

可以不结婚？当然不行。
那为什么我们还死皮赖脸地
拽着愚蠢的尾巴不结婚？

可不可以不嫁人

忆锦
著



社会乱糟糟，不管你是不是不婚族、不满族、妄想族、已婚族、
剩斗士、必剩客、斗战剩佛、齐天大剩，

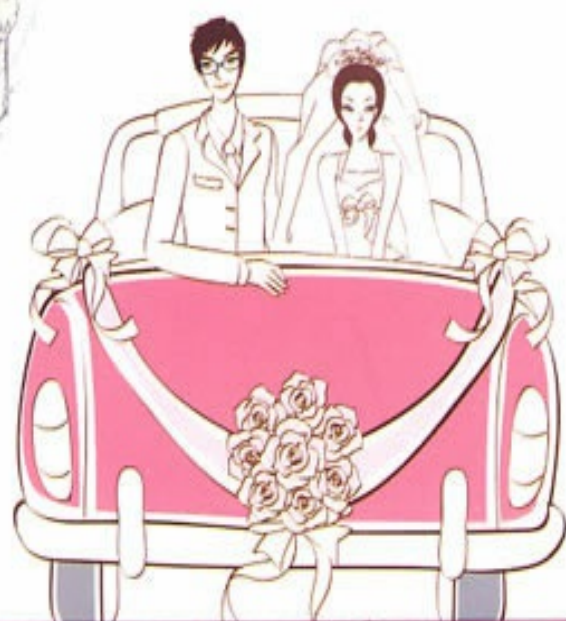
看完本书，还是可以继续 happy 地活下去。

晋江文学网，百万人连锁爆笑推荐！

可以不结婚？当然不行。
那为什么我们还死皮赖脸地
拽着哥哥的尾巴不结婚？

可不可以不嫁人

忆锦
著



社会乱糟糟，不管你是**不婚族**、**不满族**、**妄想族**、**已婚族**、**剩斗士**、**必剩客**、**斗战剩佛**、**齐天大剩**，

看完本书，还是可以继续 **happy** 地活下去。

晋江文学网，百万人连锁爆笑推荐！

Can I Not Marry

Table of Contents

- 1. [Prologue](#)
- 2. [Female Du Lei Si](#)
- 3. [Casual visitor](#)
- 4. [The President makes an appearance](#)
- 5. [Du Lei Si the married women](#)
- 6. [The President's nest](#)
- 7. [The President's old madame](#)
- 8. [Mom and dad's defection](#)
- 9. [Ah you nosebleed nosebleed, why must you flow out?](#)
- 10. [Du Lei Si who's different](#)
- 11. [Wedding customs](#)
- 12. [Golden turtle uncle](#)
- 13. [Very embarrassed very cold](#)
- 14. [Sorry, I have motion sickness](#)
- 15. [Poached beef](#)
- 16. [Luxury mansion without the president, Du Lei Si is the king](#)
- 17. [Zhu manager, you are so generous!](#)
- 18. [Heaven, earth, who is she finding to trial?](#)
- 19. [Leniency to those who confess, severity to those who resist](#)
- 20. [Are you trying to seduce me?](#)
- 21. [The President's gift](#)
- 22. [The President's secret](#)
- 23. [Rather work a ten-day shift then accompany this child!](#)
- 24. [Du Lei Si who got dragged down](#)
- 25. [Days of isolation with the President \(1\)](#)
- 26. [Days of isolation with the President \(2\)](#)

27. [Days of isolation with the President \(3\)](#)
28. [It feels like drinking a glass of milk powder with melamine](#)
29. [The President is angry](#)
30. [No idea where life is heading](#)
31. [Beat your little head! Who told you to ignore me!](#)
32. [The President's darling](#)
33. [Rich people's so called love](#)
34. [Men! They always wants pride and self-esteem!](#)
35. [Fracture resulting in plaster](#)
36. [This matter wouldn't be related to that matter, right?](#)
37. [A passer-by in a windy mess!](#)
38. [A dead fish is stimulated into a big shark.](#)
39. [Can't eat the President's tofu!](#)
40. [At that moment, she had a sense of being a female protagonist.](#)
41. [The Legendary Zhu Yao Fei and Xia Kun.](#)
42. [This is the legendary date!!](#)
43. [The President's love confession \(◡◡\)~](#)
44. [As long as you're by my side, there is no pain.](#)
45. [Mom ah ! The high standard of rich and powerful daughter-in-law!](#)
46. [Young Mrs, why don't you eavesdrop?](#)
47. [Du Du, let's elope?](#)
48. [Wifey, you are a married woman now.](#)
49. [If I can't save you, then I'll sink to the bottom with you.](#)
50. [If lovers kiss under the bridge, their love will be eternal.](#)
51. [This round, the President gain victory!](#)
52. [Congratulations, you've been robbed!](#)
53. [As long as I am here, I will always be in front of you.](#)
54. [Surprise or thriller \(◡◡\) ?](#)
55. [Oh my god, that was too dangerous!](#)
56. [From here onwards, whatever you say I will believe you.](#)
57. [The real President is sure to take revenge!](#)
58. [I want to strangle myself to death!](#)
59. [Days of working with the President \(1\)](#)
60. [Days of working with the President \(2\)](#)

61. [Days of working with the President \(3\)](#)
62. [The mysterious bouquet!](#)
63. [The couple finally have an argument ٢ \(٢ ▽ ٢ \) ٢](#)
64. [I want to return to my parent's home!](#)
65. [In this world, some things, some people are doomed to be unmissable.](#)
66. [Pang Pang is born!](#)
67. [Days of Cohabitation with the President](#)
68. [Du Lei Si has many many many dolls](#)
69. [.....Pang Pang's Dad](#)

Prologue



In the past when someone mention getting married, Du Lei Si (Durex) will certainly feel fearful enough to flee.

What is so good about getting married? Organising a wedding ceremony is akin to spending money like running water. After giving birth, you must also raise the child. If you don't maintain yourself well, you will get out of shape.

As a result, maybe a vixen will grab your husband and take away your baby.

Not getting married! Definitely not getting married!

However, fate is like this. Whatever you are afraid of, unfortunately it will give to you.

I was walking on the street, minding my own business. Yet, it is also possible to encounter a stranger proposing marriage. He placed a dazzling diamond ring right in front of me. This handsome guy kneed down with one leg and looked at me with such sincere expression: "Miss, would you please marry me?"

This, this is like which drama?

After pondering over it, this surely must be a stunt from whichever television station's new program. Invite a celebrity to pretend to be a passer-by to propose marriage. This year with the economic crisis, being a producer is not easy.

Thus, out of kindness, I accepted the diamond ring. Only to find out that all these are actually real! The diamond ring is really and truly genuine diamond

from South Africa. Moreover, the groom is also a genuine rich man!

Actually this is just like the legend of marrying into a rich and powerful family? I always feel in front there is the belly black President who is like a ruthless wolf watching me attentively, and if I am not careful, he will tear me apart and swallow me into his belly. Whereas behind there is the crowd who do not know the truth, standing in a circle and watching as the drama unfolds. I still have not explained clearly but Mrs. President's fame has already spreaded quickly from mouth to mouth.

This time, Du Lei Si really feels regret.

Who can tell me, can I not marry ah?

[\[Ebook\]](#)[\[Radiodrama Completed\]](#) [\[Có cần lấy chồng không?\]](#)

Female Du Lei Si

This novel is actually quite funny, typical overused contract marriage, but has its own merits that appeals to me, its light and fluffy with many funny moments which you'll be laughing as you read. Although I have not finished the novel I still think it's worth mentioning. The novel contains 66 Chapters. Since **Peanuts** has translated the Prologue, I shall translate Chapter 1 as usual.

Prologue

In the past when someone mentions getting married, Du Lei Si (Durex) will certainly feel fearful enough to flee.

What is so good about getting married? Organizing a wedding ceremony is akin to spending money like running water. After giving birth, you must also raise the child. If you don't maintain yourself well, you will get out of shape. As a result, maybe a vixen will grab your husband and take away your baby.

Not getting married! Definitely not getting married!

However, fate is like this. Whatever you are afraid of, unfortunately it will give to you.

I was walking on the street, minding my own business. Yet, it is also possible to encounter a stranger proposing marriage. He placed a dazzling diamond ring right in front of me. This handsome guy kneels down with one leg and looked at me with such sincere expression, "Miss, would you please marry me?"

This, this is like which drama?

After pondering over it, this surely must be a stunt from whichever television station's new program. Invite a celebrity to pretend to be a passer-by to propose marriage. This year with the economic crisis, being a producer is not easy.

Thus, out of kindness, I accepted the diamond ring. Only to find out that all these are actually real! The diamond ring is really and truly genuine diamond from South Africa. Moreover, the groom is also a genuine rich man!

Actually, this is just like the legend of marrying into a rich and powerful family?

I always feel in front there is the belly black President who is like a ruthless wolf watching me attentively, and if I am not careful, he will tear me apart and swallow me into his belly. Whereas behind there is the crowd who does not know the truth, standing in a circle and watching as the drama unfolds. I still have not explained clearly, but Mrs. President's fame has already spread quickly from mouth to mouth.

This time, Du Lei Si really feels regret.

Who can tell me, can I not marry ah?

(Credit: this part is translated by **Peanuts** on [bookshushengbar](http://bookshushengbar.com))

Chapter 1 – Bad Girl Du Lei Si.

Durex: The world-famous condom brand in the world is sold in more than 150 countries and occupy the leading position in more than 40 markets, Durex brands account for 26% of the world's four billion condom market share, is the world's first condom brand.

The wind is mild and the sun is bright. An idyllic scene.

Du Lei Si put on a distressed long face as she's walking on the street.

The cause of student Du Lei Si's frustration has three reasons.

The first reason is, her boyfriend of three months Zheng Xu Xu suddenly put forward to break up with her. Because he can't stand that each time he went out to see his friends with his girlfriend, while introducing her to others, "This is my girlfriend Du Lei Si." It made him feel like a condom salesman.

The second reason that let student Du Lei Si frustrated was just three hours ago, she was fired from her newspaper job that she's been working for three years. Because of the financial crisis, the newspaper company had to lay-off people. And the new boss saw her name, thought that her name was too vulgar, will tarnish the newspaper's positive enterprise culture, and is not conducive to social harmony. So student Du Lei Si unfortunately was settled by the boss.

The third reasons that let student Du Lei Si frustrated, when she held onto the cardboard boxes ready to pack up and go home the bank suddenly called her. They said this month's her credit card has been seriously overdrawn. She no

longer can continue using it and within a month she must pay off the credit card debt otherwise it will affect her future personal credit rating.



Within a day, Du Lei Si went from having a man, a job, a credit card and an urban female reporter suddenly becomes having no man, no job, a homeless person with no money. So it is not an ordinary bad situation, at the moment she is lost beyond words.

But her day's bad luck didn't seem stop here, just when she absently crossed the road, a bicycle suddenly flashed from the side, almost passed her, and then quickly rode away.

Du Lei Si stared as the bike sped past and lamented: These days, even a bike can reach a speed of 70 yards!

Suddenly an old man came up from behind, patted her shoulder, "Young girl, your bag was robbed."

Du Lei Si was surprised to find that, she only just placed the bag on the pile of

cardboard boxes was gone. Half a year ago, she spent thirty dollars at the night market to buy the fake Gucci bag have grown wings and taken off.

Such a bag someone would still steal, no wonder now days even a broken bicycle would be stolen!

Student Du Lei Si suddenly sympathize with the flying biker that grabbed her bag. As you can imagine, when the robbers open the zipper off the bag, seeing that there's only a five-year old Nokia mobile phone that can't even send MMS, and deformed whisper sanitary napkins. After this, what reaction should the flying biker have? He would be angry and smashed his bike, right?

But she did not feel sorry for the robber for a long as she soon realizes that she doesn't have any sanitary napkins on her causing her to bear the surging rapids flowing, quickly being drenched. And worst today must be the death of her, she was just wearing a pair of white trousers.

Du Lei Si suddenly felt like crying, how can one be unlucky to such a degree? She usually does not trample on flowers or grass ah, even her home's cockroach she is reluctant to kill, how did she encounter such things?

So, she decided to take a shortcut, with the fastest speed to go home to prevent a bloody tragedy to occur on the streets.

She deliberately chose an unusual way, her hands holding onto the cardboard boxes ready to gallop when suddenly a person stops in front of her.

No. Specifically, this person is kneeling in front of her.

Kneeling down on one knee!

"Will you marry me?"

She didn't have time to react when a sparkling, dazzling object has appeared before her.

So big, it was at least ten carats.

Student Du Lei Si, who in this life only had worn 925 silver rings was thoroughly shocked!

Now she had only one thought: This man's character is good, she has encountered a reality TV show personnel!

TV does not have to play so well, some guests attended XX programs, the TV station will randomly select passers-by in the street and told him to communicate. In fact, they have long secretly hidden a camera.

The thought of the camera, Du Lei Si became nervous.

If she suddenly flooding, then wouldn't the national audience witness this? Her dignity would be lost! While she was in a torment, the man who knelt in front of her became impatient, he intentionally coughed.

With this cough, Du Lei Si moved her eyes from the bright dazzling diamond ring to the host of the ring, and then again she was shocked. No! Horrified!

The man looks a little too good?

Wheat-colored skin, a pair of deep eyes with no confusion with a handsome appearance, slightly domineering tall and straight nose, two pieces of thin lips tightly pursed, his handsome yet elegant, restrained brow with some mixed taste. At this time, this pair of eyes is staring at her without blinking.

Such a handsome man Du Lei Si has only seen on the television before. Now a real life human being suddenly jumped and appeared in front of her, Du Lei Si temporarily unable to adapt.

If it really is a reality TV show personnel! How can an average person look so handsome? Besides, this man's face looks a bit familiar, could he really be a big star?

By this time her heart was in a fierce struggle, whether or not to accept this false marriage proposal? If she accepts, the TV props are fake. Anyway, she should just give the guy a little face, let him have a stage to retreat on the show. But if she do not accept and on the momentum of him kneeling. Soon there will be a large number of people, not knowing the truth will surround them and not only she cannot walk away and most likely a massacre will happen.

Du Lei Si's heart divided, she accepted the ring from the man's hand, to be exact snatched the diamond ring and ran in the direction of her home.

"Wait." A strong hand grabbed her arm.

"May I have your name, please."

Wow! Now this reality TV show personnel are so dedicated and professional, even ask for her name, Du Lei Si quickly replied, “My name is Du Lei Lei.” This is the name she often gives when confronted by a stranger asking for her name and why would she inform a stranger whom she will never encounter again in the future that her real name is Du Lei Si? Applying Zheng Xu Xu phrase: I’m not selling condoms!

The handsome man thought for a moment, “Phone number?”

They even need her phone number? Does the TV program need to contact her in the future for a return visit? Isn’t that a little perverted?

But the man’s aura is so strong, iron like heart, if she refused to tell him her number he will not let her go.

Du Lei Si clearly felt her M triggered at any moment.

She decided, “My mobile phone number is: 136XXXXXXXX.”

Then, taking advantage of the moment the handsome guy inputting her number, Du Lei Si stride with the fastest speed, quickly disappeared in the boundless huge crowd.

At the same time, the tall and stocky figure stood there in a daze, watching the direction Du Lei Si disappeared. After a moment, his eyes returned to its usual calmness, his mouth unconsciously smirked.

suteki: So what did you think of the first chapter of the novel? Hahaha, I love funny romance novels. The Chinese online version I’m using is [this](#). I think this is the unpublished version of the novel, so the Chapters are divided differently to the published novel. For those that can understand Chinese can listen to the radio drama [here](#). Those that can read Vietnamese can find the translation [here](#). I would say I kept true to 96% of the novel original context, while changing a few things to make it flow a little better.

Casual visitor

As some of you are aware, I have decided to translate a light and funny novel for the festive season, just to lighten the mood. I originally wanted to take on 'If I Have You, What More Could I Ask For In This Life?', but lucky for you someone else has decided to pick up this novel as their first project so I have opt for this novel instead. For those who need to refresh their memories, please go back and read [chapter 1](#) I have translated a while back. Be warned, Du Lei Si is a very silly and naive heroine, those who dislike this type, refrain from reading further. For BBPSAC readers, please bear with me while I get my motivation back to translate further.

| |

Chapter 2 – Casual visitor.

Du Lei Si quickly returned home, after rushing to resolve her personal problems she made a bowl of noodles.

While preparing the instant noodles she dazedly stared at the bowl. The following days to come, she needed to at least find a basic job. If she knew earlier on, she would have stocked up on instant noodles when the supermarket had their 2 for 1 promotions sale.

As she grieved of her regrets, the doorbell suddenly rang.

Du Lei Si open the door to see the landlady smiling and standing at the entrance.

Her heart dropped — the landlady only smiled so kindly when she's chasing up rent.

"Xiao Du ah, have you've eaten?"

"In the process..... " Du Lei Sei felt slightly guilty.

"Oh, how can you eat instant noodles? Instant noodles have no nutritional value ah. Next time you don't cook, come to aunty's house to eat, aunty's household always needs to cook." The landlady smiled very warmly.

Immediately Du Lei Si shook her head because she knew the meal money will be added to her rent.

After exchanging a few more pleasantries, the landlady finally decided to get to the point: “Xiao Du, the next quarter’s rent..... “

“I can give you the rent in a few days? These days, I’m a little tight.....”

The landlady’s facial expression change, which made Du Lei Si suddenly feel slightly breathless.

A moment later, she resumed her elegant and dignified front, “That’s okay, that’s okay, since you’re really tight than you can pay a bit later.”

Du Lei Si breathed a sigh of relief.

“Three days then, three days later I’ll come to get it, how does that sound?”

The landlady quickly brought forward the suggestion with her loose tone. Three days? How is three days enough! However judging by her smiling expression, Du Lei Si could only obediently nod, “Alright, when the time comes I’ll send it to you.”



The landlady laughed ha ha as she walked away, after closing the door, Du Lei Si’s head has increased two size.

Originally, relying on the meager income of the newspaper job she still managed to get by, however now without a job and a credit card debt, if she

pays the next quarterly rent, she's afraid she wouldn't be able to even eat instant noodles.

Until the evening when it was time to sleep, Du Lei Si pondered about her money issue, on the bed she tossed and turn thinking of a solution to solve her personal financial crisis. Thinking for a long time she started to daydream, how great would it be.. if money suddenly fell out of the sky?

At that moment, an object flashed into her mind.

She remembered the man she met during the day in the street today, the shining object in his hands enticed Du Lei Sei's hidden inner desire for money.

How great would it be if the diamond ring is real!

She kept thinking and felt innumerable diamond rings flying pass her eyes.....

It kept on flying until she fell into a slumber.

When Du Lei Si woke up again, she was confronted by the overwhelm sounds of the alarm clock ringing, popping her disheveled head out from the quilt, she turned off alarm clock A on the bedside table, then alarm clock B on nightstand, followed by rolling out of bed to crush alarm clock C.

把洗面奶
挤到牙刷上



By then she has fully waken, she scramble up from the ground and rushed into the toilet to change her sanitary napkins, then proceed to wash her face, brush her teeth, groomed her hair and changed her clothes, then she sleepily wanted to grab her bag and head out when she suddenly realised — there's no bag.

Then she remembered yesterday her bag was stolen by the speeding biker, and then she remembered she was made redundant by her boss, Zheng Xu Xu also dumped her, her credit card and the rent.

Du Lei Si's mood once again plummet.

How can one wake up and face so many troubles? She took off her coat, depressedly fell on the bed.

Back to sleep then!

Just when she wanted to sleep, suddenly the door bell continuously rang, Du Lei Si originally intended to ignore it, but the ringing showed no signs of stopping. So she had to get up from bed, along with two large eye bags, she apathetically opened the door.

“Who ah..... “

She didn't get a chance to finish her sentence when she was shocked by the scene before her, at the front door stood an uncle dressed in a suit, behind him also stood two emotionless men also wearing black suits and tie, coupled with dark sunglasses.

The first words that flashed into Du Lei Si's mind was — Mafia! [1]

[1] 黑社会 hēi shè huì: organized crime syndicate; criminal underworld

“You..... What do you guys want to do?” Du Lei Si grabbed her shirt collar and stared at the three men outside in a panic state.

“Are you Miss Du Lei Lei?” The leader uncle asked and appeared serious.

“Yes..... No.....” She desperately shook her head.

“Then I would like to ask, are you Miss Du Lei Si?”

For the first time in her life someone has calmly pronounced her name, this

made Du Lei Si feel very mystical.

“Also no, You..... You guys have found the wrong person.....”

“Then, may I ask if your surname is Du?”

“No, my surname also isn’t Du!” After saying this, she prepared to close the door at the fastest speed possible.

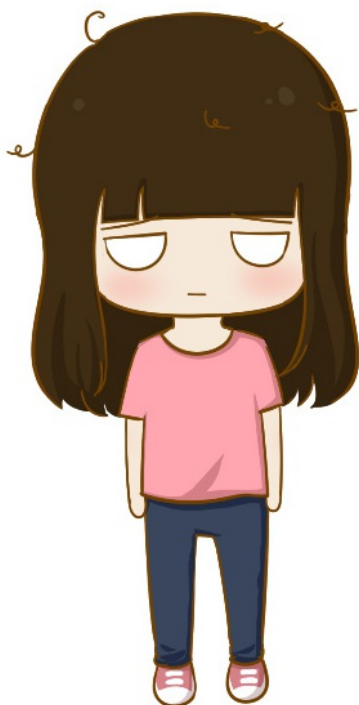
At this time, the landlady suddenly walked out and very enthusiastically exclaimed: “Xiao Du ah!”

The expression on Du Lei Si’s face became petrified.

“Miss Du, please come with us.” Uncle made a please hand gesture.

“I’m not going! You must have the wrong person!” Du Lei Si quickly shut the door.

At the moment she tried to close the door, four hands obstruct and the two strong men in sunglasses stood before her, in unison said: “Miss Du, please!”



This time, she was completely dead.

Stuck in between the two male guards and the stern uncle in front blocking the entrance Du Lei Si followed them out, upon passing through the exit area, the security guard happen to be present.

“Yo! Xiao Du, are you filming a gangster movie?” From security big brother

point of view, with Du Lei Si's net worth, appearance and stature, even if you beat her to death she wouldn't join an organized crime syndicate.

Facing security big brother's warm greetings, Du Lei Si suddenly felt like crying, who has she provoked? How can staying at home come into contact with the mafias, did she toss a noddle bag and choke dead the mafia's dog? But on second thoughts, dogs owned by a mafia wouldn't wandered to a dustbin in search for food. She take great care dumping the garage though.

Just as she was busy pondering, ahead the stern uncle suddenly stopped, a luxurious limousine parked in front of them, the degree of luxurious of this car had Du Lei Si clueless of the brand.

The stern uncle made his way to the window, appearing to be greeting the person inside, then he open the door and made a please hand gesture to Du Lei Si who stood there.

“Miss Du, the President is waiting for you inside.”

The President makes an appearance

||

Chapter 3 – The President makes an appearance.

The President?!

Such words entering Du Lei Si's ear sounded more like "boss", "big brother" and "local villain".

Her strained nerves tightened.

"Then..... I have some things to do..... "

She haven't even finished what she was saying when the two hunks in sunglasses gently yet easily pushed her into the limousine.

Once inside, the door slammed shut "bang" loudly.



To be honest, this time Du Lei Sei felt so nervous that she was stretched beyond her limit, as a former reporter her head was filled with many headlines

that will appeared on tomorrow's news —— “Unnamed female body found in the garbage dump, causes of death suspected to be related to organized crime syndicate.”, or the following “Sin against organized crime syndicate, female reporter found dead on the streets, untold story between the two.” this headline sounds better.

When Du Lei Si was contemplating which title was more eye-catching, a cough interrupted her thoughts, it was only then did she remember that the dead body on the street would be herself!

When one is suffering the tortures of a Mafia, what do they do? After rapidly filtering through the Young and Dangerous series [1], Du Lei Si's hands embraced her chest, like a quail she then used her quivering voice to beg for mercy: “Don't kill me, don't kill me..... “

[1] 古惑仔之人在江湖 Young and Dangerous is a 1996 Hong Kong crime film about a group of triad members, detailing their adventures and dangers in a Hong Kong Triad society.

The man who sat before her mouth twitched.

“Miss Du.” He graciously called out.

“Don't kill me, I have no money nor beauty, I'm begging you please don't kill me..... “

“Miss Du!” The man raised his voice.

Du Lei Si finally stopped begging for mercy, she trembled as she looked up, one glance startled her.

This is the second time she have seen a handsome person personally, she recalled he was the person she saw on the street earlier. This time it was in the car, the most bizarre thing is both people unexpectedly was the same person.

At this time Du Lei Sei felt confused, isn't he a reality TV show guest? How come he transformed into a Mafia boss? What's the meaning of meaning of all this?

Suddenly, a quiet sharp eyes shot across and interrupted Du Lei Si's blind and disorderly conjectures once again.

“Miss Du, have you thought things through and came to a conclusion?” The handsome man spoke with an especially distinctive aura.

Consider what? Du Lei Si widened her average size eyes, she confusingly stared at his face.

The handsome man’s complexion was dark and gloomy as he hand gesture towards the car window.

Du Lei Si turned around and was frightened! She didn’t know when the solemn uncle has sat beside her and looked at her blankly.

“Jason, explain to Miss Du reason I came again.”

“Yes boss!” Then the solemn uncle named Jason who appeared dull, vividly explained to her the entire situation.

These are the circumstances.....

The cold handsome big boss who sat next to Du Lei Si is actually Lian Jun the President of Lian’s Enterprises, at such a young he have already took on the Lian Enterprise responsibilities. He is described as young and promising, handsome and suave.....

A month ago, President Lian’s eighty-eight year old grandmother suffered a heart attack, she was urgently rushed to the hospital, after she fell ill, her physical condition deteriorated. However, the elderly wasn’t satisfied lying in bed, she was most worried about her nearly thirty years old grandson Lian Jun who refused to get married.

Everyday in bed the elderly would nag, “I’m dying and the Lian family still left without an heir.” and she would die with “a remaining grievance” and so on, so finally her grandson finally could no longer torelate it, so he decided to give the elderly a granddaughter-in-law.



After going on many match making dates, President Lian finally found a suitable candidate that was pleasing to the eye, he took a diamond ring out to propose to his match making date, who knew a women's integrity these days, she couldn't justify marrying someone only after getting to know each other for a few days, and who propose so un-romantically by casually kneeling on the streets with a diamond ring? He did not respect women at all! The beauty was angry and refused President Lian on the spot.

President Lian who grew up being pampered was mercilessly rejected with his first time proposing. Out of impulse he encounter student Du Lei Si who was out of luck, things progressed to this.

After Jason finished what he was saying, he politely asked: "Excuse me Miss Du, you have considered the marriage proposal with our President yet?"

Du Lei Si has been frighten into a statue by this point.

Right now, her mind wasn't thinking how lucky she was, nor was she weighing how heavy Lian Jun the golden turtle is, or how pitiful the old madame who was approaching her nineties still longing for her grandson's marriage, in her mind she only thought of one thing—— the diamond ring!

Oh my god! The fake turned out to be real!

Then a pot of cold water came pouring down her brain, yesterday..... it seems like..... she placed the ring..... And the box packaging..... together..... and

thrown them away!!!

She was trembling turned to ask Lian Jun: “Can..... I not..... marry you.....?”

“You can.” Lian Jun briefly answered: *“but you must return the ring to me.”*

Cling — —

Du Lei Si’s little heart overloaded and shattered.

“You wait, I’ll..... I’ll go home and find..... find it for you.....”

“I’ll go with you.”

And then the situation evolved into this, Du Lei Si was worried and anxiously rummage through her house to find the diamond ring, while President Lian leisurely watched her from behind.

Searching for about an hour, Du Lei Si turned to wipe her sweat, “or..... I’ll go to the trash to have a look.....”



Then she hurriedly rushed to the area near the rubbish bin, at this time the sanitation workers haven’t arrived, the accumulation of waste in the dustbin reached mountain high.

Du Lei Si suddenly felt that if she could not find work, judging by the current situation she may be able to pick up rubbish, she is very talented in this area. Within the pile of rubbish not only did she find heaps of phone, hairdryer and radio..... She even discovered the math exam the landlady’s fat son didn’t pass.

However, the most important ring has not been found.

There's a saying an anxious dog will jump walls, actually an anxious person also suffer a nervous short-circuit, Du Lei Si turned towards the President to command: "You also help me find ah, a small box, it's this height and this wide....."

She was busy gesturing, completely oblivious to the clouded expression over Lian Jun's face, but when she looked up, a calm has cleared up the storm, the President smiled and pointed to his feet. "Is it this box?"

"Ah!" At the moment Du Lei Si's eyes shone, it was only then did she feel there was still hope, tears almost rolled down.

However, this high mood did not last long, she found that the box is the right one, but the diamond ring..... How come it's not there???

She looked at the box inside and outside, and searched within ten meters radius of where the box was located, but she still didn't half of the diamond ring's shadow.

"Or..... I'll go and ask the security guard?"

"There's no need to ask." Lian Jun who has been silent finally spoke, "If you can't find then forget it."

Forget it?!

Du Lei Si cried happy tears, he indeed is the President, even disregard a ten carat diamond ring so easily, he is really filthy rich, strong as an ox, with a heroism aura.....

"You compensate me one."

Du Lei Si's vision turn black, she almost fainted.

"Compensate..... compensate one..... how much money do you want ah?" She asked with fear and trepidation. [2]

[2] 心惊肉跳 xīn jīng ròu tiào: literal translation. heart alarmed, body leaping (idiom)

"Not much, this matter I also have some responsibility, you just need to pay half." The President held out two fingers.

“Two hundred thousand???” Du Lei Si’s eyes widened.

The President shook his head, “Plus a zero.”

Two million!!!

This time Du Lei Si’s eyes didn’t widened, instead her eyes closed and fainted.

| |

Du Lei Si the married women

||

Chapter 04 – Du Lei Si the married women.

Although two million isn't any less, but fainting for two million is really justifiable?

But student Du Lei Si isn't aware of this point, right now she is considering how to make two million. Two million! Two million for an unemployed female youth with no beauty and family background is just a distant concept only. Even if she crack her head opened she still couldn't figure out how to earn the money.

Obviously, President Lian didn't intend to give her time to consider this, he lightly lifted his dashing eyebrows and casually said: *"Is Miss Du prepared to pay in cash or by check?"*

Du Lei Si weakly raised her head: "This..... I actually..... have no money....."

She thought that the President would be exactly like the landlady, his facial expression would change, then coolly spat out the following sentence: "Then I will see you in court!"



However, the President didn't react that way, he unemotionally said: "Miss Du can also choose not to repay the money, however....." He spoke until this point and didn't say anything further.

At this time, Du Lei Si thought the President was giving her multiple-choice, she can choose to have a diamond ring. Of course, if she doesn't have the ring, then she has to sacrifice herself.

Since becoming an adult, this was the first time Du Lei Si found her self value so high.

However, as a principle of an urban women, how can she sell herself out? In any case, she slightly struggled and asked: "Is there no other options available? For example, I can work for free....."

"Excuse me Miss Du what do you know?" The President asked.

"....." Du Lei Si thought for a moment, "Actually I used to be a reporter, I know how to write, if you need me make tea that's not a problem!"

"Is that a secretary?" The President titled towards Jason's side and made a gesture, "Help Miss Du calculate how long she must work as a secretary to pay off the sum of money."

"Yes!" Jason obey the order and asked: "Excuse me Miss Du, do you have an

accounting certificate?”

“No.”

“Do you know a few foreign languages?”

Du Lei Si lowered her head and thought: “Does level four in English count?”

“Do you know computer programming?”

“Do you have typing skills?”

“I also want to ask can you drink socially?”

“I can still drink a few glasses of beer....”



“This is generally what a secretary does. In our Lian Enterprise, a secretary’s monthly salary is two thousand five hundred, a year would be thirty thousand. If Miss Du can neither eat nor drink and work sixty-seven years for Lian’s Enterprise, then you should be able to pay off the debt. Of course, if Miss Du work overtime weekly perhaps it’ll reduce a couple of years.”

After Jason finished speaking, in front of De Lei Si flashed an image of a ninety year old granny sitting at the computer, filing away files for Lian’s Enterprise. This made her shiver.

“Well, has Miss Du consider your options?” At the same time the President also spoke.

Du Lei Si had a distressed expression as she raised her head: “You didn’t tell me that the diamond ring was real...”

“I also didn’t say it was fake.”

-_-|||

As Du Lei Si was fighting her inner struggles, she suddenly had a bright idea: “In fact, we don’t really need to get married for real. You just want to reassure the old madame, right? I accompany you to act well! You may rest assured, I will act as if it’s real.” As she said this, she felt particularly proud, all the plays she watched in the past has not been in vain, it not even written in the books!

However there was no expression on the President’s face as he asked the next question: “Do you think the old madame wouldn’t send others to the Civil Affairs Bureau to check?”

Uh.....

Du Lei Si was almost covered in tears. Mother! Those romance novel are deceptive! Deceptive!

Student Du Lei Si’s emotions was on the verge of collapsing when she made the most unscrupulous concessions: “After marriage is it possible to divorce?”

“Of course, after the old madame passes.”

Du Lei Si calculates President Lian’s grandmother was already eighty-eight, bed ridden. If she’s lucky she wouldn’t even need to go through with the wedding, the elderly have gone to see Buddha. Although this idea really malicious, but not a bad way to delay the time, with the current situation she can only drag it day by day.

So Du Lei Si raised her head and said: “Okay, I promise to marry you.”

Student Du Lei Si thought when rich people want to get married, they place much important on meeting each other parents, then pick auspicious day before preparing for the wedding and banquet..... All together would at least take one month to prepare. However, no matter how much she calculated she forgot to include an important factor, the groom.

What type of person is the President? A businessmen! Businessmen are always the smartest and most efficient.

The President waved his hands, they immediately gone to the Civil Affairs

Bureau to register.

Du Lei Si had serious doubts, the President must have made up his mind before he actually came and knew she would submit. Or else who would have their bank account booklet and identity card on them? And complete the registration when say so? It's just that the poor Du Lei Si came to her senses so late, when she realised something was wrong, two wrapped redskin marriage certificate were present before them.



China's marriage certificate

“Congratulations, wishing you two remain happily married to a ripe old age and may you soon have a dear son.”

At this moment Du Lei Si regain her conscious, she has jumped from the “unmarried” column and hurdled to the “married” column, henceforth she is a married woman!

As for all the steps before marriage such as dating, watching movies, shopping, kiss and marriage proposal..... she didn't get to enjoy nor experience them. Even the so-called “marriage proposal” where she thought him was part of a reality TV show should be ignored. As for the groom is needless to say, from the first meeting to finally wed, they have not known for more than twenty-four hours!

Du Lei Si suddenly wanted to cry, so life can be full of so many ups and downs.

She turned to look at her so-called “husband” who revealed little emotions in his eyes, she couldn't help but be filled with a thousand regrets. Of course her regrets weren't: “flew up into the branches become phoenix”, nor was it “married into a rich and powerful family”, or “clamber over the dragon and

follow the phoenix” [1], she lament with a tinge of emotion the President could remain so calm!

[1] 攀龙附凤 pān lóng fù fèng: climb the political ladder on the strength of one’s influence with those in power; curry favor with those in power; fawn upon the influential people; play up to people of power and influence; put oneself under the patronage of a big wig; seek connections with the highers – up and rise to power oneself on the wave of their success.

Feeling strange looks from the side, Lian Jun turned and saw a certain person staring at him continuously, this made President Lian feel uncomfortable. He slightly frowns and ask: “What are you looking at?”

“No..... Nothing..... ” Du Lei Si hurriedly looked away, she pretended to look at the scenery outside the window.

For a moment it was silence, she couldn’t help secretly glance again.

That glance surprised her because President Lian was still staring at her. Who would believe what was written in romance novel? A handsome rich Prince falling in love with the gentle and beautiful Cinderella at first sight, and live a happy ever after?

乃会是我命中注定の主子嘛？

——@修芸芸



Unfortunately, Du Lei Si considered too little, she was neither gentle or beautiful, so it wasn't possible for the President to be blind to that extent.

Seeing Du Lei Si's idiocy glaze, Lian Jun understood her head must be thinking of some very silly things. Therefore, he sighed and reluctantly turned away.

The President's sigh pulled Du Lei Si back from her fantasy. Again she upsetly lowered her head, indeed romance deceptive! Deceptive!

The two remained silent until the car slowed down and stopped in front of a luxury villa.

A surprised Du Lei Si stared at the window outside and asked: "Where is this?"

Behind the President billows out of a fashion voice: "Our home."

The President's nest

| |

Chapter 5 – The President's nest

Our home???

The President didn't say "my home", he also didn't say "your home", he said "our home". This made Du Lei Si slightly confused.

At this time, the President has got out of the car, stood near the car window and stared her condescendingly.

He didn't even bother to open the door! What a gentleman!

Du Lei Si thought, she angrily walked out from the limousine and slammed the door.

Lian Jun glanced at her and did not speak.

At this moment Du Lei Si the urban bourgeois petty mind was fully exposed.

She thought: Since she meet the President till now it has been the President who held her by the nose, having the opportunity to slam the President's door, Du Lei Si's image suddenly became tall and mighty, she felt that she no longer the one who's been oppressed.

Her psychological naturally changes to walking upright and strode arrogantly.

With her nose tilted towards the sky she followed the President into the house, being careless she fell on the ground.

Du Lei Si was like a tortoise like lying on the ground, turning around she felt embarrassed!



The grand entrance threshold was as high as a palm, no wonder people say that the rich and powerful are difficult to enter! This time Du Lei Si personally experienced it.

Looking at the President in the distance staring at her, his eyes flashed a gloating look.

Du Lei Si suddenly felt that the President must be deliberately not remind her of the threshold, who asked her to break the President's car door? Letting such a person as her fall was considered to be very lenient.

A capitalist will not let themselves suffer any losses.

After understanding this truth, Du Lei Si decided from now on she must be a little low-key in front of the President, to achieve victory does not depend on the strength, but the perseverance and fighting strength.

Following the President to his nest, Du Lei Si's little heart was immediately shocked to luxurious decoration.

Looking at the paintings, she didn't understand them at all! She couldn't access the certain value of the painting. Then looking at the sculpture, it was carved well, staring at the glittering it felt quite smooth to touch.....

At that moment a person behind asked: "What are you doing?"

Du Lei Si nervously turned around and realised the President has walked in front of her, she didn't know when he stood behind frowning at her.

Du Lei Si felt tense and hurriedly said: "I think this sculpture is carved a very well, you see the lion's mouth it's so bold and impressive! Simply just..... just like you!" After she said this, she was startled by her own attempt of currying favour.

The President choked, and slowly said, "This is garbage can."

A crushed sound was heard, Du Lei Si was broken into pieces.

She was inexperienced and thought the garbage can was a work of art, the important thing was her mouth, why did she compare it with the President? Oh great! The President has turned into a garbage can!

Indeed as expected, the President face was black as he said to the housekeeper next to him: "Old Yu, tomorrow replace the garbage can."

"Yes, master!" The old housekeeper nodded, and asked, "What kind does young master want to change to?"

"Replace it with something as cute as Miss Du."

>0<

These brutal fact made Du Lei Si realized the President's vindictive personality, she decided to remain silence, silence, and silence.....

After a long silence, he couldn't stand it any more.

The President brought her into the house and did not speak to her. What exactly did he want to do?

So Du Lei Su ventured up and said: "President Lian?"

Lian Jun who was holding a newspaper, glanced at her, and said with displeasure in his voice: "What?"

Once glance at the President's glaze, Du Lei Si finally managed to gather up her shattered courage and softly said: "I..... I want to ask..... can I..... can I go home.....?" Du Lei Si thought there's was nothing else to do with the President so it is better to return home earlier, and escape for the day.

But the President's murderous eyes came: "Aren't you already home?"

Ah?!

Du Lei Si who was like a quail and whispered, "I was referring to my own home."

The President placed the newspaper down and said, "This is your home."

Du Lei Si was almost choked by her own saliva. Here? The President's home? The President's intentions are..... he also wants her to live here?

Seeing Du Lei Si's face of hesitation, the President was not happy: "You don't think this place is good enough?"

"No, that's not it!" Du Lei Si quickly waved her hands, "In fact, it's because it's too good here, there's a saying 'there is no place like home', I think I'm more suitable for living in the nest....."

"The nest?"

Like a chicken pecking its rice Du Lei Si nodded.

The President frowned: "So you're saying you want me to stay with you in your nest?"

"..... That's not what I meant, what I'm saying is... I can go back and live on my own."

"So are you saying I don't deserve to live with you?"

"....."

In the end, Du Lei Si had to bow to the evil forces again — she was going to live with the President.

Within a day, she got marriage, but is also cohabiting, next the President wouldn't ask her to..... share the same room, right?

Thinking of this, Du Lei Si was nervous.

Marriage is a small matter, but losing her virginity is a big disgrace! Although, as a woman in twenty-first Century, she should not be bound by virtues, but to be suddenly naked in front of a strange man she has met no more than a day, and then doing.....

Du Lei Si did not dare to think further, her face was flushed red.

With this notion of idea, a rich dinner also failed to arouse the interest of student Du Lei Si, her head was filled with constant emerging images of the President without clothes, her face was like a traffic light, changing from green, amber to red and staying red.

When she recovered her emotions, dinner was taken away, the President who stood on the stairs called out to her: "Come up with me."

It can't be this quick?

Du Lei Si was surprised, she was trembling as she followed the President upstairs.

"That..... Where are we going now?"

"Your room." The President replied without turning around.

She's done! Indeed they needed to cohabit! Du Lei Si's face suddenly burned up, she wanted to turn and run, but on second thought she personally signed the marriage certificate, it's too late regret to it now?

This should be a famous saying: "A single slip can ruin an old virgin!"

As she was making blind and disorderly conjectures again she suddenly heard a "bang" sound and bump into the President.

Lian Jun frown: "What are you doing?"

Du Lei Si also immersed in regret, she dizzily raised her head and answered: "Enter the room....." Then she walked towards the President's room.

Suddenly, Lian Jun stood in front of her.

"What's wrong?" Du Lei Si dispiritedly raised her head.

"This is my room." Lian Jun said, then pointed to the side, "That's yours."

"Really?!" Suddenly, Du Lei Si seems to be hit by a strong stimulant, her eyes were wide open, "You mean, I do not have to sleep with you?"

Lian Jun who was startled, suddenly narrowed his eyes: "Do you want to sleep with me?"

“I don’t want to! Don’t want to!” A certain person who was apathetic a moment ago, was suddenly full of joy rushed into the room next door leaving behind the startled and stunned President, she was just missing beating the drums cheerfully as a lark.

After a brief shock, the President’s expression sank and walked to his room.

| |

The President's old madame

| |

Chapter 6 – The President's old madame

The first time sleeping on such a superior quality bed, student Du Lei Si suffered from insomnia, she tossed about in bed until dawn before she fell into a slumber. The consequence is that the sun well and truly raised but she was still sleeping in her room.

The President was impatient and ordered the old housekeeper: "Old Yu, call her to come down."

"Yes."

So, the old housekeeper pedaled upstairs to call Du Lei Si out of bed.

After a while, the old housekeeper came back down: "Reporting to the President, Madame would not get up."

Lian Jun calmly said without the slightest change in emotions: "Call again."

So the old housekeeper pedaled up the stairs once again, after a while he returned and said the following sentence: "Reporting to the President, Madame still refused to get up."

"Call again."

.....

Thus, more than a dozen times the old housekeeper kept running back and forth, running until he was almost out of breath Du Lei Si was still sleeping.

睡到自然醒

—— 小希与阿树 ——



“Report..... reporting to the President..... Mad..... Madame still..... won’t get up.....”

“Call again.”

The old housekeeper was going crazy, if he knew earlier he would have eaten a few more caps.

At this time Du Lei Si who was called repeatedly a dozen times suddenly woke up, she yawned as she made her way downstairs. Taking a few steps Du Lei Si suddenly noticed the atmosphere felt strange, looking around she jumped. She saw the old housekeeper downstairs staring at her with a saviour glaze, that expression was difficult to describe with words.

Du Lei Si walked past and saw the President sitting in his chair flipping through documents.

Oh? Why does the President seem a bit different from yesterday?

Dressed in casual clothes, his nose also wore a pair of black glasses, compared to the suit and tie he wore yesterday it was a lot more softer, it even gave a bit homely man feel.

Being preoccupied, the President suddenly said the following words: “Come

here.”

He was talking her? Du Lei Si was startled and slowly walked over.

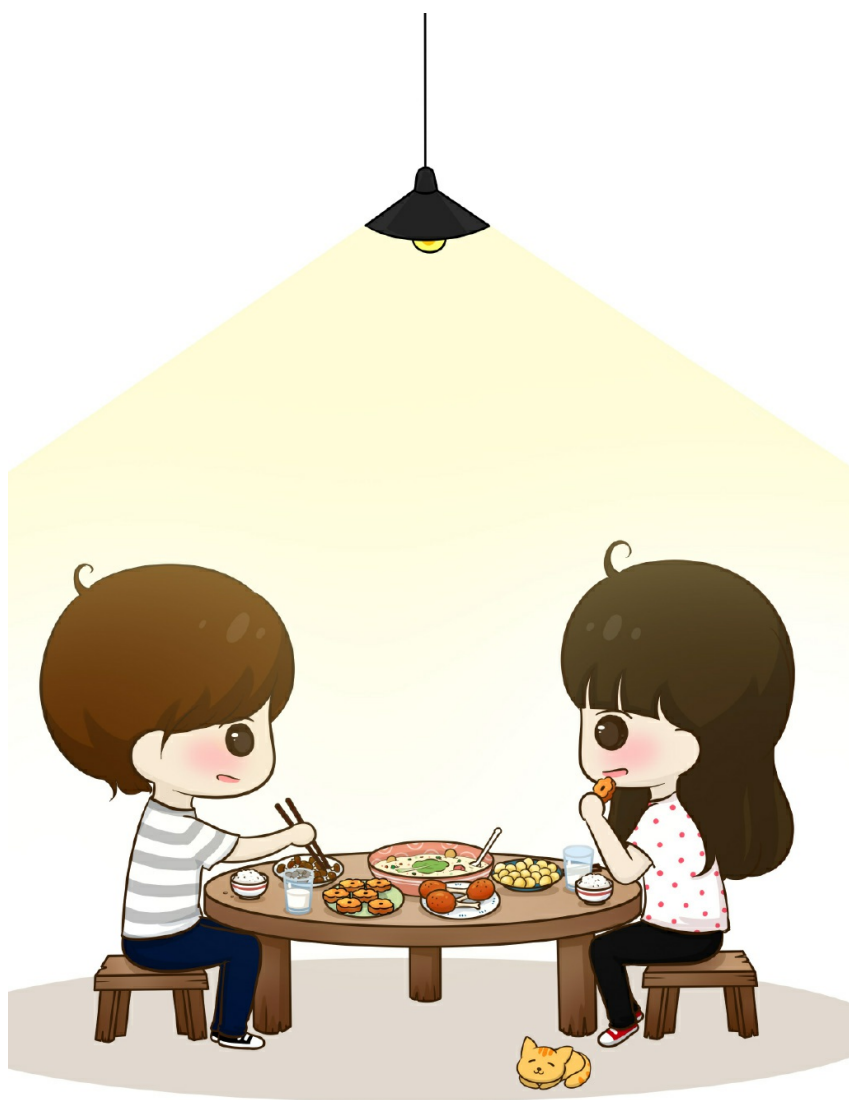
The President turned a few more pages of the documents before placing it aside along with his glasses, before raising his head to Du Lei Si and said: “Sit down and eat.”

Du Lei Si just noticed the breakfast on the table, the most important thing was she found there was a set in front of the President as well.

Could it be..? The President ate breakfast so late because he was waiting for her?

Du Lei Si suddenly have an overwhelmed feeling by an unexpected favour.

At this time, Lian Jun lowered his head and started to eat his breakfast.



@小希与阿树

Could it be the President suddenly found his conscience, so he wanted to dine breakfast with her, or did he have something to say to her? If not, this appeared

to be out of his usual own style. Du Lei Si decided to best to dine with the President and follow his moves.

Should she start the conversation? Du Lei Si thought for a long time and said a trifle sentence: "Today the weather is great."

When she finished there was no response from the President's side.

Perhaps he didn't hear her? So Du Lei Si spoke again: "You don't have work today?"

This time, the President responded with a simple "um".

So Du Lei Si felt encouraged and decided to continue: "Such a big house, there's only one person living here?"

At this time, the President raised his head and looked at her for a moment. He appeared slightly unhappy, which made her feel a bit nervous, could it be she provoked the President's mood?

As Du Lei Si was making blind and disorderly conjectures, Lian Jun suddenly asked: "Did you wash your face?"

Ah?

Du Lei Si blankly shook her head.

"You didn't wash up and came down to eat?" The President's face was black, he turned to the old housekeeper said, "Old Yu take her to wash up."

No wonder the President wasn't happy because he's a clean freak!

After washing her face, Du Lei Si passed through the living room, she suddenly felt something was wrong. Looking carefully again, she found the original position the garbage can was placed, the lion has disappeared, a Chinese Crested Dog sat on the ground replacing it.

Du Lei Si was embarrassed, so it seems that her image in the President's eyes resembles to a dog and the most ugly breed as well.

I didn't want to supply an image of this breed of dog, it's too ugly... and scary

Thus, Du Lei Si angrily was prepared to settles the scores with the President.

When she arrived in the living room, she found that the President has already

changed into a suit sitting on the sofa, and Jason the assistant have stood by holding a bag.

Completely ignoring the annoyed expression on Du Lei Si's face, the President's hands pointed towards the bag within Jason's hands and said: "This bag for you."

For her?

Du Lei Si took the bag, one glance and saw that it was a dress.

"This is for me?" Du Lei Si stared at the President, what is the President doing? He waited for her to eat breakfast, and gifted her a dress as well.

Du Lei Si finally became wary, the President must be scheming.

Her guesses were right, the President was indeed scheming, he wanting to take her to the hospital to see the old madame.

The old madame?

Du Lei Si's impression of the old madame were like what appeared in drama's. She'll be proud and arrogant wearing luxurious things with an eccentric character, one of those rich ladies who always wore a black face. Just like Tsukasa Doumyouji's[1] mother, upon meeting Makino Tsukushi for the first time she was picky and spoke harsh criticism.

[1] Tsukasa Doumyouji is the main male lead in Hana Yori Dango

Thinking of this point, Du Lei Si suddenly panicked.

The old madame wouldn't jump out of bed and strangle her, right?

When in actual fact, the old madame really did jump up from the bed, but she didn't strangle Du Lei Si, instead she firmly grasp Du Lei Si's hands.

Why is that? Because the old madame likes Du Lei Si! Why does the old madame like Du Lei Si?

The reason is very simple—— the old madame felt that Du Lei Si wasn't beautiful enough.

For her picky grandson to take fancy in her, if there's no external beauty, then it must be an inner beauty!

The rich and influential's thinking is always particularly strange, the old madame wasn't afraid that her grandson couldn't marry a beautiful wife, she was more afraid that he'll marry a beautiful wife who only had eyes for money and discarded her grandson.

And because Du Lei Si wasn't beautiful enough, so that the old madame felt that her granddaughter-in-law is honest, practical, was different from those woman who eyed on the Lian family's assets and fortunes.

Because the old madame was happy, her illness improved instantly, she was able to eat, drink and get out of bed, her spirits was better than before hospitalization.

The doctors also thought this was a miracle, but Du Lei Si was a fool.

Wasn't the old madame fast approaching to see the Buddha? How did she all of a sudden become so radiant, and full of energy? If this trend continues, when could she leave this marriage?

For someone who just got married was thinking how to get divorced, Du Lei Si is also considered modern China's first.

But her mind wasn't finished worrying when trouble came.

Ever since the old madame has seen Du Lei Si, she felt that her granddaughter-in-law is a good girl, how could her grandson just register their marriage and just bring her home? Regardless they officially wed, they should grandly and magnificently wed!

The old madame's legs were sore and fell on the bed. Falling on the bed wasn't painful, she cried out because she wanted her grandson and granddaughter-in-law to have a proper wedding.

She shouted and shouted until the President finally couldn't handle it any more.

So the President decided to ask the President's "bride" of her opinion: "For the wedding, do you like Western or Chinese style?"

Mom and dad's defection

| |

Chapter 7 – Mom and dad's defection

The President felt he was superior, he didn't directly asked for Du Lei Si's views and have decided to hold the wedding, which made her quite dissatisfied.

She can marry, but she didn't sell herself, how come she didn't have the right to speak?

Thus, Du Lei Si decided to protest to the President.

The location of the protest was at the President's study, because at that time there's no one else present besides the President, it's more easy to start.

So that day when the President returned from the company and entered the study, Du Lei Si secretly followed behind him.

"What are you doing?" Very quickly Lian Jun found a stalker sneaking behind him.

Merely one sentence pushed aside the words Du Lei Si prepared to say into thin air, "This..... can I not....."

"If you have something to say, say it quickly."

Facing the President's such sharp eyes, Du Lei Si's heart was firm: "I have something to say!"

"Oh?" Lian Jun squinted his eyes, "come in."

Du Lei Si followed by the President into the study, she was confused with the layout of the room in front of her. How can this be called a study? There's a TV and even a treadmill, it's just like a multi – functional bedroom.



She was observing immensely when the President suddenly coughed.

Du Lei Si regained her conscious, seeing the suit hanging there she was stunned for two seconds, before she suddenly realized she had come at the time the President was changing!

Du Lei Si was grief-stricken, she came here to protest, how come she feels like a servant who came to take the washing away? Du Lei Si was angry, so angry that she left his suit on the side.

But soon Du Lei Si would regret it, because the President's killer eyes came swinging over with the suit that was on the ground, that moment Du Lei Si finally after much difficulty extinguished all the arrogance she accumulated.

Impulse is the devil, the President in front of her has turned into a devil.

So Du Lei Si used her dog legs to quickly pick up the suit from the ground, while bending over she joked: "President your suit's quality is good, it fell on the floor and there's not even a stain of dust!"

Lian Jun turned around and asked: "What's the matter?"

It was only when the President asked, did Du Lei Si remembered she came here to discuss proper business, so she put on a fearless look with her chest and head high and said: "I don't want to hold a wedding ceremony."

As she finished speaking, she secretly glanced at the President, but she was hit by a pair of deep eyes staring at her thoughtfully.

Receiving the President's glazes, Du Lei Si could not help but feel flustered, this silence like the calm before the storm, there seems to be something ready to happen.

However, the President wasn't angry, he look back and said in a billow voice: "Why?"

Why?

The President has asked so suddenly, Du Lei Si lowered her head and was taken by surprise, thinking for a long time, she weakly replied: "A wedding is a major event, you didn't ask for my opinion and decided yourself, I think this is very disrespectful towards me....."

"Didn't I already asked for your advise?" The President suddenly asked.

Du Lei Si wondered: "You did?"

"Didn't I ask you whether you wanted a Western or Chinese style wedding?"

>0<

Du Lei Si felt awkward, President Jian that's not asking for other's opinion, you imparity clause!

"Anyway, I don't want to have a wedding. Besides, we didn't really get married, there's no need for the wedding ceremony to be so grand, and..... and I feel like we..... we don't have any feelings....." She said to this point and couldn't continue further.

That's right, in fact Du Lei Si was like many other women, she still had full of hopes towards weddings.

If it's simply attaining a marriage license, she can lie to herself that this wasn't real, but going through with the wedding ceremony you can feel the genuineness of it, it's not the same!

Although Du Lei Si is foolish, but she wouldn't seal her only way out.

"You mean, you want us to develop affections first?"

Ah?

When Du Lei Si finally had time to react, a shadow stood over her, she didn't

know when Lian Jun stood in front of her.

Their distance was close enough for her face to touch his chest.



Du Lei Si panicked and quickly waved: “I..... I didn’t mean it like that.....”

Her hand was suddenly caught.

“Wasn’t this your intentions, what does that mean?”

The President’s voice was deep, dignified and sexy. His very large hands tightly wrapped around her wrist, passing a steady flow of body heat. Having the President’s chest in such close proximity she noticed his sporadic male specific scent, and his cologne also drifted to her nose, disrupting her normal thoughts.

Du Lei Si suddenly became slightly breathless.

Her heart cried out: Not like this! Not like this!

But she didn’t say it out loud, because the President’s aura was too powerful, so powerful that she nerve short-circuit and felt disoriented.

“Speak, what do you mean?” Lian Jun approached closer and profoundly stared at her, as if he could see through her.

In such a vision, Du Lei Si finally felt defeated.

“I mean a Western style wedding is good.....”

>O<

Frown! Frown! Frown!

Yes, this person's frown can squeeze dead a mosquito is our pitiful and tragic heroine, Du Lei Si.

Just a few minutes ago, she was an independent youth women of the new era, who yield under the President's obscenity and hue thus readily agreed to such rude wedding demands.

This also wasn't the most depressed thing, the most depressing thing of all was listening to the old madame's insatiable cries to meet her in-laws!

Du Lei Si felt that the whole thing had developed in a direction she had not wanted to see.

"Mom....." Du Lei Si held the mobile phone, her mood was extremely low.

"You unfilial daughter!" Du mama began shouting, "you finally remembered this mother of yours ah? Speak, how long since you last called this mother of yours! You're playing too crazy outside? Does your heart have....."

"Mom, I got married."

Du mama said impatiently: "What wed or not wed! I asked you a question..... What do you say?! You got married?!"

(* o *) ~

So Du mama ended the call and travelled by train overnight to A city with Du papa, at this time Du Lei Si have not worn the wedding dress.



Once her mom and dad arrives, Du Lei Si will no longer feel she's alone, judging

by her mom's temper, if she knew their daughter were oppressed by others, she will instantly become a Super Saiyan, and battle the President three hundred rounds.

Just the thought of this, Du Lei Si hurriedly opened the door.

Unexpectedly, upon opening the door, it turned out to be the President, followed by Du mama laughing and talking.

"Dad! Mom! You guys....." Du Lei Si was about to speak, but why has the President came home with her parents? She clearly sent the driver to pick them up.

"Say no more." Once Du mama saw her daughter, she was in a good mood, "Ah Jun have explained to me, you may rest assured that as long as you are willing, we as parents are not against it."

Ah Jun?

Du Lei Si was embarrassed, mom, aren't you being a little too familiar too soon?

The President, who was standing on the side smiled and added: "Thank you father and mother in law."

"Oh! Old man, you see how sensible our son-in-law!" Du mama was sent to tears.

"Yes yes!" Du papa looked at his son-in-law and also repeatedly nodded.

Facing the two old benign countenance's face, Du Lei Si suddenly felt like she was missing something. Her eyes moved to the President's side and caught the sly twinkle in his eyes.

Suddenly, Du Lei Si's heart thump ——she's done! Mom and dad have changed sides!

Ah you nosebleed nosebleed, why must you flow out?

| |

Chapter 8 – Ah you nosebleed nosebleed, why must you flow out?

After Du mama and Du papa arrived, they were very satisfied with their son-in-law.

Particularly Du mama, not only was she satisfied with this son-in-law, regarding her son-in-law's home she was also very satisfied with the renovations.

Du mama: "Old man, look how good the sculpture works is! What a cute little chick!"

Du papa tugged on Du mama's sleeve: "Honey, that's a Chinese Crested Dog..."

Du mama impatiently waved her hand: "Who cares if its a chicken or a dog, it's very cute. Look, it's appearance is very much like our Du Du ah!"

Du Lei Si on the side almost passed out.

Mom! You are not my biological mother?

Watching her parents so satisfied with the President, Du Lei Si couldn't help but secretly ask the President: "What did you say to my parents?"

Undoubtedly with her mom's personality, knowing her daughter had act first, then reporting later^[1], it's almost certain that she would stamp with rage, she wouldn't be as benign countenance as she is now. So Du Lei Si felt that the President must have said something to them.

^[1] 先斩后奏 xiān zhǎn hòu zòu: first decapitate then present your trophy (idiom)

"I said we want to get married."

"And then?"

"Nothing."

“Nothing?!” Du Lei Si cried out, so just because of one sentence, her parents agreed to sell their own daughter? It can not be justified!

Lian Jun narrowed his eyes, tepidly asked: “Otherwise what else did you think they’ll ask?”

“Of course they’ll ask if I was willing to or not!” After Du Lei Si finished speaking she felt embarrassed. How can she speaks what her heart wants? It’s all thanks to the President’s honest and harmless appearance that caused her to loosen her defences.

As she was complaining, the President took advantage of this and ask a question: “Then are you willing to do it or not?”

“Of course not——”

“Well?” The President’s killer eyes shot through.

“..... it’ll be strange if I’m not willing!” After saying this, Du Lei Si’s heart despise herself one hundred times.

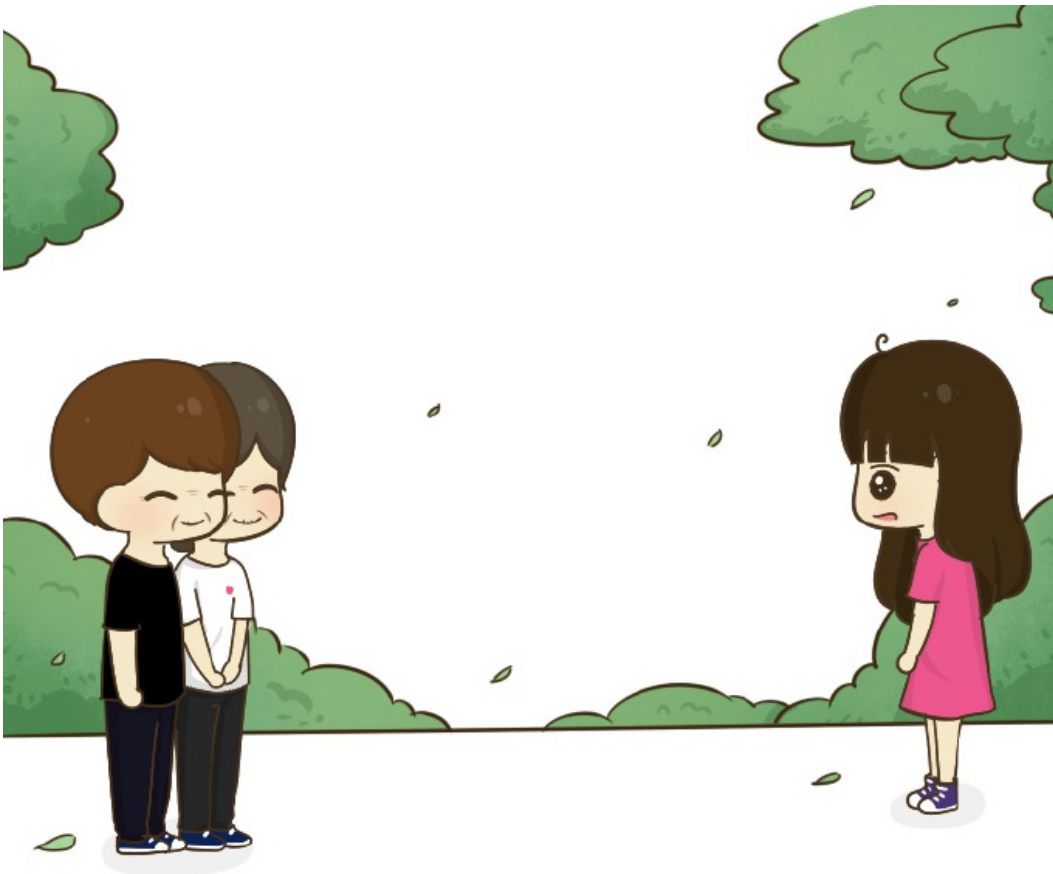
Hearing this, the President was finally satisfied and became gentle again, nodded: “It’s getting late, we should return to the room and sleep.”

“Oh.....” Because she’s unfortunately under the President’s power Du Lei Si compromised again, she was very disappointed in herself, almost hung her head as she made her way upstairs.

Upstairs, she instinctively walked to her room, not even a few steps she suddenly felt a tight grip on her shoulder, and was dragged back.

“You.....”

“You didn’t say good night to your parents.” The President was ahead of her and quickly said.



It was then did Du Lei Si realised that her parents standing in front of the guest room door smiling at them.

“Dad, mom, good night.”

After she finished speaking, she was already in the President’s bedroom.

This this this..... is is is....the President’s—— bedroom!!!

Du Lei Si’s feet felt weak, she almost fell down. When she finally calmed down, she found the President steadily undressing himself. First the suit, then the tie, and then his slender finger on the shirt buttons.

Du Lei Si was surprised and stunned.

“What are you looking at?” The President’s hand suddenly stopped at the clasp, his vision landed on Du Lei Si.

Du Lei Si quiver, only then did she recover and found that half of the President’s shirt was undone and his muscular chest was exposed.

This scene.....

Du Lei Si couldn’t help but swallow her saliva.

“I asked you.” The President suddenly came over and stared infinitely into her

eyes.

Du Lei Si couldn't resist and lowered her gaze to his chest, not only was his chest muscular, it was well proportioned which brought endless sexiness!

Du Lei Si didn't know why but her mind suddenly flashed a forbidden word—
Alluring Stimulus!

Rubbing it once will increase your blood pressure.

His thin lips suddenly curved unconsciously, touching the hidden happiness in his eyes. Lian Jun's hands extending out and wanted pulled her chin.

Before his hands could touch her, Du Lei Si suddenly took a step back, and stared at Lian Jun in horror. Before he had time to react, Du Lei Si had rapidly turn around and ran out crazily.

She ran to her bedroom door before using her fingers to touch her nose, frighteningly there was a stream of blood.

Du Lei Si sighed: Fortunately she ran fast enough or else the blood would have flowed out! Fortunately, it wasn't in front of the President, otherwise it would have been very shameful!

Du Lei Si let out a breath of relief. However, in the other side of the wall, Lian Jun's startled eyes instantly cooled down, and hum a long noise.

This is the second time.

The next day, the scheduled wedding ceremony.

Du Lei Si made her way down stairs, but didn't see the President, instead she was caught by her parents first.

Du mama pulled her daughter over and said: "You brat, why are you up so late? Aren't you aware today is such a big day? Look! Still wearing pyjamas! Oh, look at these pouches on your eyes ah! Did you go to North Korea to send missiles last night?"

Facing her mom's nagging complaints, Du Lei Si had a bitter face: "I know....."

In fact, it's all the President's fault! As soon as she closed her eyes she saw the President's seductive chest, which made her suffer excessive bleeding which

then lead to poor sleep, or else she wouldn't get up so late.

All in all, the President is to blame!

The thing that made Du Lei Si uncomfortable was that the culprit actually didn't appear until she wore the wedding dress and did her make up. Only then did the President give Old Yu a call and said he was already at the church.



What kind of person is that! He didn't even have a little groom's consciousness, didn't even come to meet the bride, too incompetent! Be careful she'll escape!

Running away of course is impossible, who told her parents to be loyal to the enemy camp? Du Lei Si was clip left and right by her parents to the church.

From afar, they could see a group of people standing in the middle of the church's entrance, dressed in a white suit was the mighty Lian Jun.

Seeing the President, Du Lei Si's belly was full of anger.

>O<

The President is a little too good-looking! Wearing a white suit emphasised his slender stature, just like those model's advertising suits.

Really, it's too perfect!

Looking at herself, Du Lei Si couldn't help but think: Is her chest a little flat? Are her heels a slightly short? And her waist, perhaps it should be more slim.....

As the saying goes, comparisons are odious!

Now Du Lei Si thought deeper, she felt that she should never have stood here, she must be skull broken to absurdly be with the President.

Just as she was regretting, a hand suddenly stretched out to her, Du Lei Si reflex and looked up at the hand and stared at the President's deep eyes.

| |

Du Lei Si who's different

||

Chapter 9 – Du Lei Si who's different

The first time walking on the red carpet, Du Lei Si couldn't help but feel a little nervous. In fact, this is the second time Du Lei Si felt the nervous tension as she held onto the President's arm.

How can the President's arm be so hard? What if she accidentally knock it, how will she manage? Thinking of this, Du Lei Si recalled the two million diamond ring, she must not be distraught.

One moment of figurative will result in her tripping over her high-heeled shoes, and falling heads down.

At that instance, Du Lei Si felt that if she simply feeble home, she will become a laughing-stock.

Just she was ready to closed her eyes, she didn't expect Lian Jun's powerful palm to be pressing down on her waist, she met with the President's shining eyes as she looked up.

Du Lei Si's mind resurfaced images of last night's eclectic exciting scene, suddenly her face became hot and her nose began to congest. In order to avoid his glazes, she hastily sworn to take revenge and weakly said: "I'm..... I'm sorry..... I'm inexperience because it's my first time getting married....."

Lian Jun who originally was expressionless, suddenly a subtle smile appeared before he slowly said: "Wife be careful."

Wi..... wife?!

Du Lei Si was finally successfully scared and turned into the Chinese crested Dog garbage can in the living room.

She suddenly felt that an ordinary person can foresee the President's

behaviour, but because these actions is foreseeable it scared her to death.

A mere word “Wife” caused Du Lei Si’s three souls to become two, while the remaining of her soul was only enough to mechanically follow the President.

Stopping before the priest, he asked: “Lian Jun, do you take this woman to be your wife and marry her? Regardless of sickness or health, or any other reason, you’ll love her, take care of her, respect her, accept her, always stay true to her until the end of this life?”



The President looked at Du Lei Si and said: “I do.”

“And you, Du Lei Si? Do you take this man to be your husband and marry him? Regardless of sickness or health, or any other reason, you’ll love him, take care of him, respect him, accept him, always stay true to her until the end of this life?”

Du Lei Si was still in malfunction mode.

“Du Lei Si? Du Lei Si?”

Continue to crash.....

Lian Jun finally couldn’t tolerate it, to be distracted while getting married, only Du Lei Si would do this. So, he very unhappily jabbed her arm in the dark.

“What?” Du Lei Si regain consciousness, “Wha..... What’s wrong?”

The poor priest’s mouth slightly twitched, “Du Lei Si, do you want this man to be your husband?”

Du Lei Si looked at the President and said, “No.....”

En? The President's face sank, he suddenly raised his hand using with two fingers to naturally or half unconsciously touch his forehead.

Du Lei Si's brain was finally completely awake by the huge two million diamond ring.

Gritting her teeth, she determinedly said: "I do!"

This time the priest was relieved: "The father and son of the Holy Spirit will protect you, bless you and give you grace through life and death, amen. My lord is always here with you. Lian Jun, Du Lei Si, I have witness you swear to love each other, I am very pleased to announce that in the presence of those seated here, you are now husband and wife, the groom may now kiss the bride."

Before the sound of one's voice had died away, Du Lei Si only felt her face heat up, and when she regain her conscious the President has held her face and kissed her lips.

The shallow kiss stayed on Du Lei Si's lips for a few seconds, and then left. Suddenly, a burst of applause broke out in the audience, Du papa , Du mama and Lian old madame was so excited that tears were falling down.

In a happy atmosphere with the exception of only one person, no she shouldn't be classified as a person, at best the statue is known as Du Lei Si.

If just one "wife" phrase was frightening enough, then this kiss now can only be use horror thriller to describe it. After a few minutes Du Lei Si was completely in a dissociative state, until the President unhappily cough and interrupted her thoughts.

What's wrong with this woman, how times does she have to wonder off in space during the wedding ceremony? Does this President not having any charms? President Jian thought about a few things that happened last night, then he thought of the first time Du Lei Si came to his place to live.

Finally, the President's was successfully angered.

When the President is very angry, the consequences are very serious.

"Wife, drink on my behalf."

Drink on his behalf? Du Lei Si stumbled and almost fell. Why does she need to

drinks on his behalf? Isn't she the bride!? His not even sweet!

But the President solemnly said: "I have to drive later so I cannot drink."

"What about Old Fang?" (Chauffeurs A)

"He asked for leave."

"Xiao Wang?" (Chauffeurs B)

"He's sick."

"Zhang master?" (Chauffeurs C)

"His wife just gave birth."

"....."

Finally, Du Lei Si held onto her last glimmer of hope, pointing to Jason who was socializing with guest on the side: "What about Jason.....?"

"Jason has his own car to drive."

>0<

Finally, in order for the President not to drive under the influence of alcohol, Du Lei Si had to sacrifice her ego to achieve the goal, she drank one glass after another of the President's wines.

One cup, two cups, three cups.....

Finally, Du Lei Si was not drunk!

When it was time to go home, Lian Jun asked her in the car: "You..... all right?"

Du Lei Si shook her head: "I'm okay."

"You drank a lot....."

"No much, just a dozen glasses."

The President's mouth twitched.

In actual fact, Du Lei Si didn't get drunk, instead she was more sober than before.

"Are you angry with me today?"

Du Lei Si asked this question, originally the car was driving along smoothly

suddenly jolted.

Lian Jun stared outside and replied: “No.”

“Don’t lie to me, you must be angry.” Du Lei Si’s words were very firm, “why didn’t you wait for me this morning to go to church before you went on your own? And at the banquet your expression was sour, when guest spoke to you, you didn’t reply. Look at you! You’re getting angry again!” Du Lei Si pointed to



Lian Jun’s face. Unexpectedly, this girl looks so silly, so he carefully observed.

He didn’t know why his dull mood suddenly improved.

“I wasn’t angry.” Lian Jun continued.

“Never mind, if you don’t want to say it, then don’t!” Du Lei Si waved her hand. “Where are we going now?”

“Home.”

“Home?” The unhappy Du Lei Si frowned, “Lacking in creative.”

Lian Jun raised an eyebrow: “Where do you want to go?”

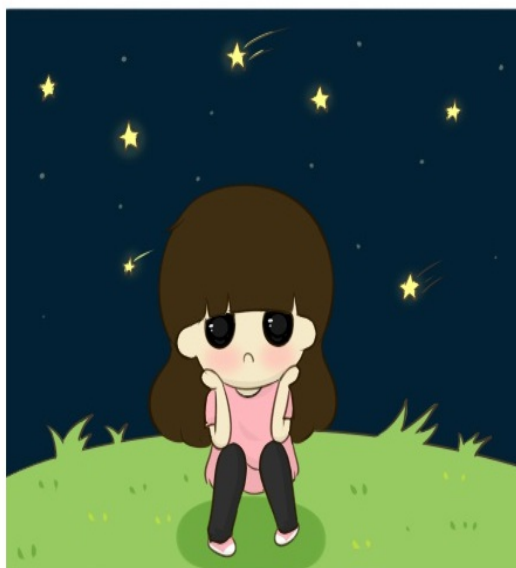
“Er.....” Du Lei Si thought for a moment, she suddenly had a bright idea, said: “I want to see the moon!”

“Look at the moon?”

“Yes, today is fifteen, and the moon must be extra round!”

This girl today is somewhat different, Lian Jun nodded: “Alright, let look at the moon.”

The luxurious white sport car carried the bride and groom who’s still in their wedding attire along the road, all the way to the top of the mountain. The car steadily slowly down, exposing a sky full of stars, and the round disk like moon.



“Wow!” Du Lei Si called, “the moon is so beautiful today!”

Seeing her look of excitement, Lian Jun couldn’t help but curve his lips.

Suddenly, his smile disappeared and was replaced by a brief shock.

Du Lei Si took the initiative to lay her head on his shoulder, and started counting the stars.

“One, two, three……”

“You are a little bit different today.” Lian Jun couldn’t help but say.

“Is it?” Du Lei Si squinted and stared at him, the stars shone into her eyes, the blackness in her eyes flickered.

Lian Jun suddenly dazed by them.

“Why are you looking at me?” The person in his arms suddenly laughed, “I know! You like me!”

Lian Jun was startled, said flatly: “I don’t.”

“You are lying!” Du Lei Si said with a smile, “you just blinked a few times, so

you must be lying.”

“I.....” Lian Jun suddenly couldn’t speak.

He didn’t speak further, Du Lei Si also didn’t speak, she leaned on the President’s shoulders and continue to count the stars.

“One hundred and sixty-seven, one hundred and sixty-eight, one hundred and sixty-nine.....”

“Actually I.....” Lian Jun suddenly spoke.

“Never mind, I’m sleepy.” Du Lei Si started to yawn.

“I.....”

“I’m sleeping, good night.”

Then Du Lei Si closed her eyes and fell asleep.

Her closed eyes under the bright moonlight, the star light reflected the white wedding dress on her body, her beauty was slightly breathtaking.

Wedding customs

| |

Chapter 10 – Wedding customs

Sleeping until dawn, Du Lei Si rubbed and patted her pillow, then with her eyes closed she comfortably patted her mouth a few times.

Today's pillow is a bit hard, but it's quite flexible.

This pillow is a little big ah, but also very warm.

Today the.....

“Ah!”

Like a dead pig howling on the hill, she awakened the sleeping Lian Jun, then he saw Du Lei Si embracing herself in horror, her mouth was still dripping drool.

He couldn't help but curve his lips: “Wake up?”

“Didn't wake up, didn't wake up.....” The President is smiling! Du Lei Si swallowed her saliva, she began to self-hypnosis, “This is a dream, this is a dream, it must be a dream.....”

“What are you talking about?” Lian Jun especially real voice rang into her ears.

Heaven, earth, ah, why is that even in her dreams the President refuses to let her go? “This is a dream, it is a dream.....” Du Lei Si kept mumbling to herself, then she simply closed her eyes and returned to sleep.

She believes that when she opens her eyes again the nightmare will end.

However, a hand suddenly touched her head, the warm heat from her head is so real.

Isn't this nightmare a little too realistic?

Du Lei Si suddenly felt she was being struck by lightning, it seems yesterday.....



She opened her eyes and looked at the smiling President, and softly asked: “Am I..... dreaming?”

Lian Jun shook his head, and then smiled.

Boom——

Du Lei Si’s fragile little heart couldn’t stand such a huge blow, she was on the verge of collapsing.

Heaven! Last night did she do something unforgivable with the President? He was actually smiling! He was so angry that he was laughing! These days interacting with the President, Du Lei Si deeply felt that this smile is very strange, very dangerous and very scheming.

Then, she moved away from Lian Jun and curled up in the corner of the car then desperately waved: “I..... I didn’t mean to embrace you..... yesterday I was drunk.....”

“Drunk?” Lian Jun was startled and the smile on his face stiffened.

Du Lei Si held up three fingers and swore: “I did not deceive you, I was drunk yesterday, I don’t remember anything. What..... whatever I did or said, don’t take it personally.....” President Jian please don’t hold grudges! Du Lei Si pray in her heart.

However, the President’s face still sank extremely terribly.

Du Lei Si quickly cry out, full of grievances: “Don’t get angry, yesterday..... I didn’t want to drink so much.....”

“.....”

“At most..... At most, next time I won’t drink so much.....”

The President’s finally erupted: “Do you still want to have a next time?”

Don’t even think about it!

The cruel reality once again proved that the resistance is short-lived, and the oppression that hasn’t been shaken for one hundred years has been shaken. After a brief change, the poor Du Lei Si was finally pushed into the abyss of oppression.

The unknown white sport car travelled, carrying along the ablazing with anger President and his silly bride back to their nest.

Upon arriving at the front door, Du papa and Du mama heard car sounds and came to the door.

“Look at the youngster nowadays!” Du mama took Du papa’s hand and said with a face of envy, “they both look energetic, wearing their wedding attire chasing romance without resting! Old man, when are you going to take me for a ride, on a romantic trip for two?”

“Okay.” Du papa nodded, “Wait for me to pump the bikes and I’ll take you to the west street to eat tofu.”

“..... Can you change to a motorbike instead?”

“Wife, with the current financial crisis, a motorbike ride at night will be easily robbed.”

“Okay, let’s bike it then.”

-_-|||

At that moment, Du Lei Si deflatedly got out of the car, upon seeing her parent’s excited expression, her mood worsen.

“Dad, mom.....” She gave a feeble cry.

This cry made Du mama very happy.

Ah! The child must be tired from last night, this son-in-law! The couple have all the time in the world, what’s the rush? Ultimately, the young are good!

Not only Du mama didn't blame her daughter's rudeness, she also took her daughter's hand and warmly asked: "Daughter, are you tired? Quickly come in and have breakfast, don't starve."

Immediately Du Lei Si was greatly moved, as expected her mother doted her the most ah! She glanced at the President beside her, who is now smiling in front of her parents, who knew he had such a poker face.

In contrast, her mother warm and sweet kindness came out.



"Daughter, your father and I are going home today."

"Ah?" Du Lei Si was startled while biting her toast, "you guys are returning so early?"

"Yes." Du mama nodded, "your father and I only took a simple leave to get here, we need to go back earlier and return to work. Besides you two are newly weds, having us stay here is inconvenient, so it's best if we return."

Just when she thought her mother was gentle, her mother wants to leave, Du Lei Si was somewhat reluctant.

"Mom, can't you stay a few more days?!" Du Lei Si begged.

"You're already married, also still so reluctant to let go of mom and dad." Du mama laughed.

“No, it’s not.....” Du Lei Si was shy, then glanced at the President, being like this she appeared more like a daughter-in-law.

However, only Lian Jun understood, this idiot certainly thought with her parents present, she had back up.

And that’s in fact true.

At this time, Du papa who has been silence suddenly spoke: “Du Du, in fact you don’t have to be reluctant to part with mom and dad, besides in a few days you guys will be coming home.”

A few days? Du Lei Si was startled for a while, “Why would we return home in a few days ah?”

“Oh you are a silly girl, even forgot after getting married, you have to return to the bride’s home.” On the side, Du mama laughed nonstop, “Did you forget hui men!?”^[1]

^[1] 回门 hui men: Hui Men refers to the bride’s home visit, traditionally taking place 3 days after the wedding ceremony. The bride’s younger brother travels to the groom’s home in the bridal car with a basket of gifts for the groom’s family. The groom then welcomes him by opening the car door for him.

San Zhao Hui Men is significant as it is the couple’s first visit to the bride’s family home as a married couple. The couple comes prepared with gifts for all elders of the family.

In contemporary times, all the events of the Chinese wedding are compressed into a single day. To symbolise the passing of three days, the bride changes out of her western style wedding gown into her Qun Kua. Red packets are also used to replace gifts for family elders.

With this, the modern Chinese wedding ceremony is complete.

Hui men!?

But this time, not only Du Lei Si but the President who stood on the side was also shocked.

How could they forget “hui men’s” thing.

What is “hui men”? “Hui men” is a Han wedding custom, after the couple is

wedded, day three, six, seven, nine, ten, or full moon, the son-in-law will bring gifts and return to his wife’s home to greet her parents and relatives.

And this “hui men” ceremony is also very important to Du Lei Si’s family. So before Du mama and Du papa came they discuss it with seventh and eighth great aunty, they agreed once their daughter wedded, their son-in-law will come to meet the family.

Such an important thing Du Lei Si didn’t remember nor did the President. However, just because they didn’t remember, doesn’t mean they don’t have to go through with it. Who told them to get married?

So, on the third day after the wedding, Du Lei Si came home with the President.



Golden turtle uncle

| |

Chapter 11 – Golden turtle uncle

And so, on the third day after the wedding, Du Lei Si returned to her bridal home with the President.

In the President's car, Du Lei Si felt uneasy, she thought for a very long time before turning to the President and asked: "Why don't we take a bus?"

However, the President replied her with his eyes: The President never takes the bus.

Du Lei Si also suggested: "Otherwise..... we take the train back?"

The President was not happy: "Are you tired of sitting in my car?"

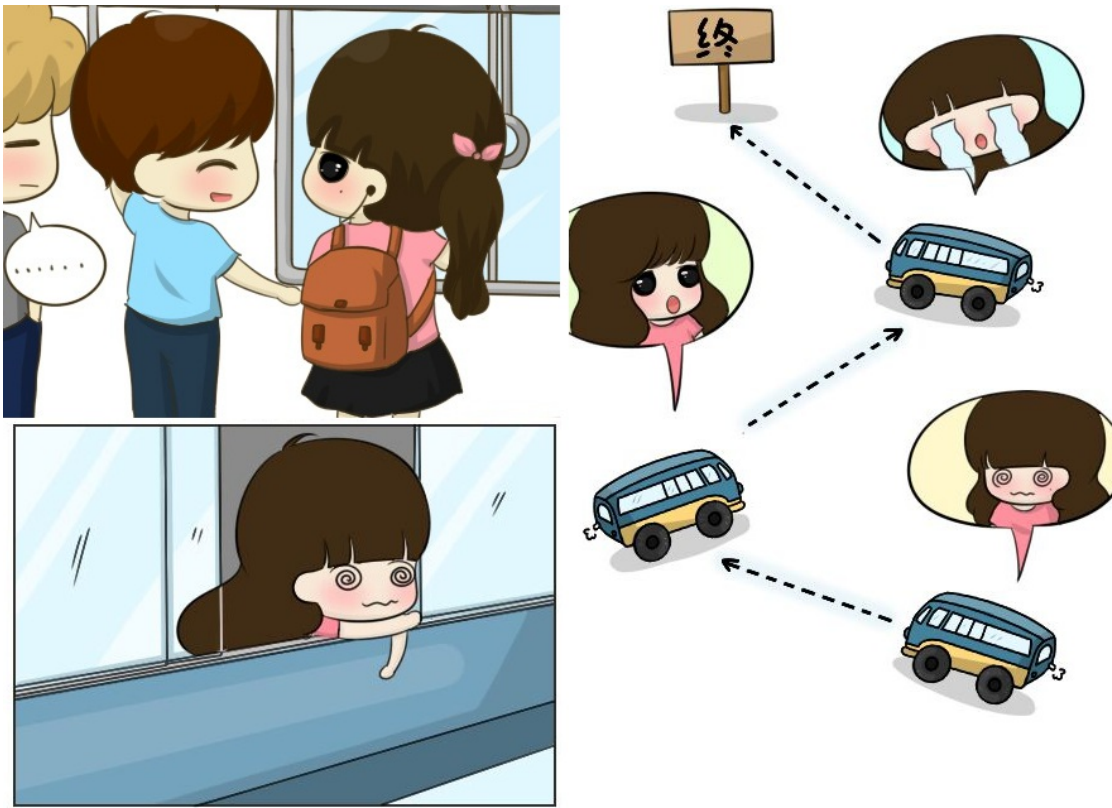
"No, no!" Du Lei Si shook her head like a rattle. To be fair, the President's driving skills and his car is the best of the best. His driving was smooth and safe, she who often suffers from car motion sickness didn't feel dizzy at all. And the dignified President personally driving, it's a rare opportunity to come by.

But the problem is, such a luxurious car driving in a rural district will only gather people's gossip!

Du Lei Si's home is an old town house, there are plenty of aunties who gather downstairs to gossip all day, if they saw the President's car, they will definitely ask her many questions. By then even the granny downstairs with her one month old grandson will also know that she married into the rich and powerful. Wouldn't she be humiliated after the divorce?

Just the thought of this, Du Lei Si felt it was unsuitable to return home in the President's car.

She rolled her eyes, her mind came up with a strategy: "I can't travel in the car for long rides, I'll get carsick!"



“Motion sickness?” Lian Jun frowned, “I never heard you mention this?”

“That’s because..... Because before the time wasn’t too long, so..... so it’s okay.....” She felt guilty saying this statement, even though she knew it was a lie, but the President believed her!

“All right.” Lian Jun nodded.

Du Lei Si suddenly felt so excited, the President actually has some humanity!

“We’ll go by plane then.”

>O<

A certain person startled and stunned, from A city to J town, it takes less than two hours by train, if they were to travel by plane.....

So, Du Lei Si took her first and most shortest flight of her life. They only just boarded the plane ten minutes ago, and now they were preparing for landing, it was too embarrassing.

However, more embarrassing things were yet to come, once the plane landed, a more swagger red sport compares the President’s white sports car was parked in front of them.

This time Du Lei Si recognized the brand—— Ferrari!

Sitting in the Ferrari to return to her home not only the area’s aunties, even

Ma aunty's dogs and cats surrounded them, staring at the car there were many discussions.

Ma aunty A: "Quick! Come look! I've seen this car on my TV before, it cost more than a million!"

Ma aunty B: "Not even! How I see it, it should be at least 10 million!"

Ma aunty C: "You guys are all wrong, this type of car is in the billions!"

Dog: "warf warf warf"

Cat: "meow— —"

With countless onlookers envious eyes, Du Lei Si lowered her head and go out of the car.

Now she extremely regretted, why didn't she wear a hat before? Right, and also a pair of sunglasses! If there was a mask, it would be better.....

With such thoughts, Du Lei Si couldn't help but steal a glance at the President. She saw him casually get out of the car, using his hands to shut the door, and then he casually straighten the suit on his body, and calmly said to Du Lei Si who almost invisibly hangs her head: "Let's go, which level is your home?"



Not a Ferrari but the car is red LOL

At that moment, Du Lei Si suddenly understood a truth: In the The President's

eyes, everything is vague and insubstantial.

When Du Lei Si walked upstairs with Lian Jun, they bump into Zhang aunty who lived a level above them, she was on her way downstairs while holding her granddaughter.

Upon seeing Du Lei Si, Zhang aunty rushed up: “Du Du, you finally came back!”

“What happened?” Du Lei Si asked.

“Your aunties, they have been waiting for you for one day!”

“My aunties came?” Du Lei Si suddenly had an ominous feeling.

“Not only is your aunties, also your uncles.....” [1]

[1] This sentence was explaining all her aunties and uncles from both her mom and dad side have come.

Zhang aunty reported an entire list of things, which made Du Lei Si’s heart sink, so much that she wanted to retreat and escape: “We..... should go back.....”

But Lian Jun stopped her: “We’re already here, you want to escape?”

“But.....” Du Lei Si’s mind instantly flashed images of them being surrounded by her aunties and uncles, it was too scary!

However, Lian Jun didn’t wait for her speak, he has taken the first step up the stairs.

“Wait a minute!” Zhang aunty stopped them, and then placed her granddaughter before the President: “President, can you hold our Ni Ni?”

The President was speechless, the little girl had reached out her hands and milky said: “Tortoise uncle hug hug!”

Uncle tortoise? Du Lei Si felt uncomfortable and embarrassed.

Zhang aunty busily smile and said: “Little kids are ignorant, don’t be offended.....” And then she stared at her granddaughter, “What tortoise? It’s golden turtle!” [2]

[2] 金龟 (婿) jīn guī: Rich husband; In ancient China’s Tang Dynasty, only certain high-ranking officials could carry the “golden turtle pouch” as a rank

symbol, hence a “golden turtle husband” as the Chinese term literally translates, was used to refer to a husband with a very high social status. But today, it only means a rich husband.

The little girl was startled before she started to laugh and cheerfully extending her hands out: “Golden turtle uncle hug hug!”

Du Lei Si: “.....”

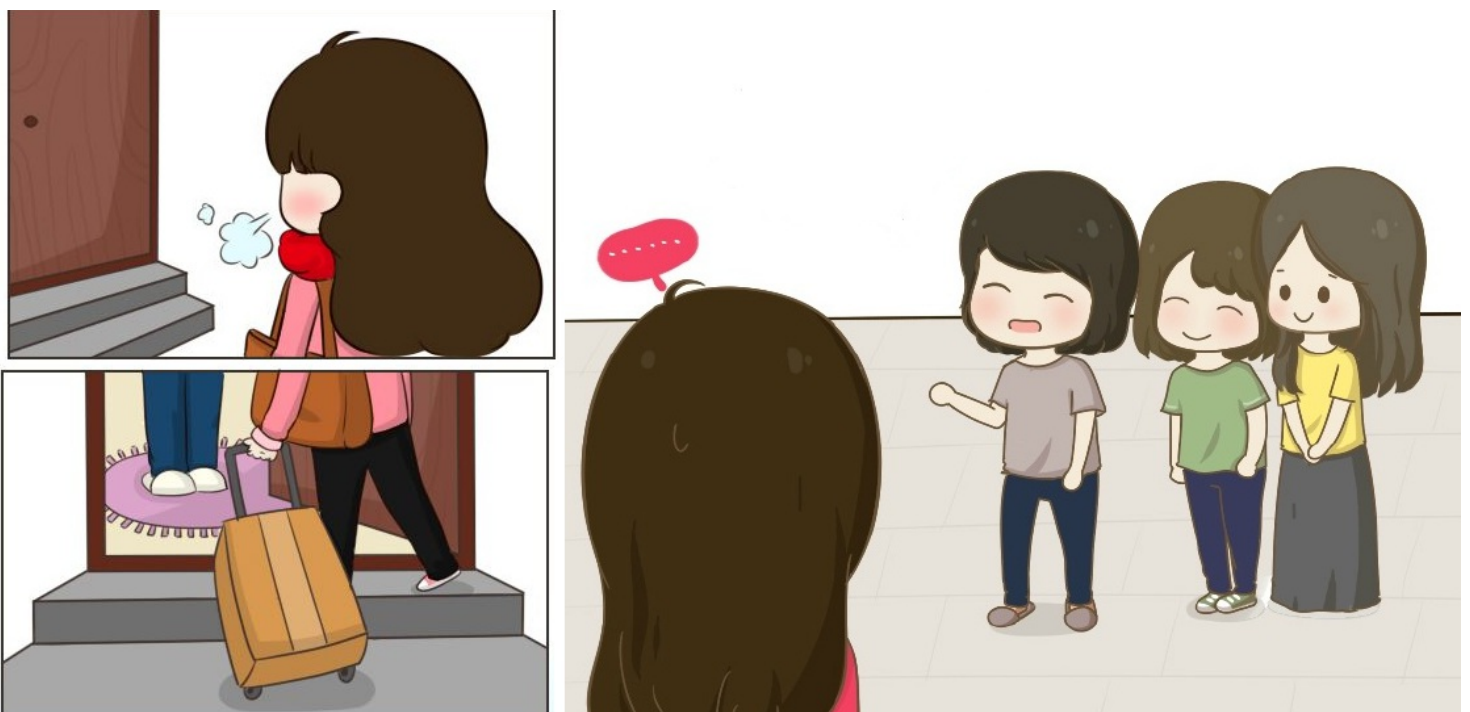
Du Lei Si originally thought that the President will be angry, unexpectedly he only hesitated for a moment, before he actually reaching out to take Ni Ni off Zhang aunty’s hands.

Once the President carried her, the little girl was happy, she clapped and began to shout: “Golden turtle, golden turtle..... in the future Ni Ni also wants to fish for a golden turtle.....”

Du Lei Si was really dumbfounded: Zhang aunty, young children has to be educated!

After an arduous journey, Du Lei Si finally made it upstairs with her “golden turtle.”

They didn’t even have the chance to ring the doorbell, when the door opened. Then, not surprisingly, a group of her aunties surrounded and trapped the President.



“President, I heard that this year the Lian Enterprise stock will be very good, is

it really true ah? Can I buy it?” Third Aunty asked first.

Lian Jun nodded: “Yes, you be rest assured and buy them.”

“Great, very good, I need to buy a little more than!” Third Aunty was very contented and went off to call her husband.

Second Aunty didn’t idle either: “Lian President, I heard the Lian Enterprise just launched a cheap family insurance which is quite a good deal, is it true? I’m planning to buy one each for my family members!”

“Yes, you can directly contact our company’s manager, say that I recommended you.”

“Really? Thank you so much!” Second aunty was full of joy and went to buy her insurances.

“Grandson-in-law, your Lian Enterprise real estate just release new property, can there a slight discount in the prices ah?” Fourth great-uncle was who ready to buy a house for his son came up and asked.

“No problem, the price can be negotiated, I’ll let my assistant contact you directly.”

“That’s great!” Fourth great-uncle stroked his beard and joyfully delivered the great news to his son.

Once Fourth great-uncle left, third sister-in-law scrape up: “Lian President, that insurance you just mentioned.....”

.....

So, according Du Lei Si’s rough statistics, that afternoon, the President has sold two houses, a dozen copies of insurance, some stocks, even her stingy Second uncle applied for a Lian Enterprise’s commercial bank credit card for his entire family!

On the side Du Lei Si’s eyes were full of admiration for the President’s business mind, he even can make so many business transactions using the back door, very good! Very strong!

But the thing that made Du Lei Si the most surprised was that she didn’t expect the Lian Enterprise to developed further in other fields, no wonder before

downstairs Ni Ni wanted the “golden turtle” President to carry her. What kind of “golden turtle” is the President? He is simply the “Real South Africa Turtle”!

| |

Very embarrassed very cold

Author Yi Jin's Note: I'll secretly tell you, in fact, this story is inspired by a classmate friend of mine, one day she was walking down the street when a stranger suddenly proposed to her, and she actually accepted the ring. However, what happened after, I don't know. But, because I called this event I couldn't help but use this to write a story, I hope after everyone read this story can forget about all the unhappy things and happily smile O(∩_∩)O~

||

Chapter 12 – Very embarrassed very cold

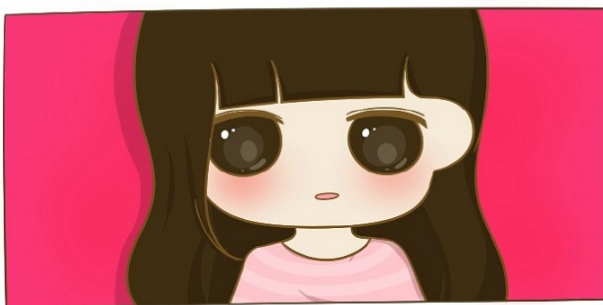
After finally realized that she had caught a turtle with a strong asset, Du Lei Si's mood was simply indescribable.

She haven't forgotten that their marriage is fake. Even though their marriage certificate is real, the wedding is real, hui men is also real, but most of all their feelings are not real.

After countless bloody facts constantly reminding her: a marriage without feeling is bound to be forgotten, one day, she and the President will divorce, they will become two unrelated strangers.

Just the thought of this, Du Lei Si couldn't help but secretly look at the extremely overbearing, vindictive, harsh and demanding President.

One day this person will leave her, it should be a very happy thing, but why isn't she happy? Is it because.....



Sh*t! Du Lei Si's mind flashed a thought, she was right!

She certain it's because she thought the President is too strong, inadvertently she made the right capitulation mistakes, while ignoring her own knowledge of patience and perseverance as a young woman in a new era.

Du Lei Si ah Du Lei Si, how do you accept being frightened by a capitalist after receiving well over twenty years of Marxism education of socialist youth? That's right! You have to resist, and must not let the President lead you by the nose!

At that moment, Du mama suddenly yelled: "Du Du, it is very late, it's unsafe to drive back, why don't spend the night here? In a moment, I'll clean up your father and my room, you guys can sleep there."

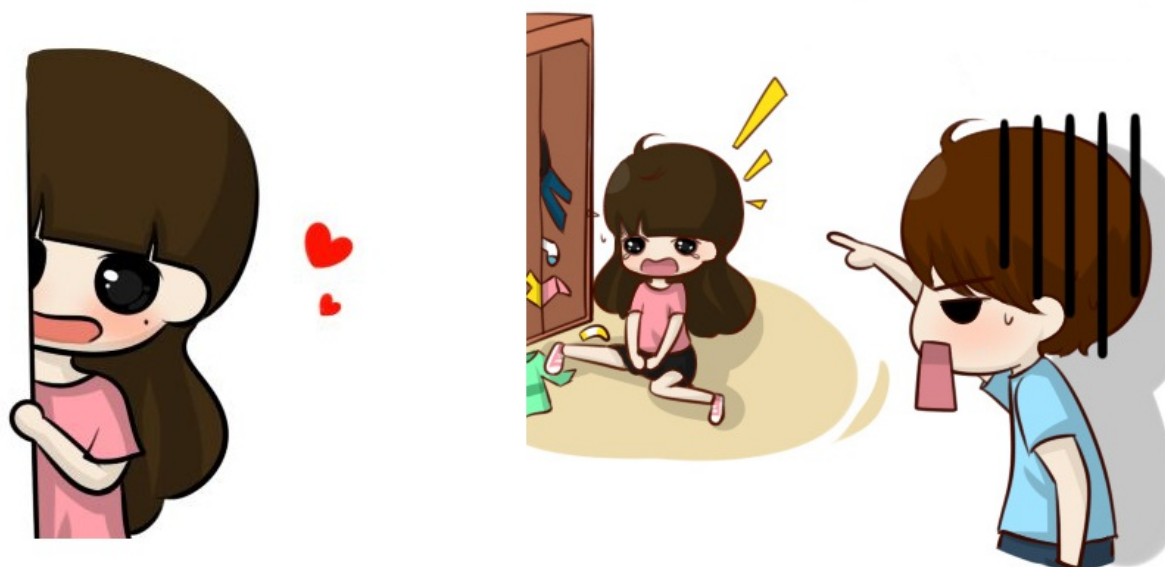
Du Lei Si's eyes lit up, the opportunity to revoke has arrived!

She didn't wait for the President to reply, and spoke first: "Mom! There's no need for this!"

Again Lian Jun besides her nodded: "This indeed is not very good."

It's rare that the President would agree with her views, Du Lei Si was slightly surprised.

Unfortunately, this is surprise wasn't over when the horror came along, because the President added the following sentence: "We'll sleep together in the other room."



The so-called another room is actually the room Du Lei Si used to sleep in, the entire room all together didn't even make up ten square meters, in addition it

was furnished with a slightly larger desk and a small bed to accommodate one person.

One bed, two people, how are they going to sleep?

For this reason, Du Lei Si was full of complaints.

How can the President not discuss with her, and decided himself? No matter what, this is her home, it enough that the President have a say in his nest. However, now that their at her place she should have the final say! That's not fair!

"Just then, why did you agree with my mom?" Du Lei Si plucked up the courage to ask.

"I did?" Lian Jun raised his eyebrow, "Wasn't it you that let me speak?"

Not only is he a dictator, but he also shirk from responsibilities! Du Lei Si anxiously asked: "I have?"

"Didn't you? But you clearly wanted to say that....." Lian Jun suddenly changed the subject, his sharp killer eyes shot over, "Or do you think, I don't deserve to sleep in your room?"

Just this one glance, the momentum that Du Lei Si accumulated deflated like balloon.

"When when..... I'm just afraid you'll be sleeping in such a small bed, it'll be uncomfortable....."

"It won't be." Lian Jun said nonchalantly, "It's perfect for one person."

"One person?" Du Lei Si was frightened, the President didn't want her to sleep the floor, right?

"Otherwise, you want to sleep with me?" Lian Jun asked.

"..... I still like to sleep on the floor more."

And so, for the first time Du Lei Si discovered the floor in her room that she has lived for more than a decade was so hard!

The cruel fact that once again proven, the drama on TV of the so-called golden laws and precious perceptions are all false, what the actor will be so stubborn

and reluctant to admit their mistakes or defeats? She hopes he will eventually be led out of the bed, go to hell!

In front of the President, all sympathy are vague and insubstantial, vague and insubstantial!

When Du Lei fell asleep with full of grievances, she had no idea what happened to the President next would leave a lifetime impression.

The clock in living room has struck twelve, Lian Jun turned over in bed.

This little bed made it really difficult for one to sleep, he didn't know how this stupid girl used to sleep in the past. However, no matter how difficult the bed was to sleep on, the floor must be more difficult.....

It is said that once the night arrives, a person's will is particularly vulnerable, which is actually true.

Lian Jun suddenly felt slightly apologetic.

So, he plans to call Du Lei Si who was sleeping on the ground to come up, he turned over, and was frightened by the sight of the scene. He saw a person standing beside the bed, staring at him.

"You..... why did you wake up?" Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si did not answer.

"Do you want to sleep on the bed, I'll let you have half of it."

She still did not answer.

Lian Jun finally found it unbearable: "Hello! Are you going to speak?"

After he finished speaking there was silence, suddenly Du Lei Si rushed up, facing Lian Jun she tried to push and bite him.

Pounding the shoving for half a night, Du Lei Si suddenly opened her mouth, biting down hard on Lian Jun's arm.

"OUCH AH!" Lian Jun didn't expect her to make such a move, he was taken by surprise and fell from the bed. As he angrily stood up, he turned on the light prepared to teach the uppity girl a lesson, however he was stunned.

He saw Du Lei Si lying on the bed with her arms and leg stretched out sleeping soundly.

Is there a mistake? This girl is sleep walking!



Time: Early in the morning

Place: The Kitchen

Character: Du mama and Du papa

Du mama whispered, pretending to be mysterious, said to her husband: “Old man, last night did you hear any sounds coming from the room next door?”

“There was?” Du papa looked confused, “It appears someone fell off their bed during their sleep.”

“Ah, you really don’t understand exotic style!” Du mama stared at her husband, “what falling out of bed, clearly we’re going to have a grandson soon!”



“Grandson? Where is our grandson?”

“.....”

“Mom, what are you talking about?” Du Lei Si yawned coming out from the room.

“Nothing, nothing.....” Seeing her daughter, Du mama immediately put away her mysterious expression, and deliberately asked, “my daughter, ah, did you sleep well last night?”

“Last night?” Du Lei Si yawned once again, “very good ah.”

Du mama is not willing to settle with that answer so she continued to ask: “Nothing happened?”

With this question, Du Lei Si was awoken.

Speaking of which, there is a very strange thing, she remembers last night she was clearly sleeping on the floor, how did she end up on this bed this morning? And she almost stepped on to the President, who was sleeping on the floor.

Wait the President was sleeping on the floor!?

Du Lei Si suddenly sober and awake.

God, the President who’s not even used to traveling on the train, how could he sleep on the floor? Is it because of her.....

Just the thought of this made Du Lei Si confused.

Sorry, I have motion sickness

| |

Chapter 13 – Sorry, I have motion sickness

Once Du Lei Si regain her conscious again, they were already back in the car, the entire way back she was in a dreary state.

Hovering over her head was the question she had tangled in her mind all morning, how on earth did she end up on the bed? And how did the President end up on the floor?

Has she been wrong about the President all along, is he actually firm in speech but soft in the heart?

Thinking of that, Du Lei Si's chest felt tightness, she couldn't help but steal glances at the driving President. In fact, the President is really good! His attentive eyes while driving is slightly mesmerizing, the contours of his face that was lit by windows shed light appeared very soft and gentle

Aware of the rising glances from the side, Lian Jun couldn't help but frown: "What are you looking at?"

She's finished! How did she get caught? In order to maintain her lady self-image, Du Lei Si decided to look for an excuse: "Well What's wrong with your eyes?" She pointed to Lian Jun's micro-swollen eyes.

Hearing this question, the President's face instantly darken.

But a certain dull person was quite unaware of climate change and continued to ask: "And your arm, why is it so red? And here....."

Finally, the President found it unbearable and interrupted her: "I was bitten by a dog."



Du Lei Si was taken by surprise: “What kind of dog that’s so violent?” Even dare to bite the President, it should be captured and brought back to be raised in a room.

“A Chinese Crested Dog.”

“.....”

Du Lei Si’s mouth twitched, the President never let an opportunity slip by to verbally abuse her.

Well, she would withdraw her mistaken ideas about him, this man is a bossy, selfish and demanding, an example of a vindictive male chauvinism!

She obviously didn’t care, but why does her chest feel slightly tight?

Just when her mind wandered off again, suddenly a van reverse out in front of the crossing.

“Watch out!”

Lian Jun suddenly hurriedly tried to avoid the van, but it was too late, the two vehicles have crashed into each other.

However, to his surprise Du Lei Si who was next to him suddenly came to protect him.

It all happened too fast, just a few seconds time, after the collisions, everything has been quiet.

Lian Jun closed his eyes and felt the person in his arms and also felt something

warm on his chest, the sticky fluid flowed

His heart was suddenly a total mess, he hastily opened his eyes: “Ey! How are you doing?”

Du Lei Si moved, but she did not answer him.

Lian Jun’s heart flustered, he wanted to help her up.

“Don’t” The person in his arms suddenly tighten her grip on his waist, she continue to stick her face in his chest, and refused to lift it up.

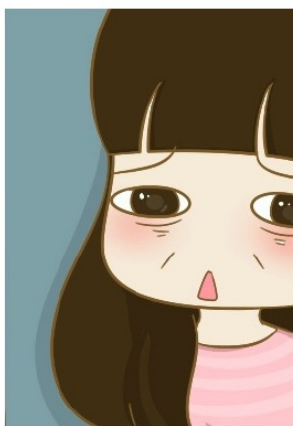
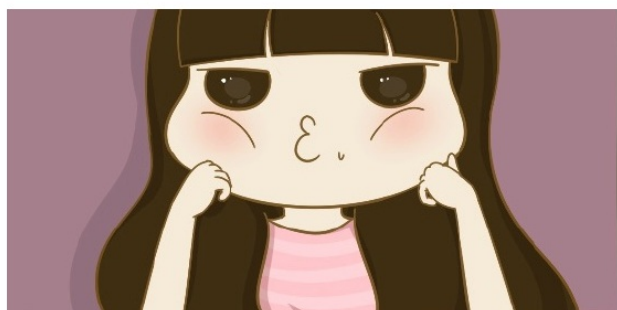
“What’s wrong with you? Speak!”

The person in his arms vaguely replied: “I will speak, but don’t be mad at me.....”

“Okay, I promise you! Now quickly lift your face up!” He was in a mess, he couldn’t imagine what will she looked like once she raises her head.

Du Lei Si slowly raised her head.

Moments later, the world was silent.



He only heard the weak Du Lei Si apologetically say: “I’m so sorry, motion sickness...”

The bloody facts told us a new truth: When you’re sitting in the car and feel chest pain, be sure to get yourself a plastic bag, so that the person sitting next to you will not suffer. Forget ruining a suit, but wasting the President’s feelings then you’re finished!

When the chauffeur drove Lian Jun and Du Lei Si back to the villa from the Public Security Bureau, it was already dark.

The President got out of the car first, his expression was so foul that you could smell it.

Then, Du Lei Si timidly followed suit.

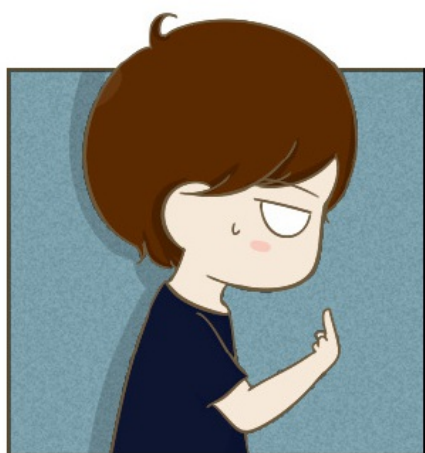
Jason who was already standing at the front door waiting for a long time, upon seeing his boss he hurriedly went up. Once he walked nearby, he suddenly stopped and stared at the fierce appearance of Lian Jun's shirt.

"What are you looking at?" Lian Jun's face was heavy as he spat out those words.

"No Nothing....." Jason didn't think his boss would be so angry, quickly plastering a smile on his face, he tried to praise: "President, your taste of clothing has increased greatly, look at the yellow pattern on your shirt, from afar it looks like a dragon, while near it doesn't appear so. Base on my years of research on art paintings, this shirt's designer certainly used split abstract!"

Walking behind Lian Jun, when Du Lei Si heard this she nearly fell down. Since she grown up, it's the first time she heard that her vomit can look like abstracts!

"Is it? " Lian Jun narrowed his eyes, "since you're so knowledgeable, I'll gift you this shirt, don't forget to wear to the company tomorrow."



Jason: "....."

All the signs indicate that, today the President is in a bad mood, in order to avoid being swept by the typhoon, Du Lei Si quickly had a few bites of her meal, and sneaked back into her room.

After returning to her room, she opened the laptop that she asked the

chauffeur to bring back from her apartment.

This laptop has been with her for a long time, even though it was old, but the performance was good, it was okay to occasionally play a few games. It was better than being in the Lian household and falling asleep from boredom.

Just as she was preparing to play some games, the penguin icon on the right corner of her computer start to flicker. Du Lei Si clicked open the program, she was frighten by the large bold red words that appeared on the interface.

..... Du Lei Si, did you die? Call me back quick!

Such verbal abuse on QQ can only be no other than her friend, Zhu Yao Fei.

When Du Lei Si connected with Zhu Yao Fei, the following chat log appeared:



Du Lei Si: I'm coming.

Pig wants to fly: Lady, you finally logged on now?

Du Lei Si:

Pig wants to fly: Speak! Where have you been these days? How come your phone is unreachable? Don't tell me, you're dumping me? I'm telling you, you still owe me 1.8 yuan of soda money, don't even think about dumping me!

Du Lei Si: Fei Fei, you have misunderstood! My phone was stolen!

Pig wants to fly: Who are you trying to lie to? Who would steal your old discontinued Nokia?!

Du Lei Si: No kidding! The robber was riding a bike, he even took my fake Gucci handbag!

Pig wants to fly: No technical skills at all.

Du Lei Si: Fei Fei, I'll tell you something, I'm married.

Pig wants to fly: ... _ ... | | | Are you sleep walking again?

Du Lei Si: I haven't slept walked in a long time

Pig wants to fly: You should lie less, back in dormitories, only I would sleep in the same bunk beds as you!

Du Lei Si: I didn't lie to you, I'm married!

Pig wants to fly: If you're married then my child can buy soy sauce!

Du Lei Si:

Like this the two of them chatted into the night.

Suddenly, Du Lei Si's stomach starts to rumble.

All thanks to the President's temper tantrums in the evening that caused her not to eat fully, now she's hungry.

Double checking the time, it was already pass 12 o'clock, the President must be sleeping in his room by now, Du Lei Si turned off the computer and sneaked out of her room.

Her goal was the kitchen far from the stairs, such a massive villa surely there will be something to eat in the fridge, right?

However, because the villa was too huge, Du Lei Si couldn't find the light switches so she had to move in the dark. Feeling her way to the kitchen she at least hit the wall three times, knocked N number of decorations and almost fell down eating dog excrement.

Turns out, the house being too big is a bad thing, if she was in her small apartment, she wouldn't have to go far.

Du Lei Si complained while opening the refrigerator which was much higher than herself.

Once she opened the refrigerator door, she felt shocked.

Why is everything drinkable? There were bottles filled from the top to the bottom, she couldn't see anything chewable. Finally in the middle of the pile of bottles, she found something different, taking a closer look, it turned out to be a bottle of tomato sauce!

ORZ, was the dinner they ate today was created out of thin air?

As she was busy wondering, suddenly the President's voice was heard: "What are you looking for?"

Poached beef

| |

Chapter 14 – Poached beef

The kitchen lights are suddenly lit, the President appeared behind, which scared Du Lei Si who just wanted to eat a late-night snack. After a moment, she noticed that the President was dressed in pyjamas, as if he just got out of his room.

Could it be the President was also hungry?

So Du Lei Si replied timidly: “I’m looking for food.....” peeping at the object within the President’s hand, he should be able to find food to eat, right? However, when she saw the object within Lian Jun’s hand she was shocked. Turns out to be disinfectant and a cotton swab!

“What happened to you?” She asked.

Lian Jun turned slowly, lightly replied: “Applying medicine.” He then took the potion and sat next to the table, lifted his pyjama sleeve.

On his arm were several scratch marks.

For a moment Du Lei Si was surprised, she suddenly remembered when they crashed today, she didn’t even ask the President if he was injured. She vomited on him, but forgot to ask such an important thing, it isn’t right.

Thinking of this, Du Lei Si felt rather guilty.

“Let me help you apply the medicine!” She walked up and decides to make up for her mistakes.

“No need.” Lian Jun spoke and proceed to open the bottle of Mercurochrome.

“Wait a minute!” Du Lei Si anxiously stepped forward to stop him, “Your wound only needs hydrogen peroxide disinfection!” She said, without any explanation took the cotton swab in Lian Jun’s hands, “Come! Stretch out your

hands.”



Lian Jun was stunned and startled, he slowly stretched out his hand.

The room was quiet, only two people’s breathing was heard. The hands that was held by her, came a steady body heat, making one forgetting about the wound pain.

“Oh, why is it so deep, the skin is also broken” Du Lei Si kept on muttering in a low voice as she swabbed the disinfectant, “suffering injuries and don’t even speak up, why if it’s tetanus? So stupid!”

“What are you talking about?” Lian Jun suddenly coldly spoke.

Sh*t! Du Lei Si was scared, she accidentally spoke her thoughts out loud.

“Nothing!” She quickly shook her head.

“You just said something stupid.....”

Du Lei Si quickly took over: “I mean, I was foolish, I didn’t even realise you were injured!” After she finished speaking, in her heart she despised herself 1000 times.

Lian Jun recover his glaze and lightly hummed: “At least you still have a little self-knowledge.”

》o《

`Turns out, saying more will only result in more mistakes, in order to prevent a

recurrence of that sort of low-level mistakes, Du Lei Si decided not to speak, and quietly accomplished the great task of applying the disinfectant for the President.

However, when one does not make a sound in such a huge house, under such circumstances is likely to cause human mind's to wonder off. Particularly Du Lei Si's poor self-control head, as she applied the medicine her mind constantly wondered about, when a word suddenly jumped out, it shocked Du Lei Si.

——A man and a women alone in a room...

Calmly thinking, it appears at a time and place like this, such hands and posture, along with the physical contact of their hands and touch emitting warmth it's really hard to tell others not to think towards the sexually explicit direction!

Just then, a glaze from above happened to fall upon her.

Feeling this glaze, Du Lei Si couldn't resist but secretly glance towards that direction.

Sure enough, the President was staring at her, his dark eyes stood motionless, as if he could see through her.

When their eyes collided, such ambiguity in the night, an adultery is bound to happen!

Suddenly, a voice broke the silence of the night.

When Du Lei Si regain her conscious, she had her head down while blushing, her voice was like a mosquito: "I'm hungry....."

She thought the President would despise her "not eating a full dinner and go looking for supper late into the night" bad conduct. The result, once she turned around, a piece of beef was placed in front of her.

Her stomach was obviously growling, however facing the bowl of beef, Du Lei Si was not happy.

President, you're fooling with me, ain't you?

This is raw ah!!

But the President coldly threw three words at her: “You grill it.”

“Well, I’m not hungry.....” Du Lei Si desperately touch her belly. To be honest, she only know how to cook three dishes in her life Instant noodles and vegetables, instant noodles and tomatoes, instant noodles and sausages.

But the President apparently wasn’t going to let her off that easily.

He gracefully rolled down his sleeves, and then gracefully spoke up: “I’m hungry.”

.....

If everything can be rewind and done again, Du Lei Si would rather starve than go downstairs looking for late-night snacks. The idea of this evil thought, she now has to serve as chef and prepare late-night snacks for the President to eat.

Looking at this piece of beef, Du Lei Si only had one thought in mind: Beef ah beef ah, why are you not a packet of instant noodles?

On the left there was the President she couldn’t afford to offend, while on the right there was the Beef King, finally Du Lei Si grit her teeth: Beef King, I’m sorry but you will have to be instant noodles!

As one can imagine, when the bowl of cooked beef is used as instant noodles was placed in front of Lian Jun, how ugly his facial expression was.



“What is this?” He asks without any expression on his face.

“Convenient Ah no! It is poached beef!” Du Lei Si guilty answered.

Sure enough, the President frowned: “Can you eat this thing?”

“It... should... be... possible... maybe ... perhaps...”

“.....”

Du Lei Si never thought that this bowl of convenient ... Ah no! This poached beef is actually edible! After eating the first piece of beef, the President paused and picked up a second piece.

Du Lei Si's heart suddenly lit up with hopes: “Is it good?”

“It's horrible to death.”

Unpalatable? Her new-found confidence was dampened.

She knew it's no where that delicious, however unpalatable to that level is a bit too exaggerated, right? She can cook instant noodles in three different ways!

“I don't believe you, let me try it.” Du Lei Si unwilling to admit defeat.

“There's no need.” Lian Jun stops her.

“No, I must try it and see for myself!” Du Lei Si unwilling to let it go.

“Do you think I'm lying to you?”

“.....”

The President continues to eat.

Five minutes later.

“..... I'm hungry, can you let me taste it?”

“You just said you weren't hungry?”

“.....”

After another five minutes, the President was still eating! He ate while shaking his head.

Du Lei Si was angry: “Since it's so awful, why do you still eat it?”

“If I don't eat, isn't it too wasteful?”

“.....”

Thus, under the President's powerful aura, Du Lei Si can only hopelessly watch as he ate the entire plate of the “horrible to death” beef.

He didn't even left her any beef residue!

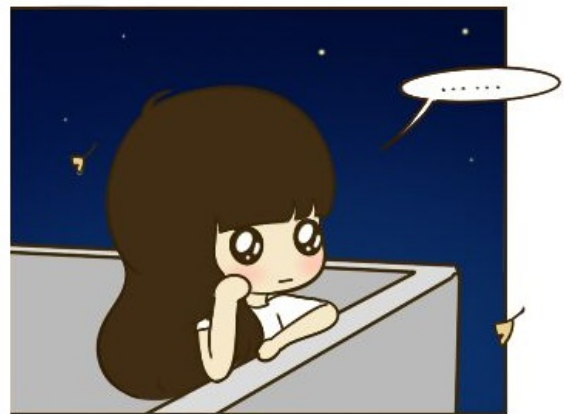
After the meal, the President shook his head and commanded: “Starting tomorrow, you will follow Wu Aunty to learn how to cook a dish each day.”

||

Luxury mansion without the president, Du Lei Si is the king

||

Chapter 15 – Luxury mansion without the president, Du Lei Si is the king



These days, Du Lei Si have been having nightmares every night.

She dreamt about the pot of beef coming alive, it grew arms and legs coming towards her while grabbing her by the neck it shouted: “Cook me again! Cook me again!!!”

Every time she woke up she would be covered in cold sweats.

So with this cycle, Du Lei Si vulnerability had collapsed after seeing the steak on the table.

“Beef King, a wrong has its instigator, wanting to cook you wasn’t me, you really have to stop seeking me out, please please.....”

“What are you muttering?” Lian Jun who was having breakfast frowned.

“Nothing, I’m praying.” Du Lei Si replies.

“Do you believe in Christ?”

Du Lei Si shook her head: “I believe in the beef.”

-_-|||

After breakfast, old housekeeper Yu brought the suit, suggesting that the President need to go out to revitalize the international economy. At this time, Du Lei Si's mood was particularly bright.

Soon, Jason who was wearing that abstract shirt appeared at the gate on time, seeing Du Lei Si, Jason bow respectfully and said, "Good morning, Madame."

Hearing this horrifying title coming from Jason, Du Lei Si has long been accustomed to it. And, compared to the tough and vengeful President, Jason is a good subject to have a conversation with.

So, while the President went upstairs to change his clothes, Du Lei Si moved closer to Jason's side, staring at that washed shirt, the light yellow blot on the shirt could still be seen.

Because that day he said the wrong thing, Jason had to wear this shirt a whole week, and he has taken steps to prove this timeless truth, "Company a king is just accompanying a tiger".

Surrounded by the Madame President observing him up and down, Jason felt a bit uneasy: "Madame, may I ask what can I do for you?"

"Jason, aren't you tired of running behind the President and praising him every day?"

Jason hesitated and said, "I'm not tired! It is an honor to work behind the President."

Honoured? Du Lei Si's entire body felt cold all over.

"The President is not here, you no longer have to flatter him!" Patting Jason's shoulder, Du Lei Si said in a heroic tone, "I see you're almost in tears wearing this shirt, it must be very uncomfortable? No wonder he is so overbearing, he never listens to the opinions of others, once he is unhappy will scapegoat others, his mind is full of blight on capitalism..... "

"Madame, you don't say any more." Jason's facial expression was somewhat ugly.

"What does it matter!" Du Lei Si said happily and in the moment, she wasn't

willing be interrupted. So she continues to talk and accuse, “Do you know how overbearing the President is? He actually asked me to cook beef for him every day! Does he think beef are instant noodles? When he wants it cook, he expect it done right away! Even worse is that he says its unpalatable while also eating the entire bowl, after he finishes he complains I didn’t improve, saying I don’t even know how to cook a bowl of beef”

“Madame... ..” Jason was almost in tears.

But Du Lei Si don’t take him seriously, and continued to speak about as her arms excitedly had a dance performances, causing Jason who was standing there, wanting to leave but unable to.

Du Lei Si vent her belly full of complaints, Jason has been embarrassed and felt awkward further more.

“Well, you also think it’s too much?” Du Lei Si asked.

“It’s quite excessive.” A faint sound spoke behind her.

“That’s right la” Du Lei Si said to that point and froze.

Pre... .. President!!!

Feeling that things weren’t good Du Lei Si mechanically slowly turned her head, still holding onto a glimmer of hope to live: “You What time did you arrive?”

Lian Jun emotionlessly replied: “When you said evil of capitalism.”

Never in her life did Du Lei Si hate herself this much as she did now, why did she say evil of capitalism? If she said socialist characteristics would have been much better! Great, now the President is angry!

(>_<)

However, on the contrary to Du Lei Si’s this time the President wasn’t even angry, instead of anger, his attitude was unusually kind.



“These days you are home, go to the hospital to see Grandma more, she likes you a lot.”

“Uh” Du Lei Si nodded blankly.

“Go to bed earlier, and don’t go on the internet too much.”

“Uh” Du Lei Si continued nodding.

“If there anything, give me a call.”

“Uh.....”

“Here, this is for you.”

“Uh.....”

“Then I’m going.”

“Oh wait wait!” Du Lei Si suddenly regain her conscious, Lian Jun was already at the gate. She rushed out and shouted, “Where are you going?”

In the huge yard, came the voice of the President in the light wind: “Business trip.”

Business trip, business trip, business trip... ..

The word reverberated in Du Lei Si’s head for a long long time, and then she suddenly regain her conscious: The President is going on a business trip!!!

At that moment, as if the haze in the sky was swept away, the brilliant sunshine returned to Earth, Du Lei Si felt life was full of glory, once again it lit up.

Goodbye, Beef King!

Goodbye, nightmares!

Goodbye, oppression!

Du Lei Si messy laughing in the wind: I, Du Lei Si the King is back!!!

She almost ran back to her room, Du Lei Si started rolling around on the bed and rolled out again onto the mattress jumping around, when she got tired of dancing, she continued to lay on the bed

This madness lasted for a while, she suddenly stopped, paused for a moment and was depressed.

What's the difference when the President isn't home?

It would be—eating, sleeping, playing beans!

besides being depressed, Du Lei Si decided to talk with Zhu Yao Fei.

“Fei Fei, are you free? Let's go shopping.”

“Shopping?” Zhu Yao Fei voice came through the phone, “Du Lei Si, you have the money to go shopping, but no money to repay me? Hurry and pay me back, you still owe me 1.8 Yuan soda money!”

Money?

Speaking of this, Du Lei Si's high spirit came crashing down once again.

Since she moved here and given the apartment back to the landlord, and the mercenaries for breaching her contact plus the two months rent! And she just repaid her credit card debt

Credit card?

Du Lei Si's eyes light up! Before the President left, it appears he placed something into her hand what could it be She looked around, and sure enough in bed she found that something called credit card!

Seeing the credit card, Du Lei Si's fragile little mind cannot suppress her rising excitement.

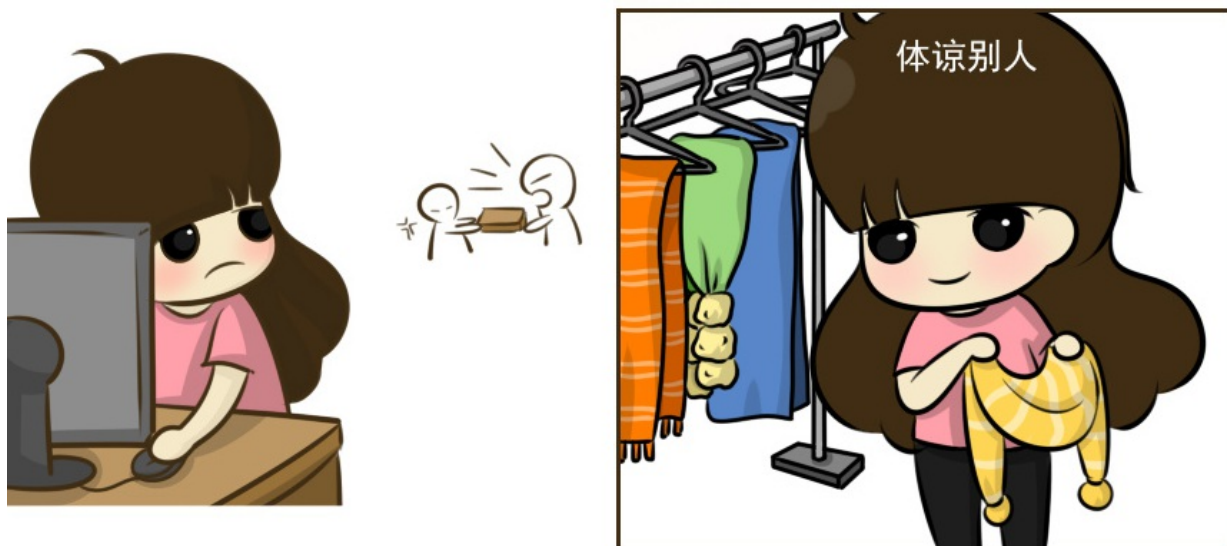
Finally! Finally a scene on television has appeared! Usually the rich and powerful actor will pass a credit card to the heroine, then handsomely say: “Take it, the pin is your birthday.”

It seems that what appears on TV isn't entirely a lie, there are advantages

marrying into the rich and powerful!

“Hey, Du Lei Si, what’s going on with you?”

“Fei Fei, I got the money!”



“Money?”

“No that’s not right!” Du Lei Si’s voice trembled with emotions, “I’m not rich, but I have a card! Credit card!”

“Credit card?” Zhu Yao Fei was clearly confused, “Haven’t you overdrawn your credit card limit?”

“This is not my card was someone else gave me!”

“Someone else’s card? Do you know the pin?”

“.....”

Du Lei Si was embarrassed, it seems the President forget to tell her the most important thing.

She was speechless when Zhu Yao Fei’s voice scolded her: “Du Lei Si, why are you still in the clouds? Still want to use your credit card! Do you really think you marry into the rich and powerful? I’m telling you in this society now, a 26 older young women like you, no body, no looks, no job, no education, there’s a higher chance of you walking on the street and hit by meteorite than marry into the rich and powerful! A water snake in the bucket, even if you do marry into the rich and powerful, one day a mistress will rampant you down before you realise it!”

Zhu Yao Fei scolding, Du Lei Si who wanted to use the credit card was woken to

immersed pain.

She has always claim to be a young intellectual women in the new era, a proud self-reliance that lead by virtues, however upon marrying into the rich and powerful she forgot these completely. If things were to go on like this, she will be assimilated by the bourgeoisie!

Once she thought of this, Durex was nervous.

While the President is very rich, although she is now living a luxury bathrooms is larger than the small apartment she once lived in, a lot of food for every day. Although her life as a rich wife is really attractive, but this is no excuse for her fall!

“Fei Fei, you’re right! I should rely on myself, back into the revolutionary road of hard work and plain living!” Du Lei Si suddenly stood up, and clenched her fist, “I’ve decided, I’m looking for work!”

Zhu manager, you are so generous!

Merry Christmas eve dear readers! I'm not sure whether I'll be updating tomorrow since it's Christmas and I have a family dinner party. So I would like to wish everyone a Merry Christmas and new year! Enjoy your holiday!

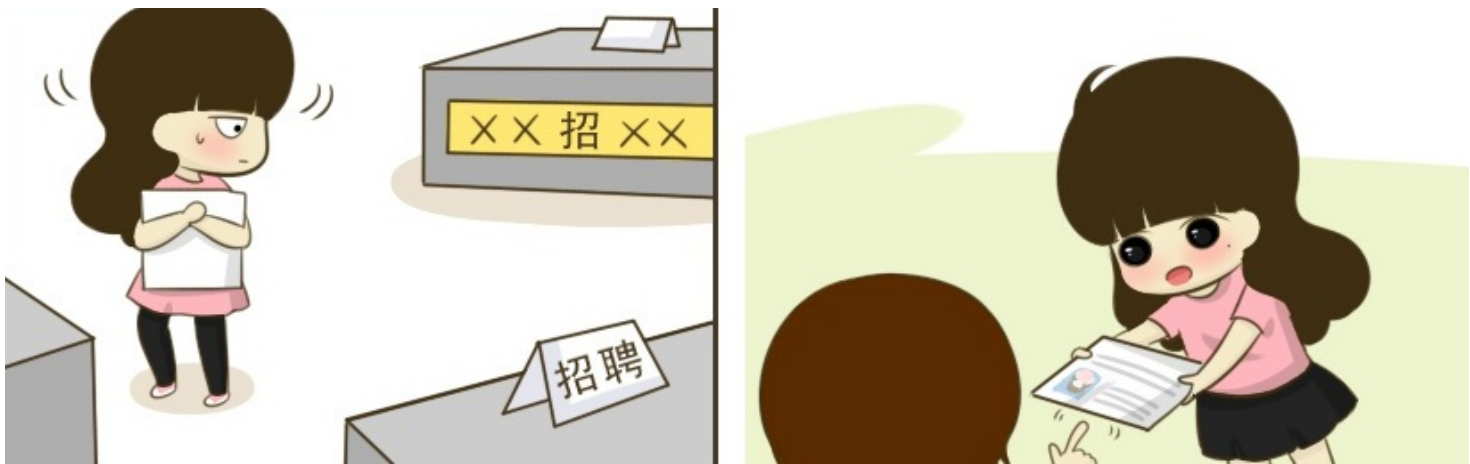
||

Chapter 16 – Zhu manager, you are so generous!

Since Du Lei Si was determined to find work, she put her words into actions.

Du Lei Si first applied for a position as a small local newspaper reporter. This is her old job, combined with her work experience, the editor looked at her résumé with satisfaction.

Seeing the job is almost within reach, she didn't expect the editor to suddenly frowned.



“Miss Du is married?”

Du Lei Si was startled, she remembered she hesitated for a long time before truthfully filling out married on her resume. So she nodded: “Yes, I’m married.”

“Then does Miss Du also had a baby?”

A baby? Du Lei Si shakes her head.

Editor-in-Chief frowns deepens: “In other words, Miss Du is married but has no children, is that right?”

It turns out that married people looking for work also have to answer this question, Du Lei Si nodded: "Yes."

Once she said this, Editor-in-Chief expression changed, she emotionlessly said: "Okay, please go back and wait for news."

Du Lei Si wasn't hired, hearing those words she knew there was no hope.

So strange, it was all going well just a moment ago, how come they didn't give her a chance? Du Lei Si was depressed.

What made her even more depressed was the fact after she applied for several positions, she was asked the same question and then was rejected. Finally, Du Lei Si finally asked the staff standing by.

"Hello, I would like to ask you, do companies care so much that employees are married?"

The staff gave her a contemptuous glance: "We don't mind married employees, the thing we mind are the female employees who are married but don't have children."

"Why ah?"

Isn't this discrimination?

"Female employees like you who are married but never had children, working in the company for a period of time will apply for maternity leave for several months. The company has paid as usual, plus the allowances, a little company like us can't afford it."

Hearing those remarks was an eye opener for Du Lei Si.

For a long time, she couldn't find any work because of the culprit President ah! If it wasn't because of the President, why would she be married so soon? If it wasn't because she was married, she would have found work by now!

Du Lei Si wanted to sing a song: The President is to blame! (In an automatic tone ~)

Because she couldn't find work, Du Lei Si dejectedly returned home. After returning home, she called Zhu Yao Fei: "Fei Fei, I can't get a job."

“Why?”

“Because they don’t want a married woman like me.”

“Du Lei Si, are you still in delusion that you married into the rich and powerful? You’ve lost your mind!” Zhu Yao cried, to this day, she still does not believe that Du Lei Si is married.

Zhu Yao Fei’s dedication to this matter made Du Lei Si speechless.

After Zhu Yao Fei finished scolding, she still had a good heart, she said: “Well, tomorrow go to my second uncle’s store to try out, I heard that they are looking for counter salesperson.”

“But I’m looking for an office job.....” Du Lei Si said that sentence with difficulty.

“You have to be less picky! In this current world, which job isn’t an office works? Come on, face the truth!”

Face the truth, Du Lei Si! You’re not married to a husband. You’re married to the President!

The next day, Du Lei Si to the mall where Zhu Yao Fei offered her the job, she was received by the store manager Zhu Da Fu, Zhu Yao Fei’s Second Uncle. Seeing Du Lei Si has come, Zhu Da Fu was particularly enthusiastic: “You’re Xiao Fei’s classmate, right? Come on, fill out this form.”

Du Lei Si took form, while filling out the status column she was more mindful before filling in unmarried.

“Not bad! Not bad!” Grabbing Du Lei Si’s form, Zhu Da Fu nodded, his mouth didn’t stop talking, “Very suitable, very suitable.....”

Du Lei Si wondered she doesn’t have sales experience, why does the Manager seemed particularly interested in her?

Just as she was thinking, Zhu Da Fu had finished reading her resume, he smiled as he said to her: “Wait a minute I’ll take you down to the counter, you can start work today.”

“So soon?” Du Lei Si was a bit surprised, “Don’t I have to do any training?”

“No you don’t! Counter sales employee has done this for a long time, you just to follow her in sales.” Having said that, Zhu Da Fu also firmly patted Du Lei Si’s shoulders: “Xiao Du, I like you!”

-_-|||

After a few minutes, Du Lei Si finally understand why Zhu Fu will let her work with such enthusiasm for her to start work straight away. This counter only one reason——because it lack the manpower of selling condoms!



“Your called Du Lei Si?” The only condom sales assistant after finding out that’s Du Lei Si real name was surprised, “are you sure it’s not your stage name?”

Du Lei Si was embarrassed, it seems when you sell condoms you use a stage name.

“No it’s not.” Du Lei Si awkwardly explained.

“This is a good name.....” The sale assistant peerlessly stroked his chin and said to himself, “I want to change my name to Jie Shi Bang.^[1] Maybe sales will increase oh.....”

^[1] 介士邦 Jie Shì Bāng: Bachelor

“Good! Then I’ll change my name called Olay okay!” The sale assistant on the skin care counter said.

“You’re also changing, then I have to change mine to Mei Bao Lian!” The sale assistance on the cosmetic counters chimed in.

“Then I want Chow Tai Fook!”

“You’re call Chow Tai Fook, then I’ll be Chow Sang Sang, great!”

“.....”

Amid the discussion only Du Lei Si who has been silent: They said so many names, none of them are stage names ah! They’re real!

In the heated discussions, Manager Zhu Da Fu was also alerted and triggered his inspiration.

He patted his bald forehead and thought: Yes! Why not give his sale assistant team a stage name as well?

So, the Manager modified all the counter salesperson to use the stage name to perform!

Staring at the red and black signs on the counter, Du Lei Si suddenly wanted to burst into tears.

Since Zhu Da Fu decided the stage name policy this morning. In the afternoon, he asked each counter make a sign like this, showing each counter’s salesperson stage name.

Their counter sign——written in big black bold letters: Jie Shi Bang and Du Lei Si

Looking around there were identical signs on each counter, from afar, the sea of red was truly cheerful.

“Very good! That’s good!” Zhu Da Fu watched his own masterpiece, nodded, “Xiao Du ah! You came to the mall, giving us such a good idea, I decided to give you a bonus!”

A bonus? Du Lei Si was swept away weakly, her eyes shining.

“Come to my office and collect \$20 store coupons, remember to buy at least \$500 for the coupon to be valid!”

\$20 coupons buy at least \$500

T_T

Zhu Manager, very generous of you!

Heaven, earth, who is she finding to trial?

Sorry for the lack of daily updates, after Christmas I caught a cold, so I have been fighting the cold and lack of sleep, anyways here's the next chapter.

| |

Chapter 17 – Heaven, earth, who is she finding to trial?

“President, we haven’t finished discussing the investment. Returning, wouldn’t you...” Jason paused.

“Let them wait.” Lian Jun’s expression was sombre, “The thing I asked you to investigate, did you find out yet?”

“I did found out, however...” Jason was in a dilemma.

“What is it?” Lian Jun’s voice deepen within a few minutes.

“Madame she ... went to look for... work.....”

“Work? Where did she go?”

“A small company owned by the Lian Enterprise... in the... sales department.....”

“Is it?” His thin lips curve, and after a while, Lian Jun said, “Jason, there’s spare time on today’s itinerary, right? Accompany me to the mall to inspect the sales.”

There’s a sayings, a calm before the storm.

Which is right! One block from the President’s Office was the mall, a row of prosperity and peaceful scene.

“It was so unexpected! Great!” Zhu Da Fu was moved to tears.

Just a day earlier, not only did their stage name promotion strategies attracted a large number of uninformed masses of onlookers, but ushered in an interview with the city’s most famous local radio A station.

The beautiful reporter wore a cut shirts while holding a microphone standing in front of a crowd: “Dear audience, a few days ago the city mall came up with a

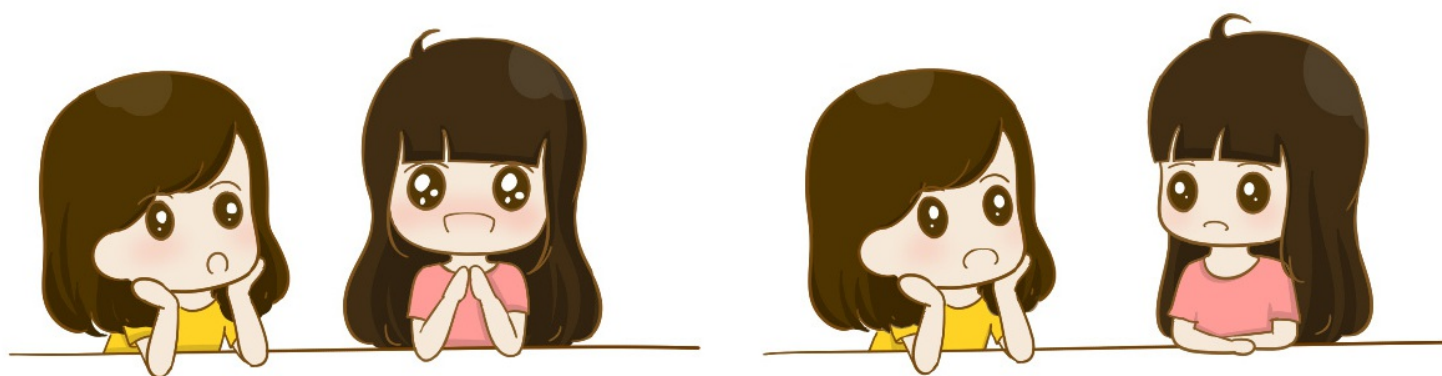
new marketing strategy which caused a huge stir after netizens created internet exposure, now let us interview the mall manager, Zhu Manger.”

Zhu Da Fu stole glances at the girl breasts while talking about this great idea, and soon his frothing lewd images along with the television broadcast was spread through the streets of the city, it attracted more onlookers, within one day the store sales hit a new record, how can Zhu Da Fu not smile?

Zhu Da Fu was delighted, and decided to give every salesperson’s within the mall a bonus, which made everyone happy! Everyone was pumped up with more spirits, apart from the listless Du Lei Si.

“Xiao Du, you add oil[1]! The manager will give us a bonus!” Countless voice cheered.

[1] 加油 Jia You: means to cheer someone on.



“Just now I felt my left eyelid itch, I feel that managers will certainly give us coupons this time.”

“.....”

Du Lei Si’s intuition was right, with a wave of Zhu Da Fu’s hands, the coupons were sent down, this time the value was increased to 100, but one must spend 1000 Yuan within the mall.

After the coupon was distributed, Du Lei Si’s eyes constantly twitched.

So strange, why is that after the coupons were distributed her eyelids still twitched? Du Lei Si rubbed her temples, she intends to take the opportunity to have a rest.

At that moment, a sudden uproar erupted within the mall.

“Did you hear? Today an upper lead will come down to inspect the sales! I

heard it's someone important!" A nosy mysterious woman said.

"Really? Someone important, so mysterious?"

"I heard it is the President of Lian Enterprise!"

"Really? I heard....."

The following sentence Du Lei Si did not listen further, her mind was filled with the phrase "The President of Lian Enterprise", her entire body instantly froze.

The President of Lian Enterprise wouldn't happen to be...?

A gust of wind blew in Du Lei Si couldn't help but shiver.

"Come here! Look!" Someone exclaimed.

Already here?

Du Lei Si was startled awake. Whether or not it's the President, she needs to hide first.

So she pretended to pick up something, then with the fastest speed hid under the counter.

Soon came the sound of footsteps, followed by a gradual clear dialogue.

"President, for you to personally inspect such a small shopping centres like ours is too much trouble, such dedication!" Zhu Da Fu said with a flattering smile, the flesh on his face hidden his eyes.

"I have heard that there's a new promotional idea at the mall?" Du Lei Si's heart was startled after hearing a familiar voice, her entire body shrink even deeper.

Upon Lian Jun mentioning this, Zhu Da Fu's spirit increased and recalled what happened yesterday and what the beautiful reporters exactly said in high-spirited passion!

"You're saying all the sales assistance use stage names?"

"Yes ah!" Zhu Da Fu smiled and nodded, he suddenly thought of something, "Expect for one employee, she used her real name!"

Zhu Da Fu's intention was to mobilize the atmosphere, he also wanted to

boast about his rich ability to think, but reaching Du Lei Si's ears, those words sounded like a time bomb ready to explode in her mind instantly.

She finished! President, please do not ask to further ah!

But the President apparently didn't go by her means, he continued to ask: "Oh, who is this?"

"This is our new employee Xiao Du ah! Yes, she is in this counter!" Zhu Da Fu said, he has led Lian Jun to the condom sales counter.

Du Lei Si was nervous, her head shrink lower and deeper.

She did not know, the more she deliberately avoid them, the more of Lian Jun's attention she attracted.

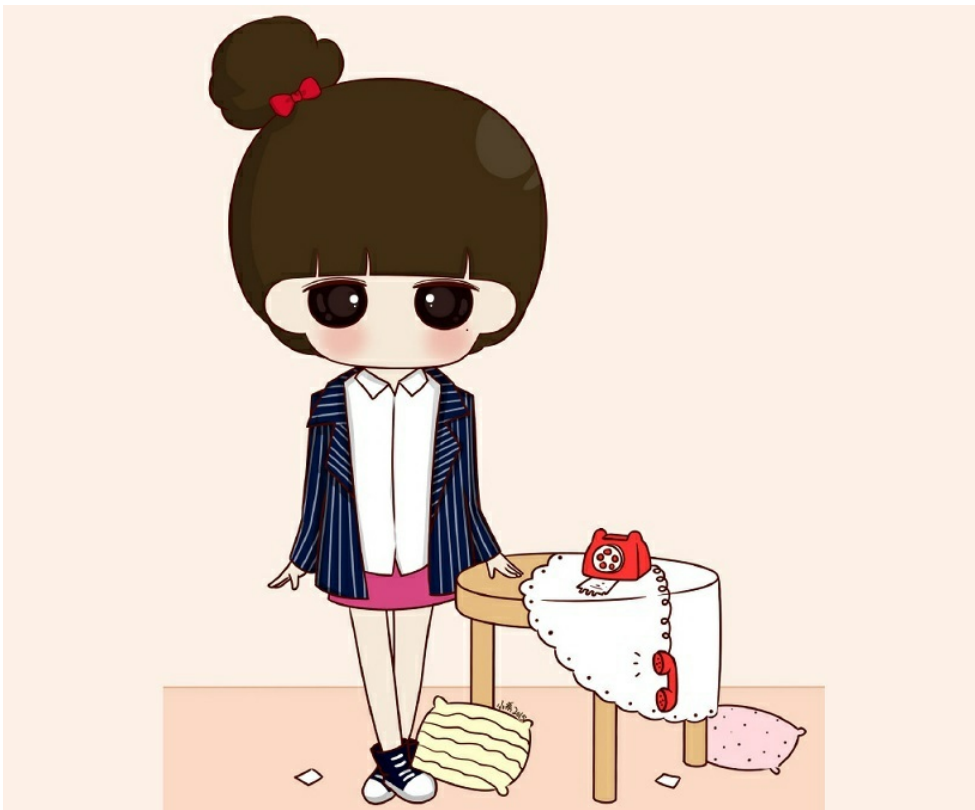
"President, let me introduce to you the salesperson that gave me this inspiration." After Zhu Da Fu said this he shouted toward Du Lei Si, "Xiao Du, come here for a moment! Quick!"

Du Lei Si who crouched in the corner of the counter, refused to come out even after Zhu Da Fu loudly called out to her.

At this point, Lian Jun has directed his aggressive gaze on her back, even if she couldn't see it, she could feel the chilling atmosphere.

"Xiao Du, what are you doing? Quickly, come here!" Zhu Da Fu urged loudly.

Du Lei Si had to lower her head and slowly emerged from below the corner, then turned and bowed her head, she changed the tone of her voice with the following sentence: "How do you do Manager."



“President, this is our salesperson Du Lei Si.” Zhu Da Fu said proudly, “This is not her stage name, it’s her real name ah!”

Zhu manager! You big mouth! Du Lei Si’s heart shouted.

The unhurried voice of Lian Jun was heard: “Is it? I seem to know an old friend by the name of Du Lei Si, I do not know if it’s the same one??”

“Oh, really?” Zhu Da Fu was overjoyed, “Xiao Du quickly lift your face so the President can see!”

Why does hearing such words such like a customer in a brothel picking a prostitute? Du Lei Si bite the bullet and lifted her face.

Zhu Da Fu hastily said: “President, is it your friend ah?”

This made the silent Du Lei Si gasped.

It was a long time, before Lian Jun’s faint voice was heard: “I think I got the wrong person.”

Huh? Du Lei Si was shocked, how come the President didn’t expose her?

Just as she was pondering on the situation, Zhu Da Fu enthusiastically introduced: “Xiao Du is our newcomers here, her performance has been very good ah.”

“Really?” Lian Jun glanced at her, then quietly asked, “What past work

experience does Miss Du have?”

“.....”

Du Lei Si couldn't come up with an answer.

Zhu Da Fu could see things weren't right, he quickly playing the rounders: “Xiao Du is no work experience, but she was still young and not married. She have plenty of time to study hard, there is a great potential for development!”

Du Lei Si anxiously wanted to cry, Zhu manager, you could have mentioned anything, why did you mention marriage! Sure enough, Lian Jun's expression coldly changed: “Miss Du is not married?”

ext-align: justify;”>”Ah.....” Du Lei Si sounded like a mosquitoes.

“Not married, wouldn't you lack the experience of selling such product?”

This question caused much embarrassment for Du Lei Si.

Experience? What experience? Could it be upon thinking of this, her face instantly burned up.

Lian Jun continue relentlessly asked: “I would like to ask Miss Du, there are so many brands on the counter, do you understand the characteristics of each brand?”

Facing the President's aggressiveness, the things Du Lei Si learn with those days has been forgotten, her mind only felt blank, she didn't know what to say.

Receiving such a reaction, the President's expression rapidly darken and said in a harsh tone: “Miss Du, you haven't personally tried the product you're trying to sell?”

“This.....”

Finally because Du Lei Si felt overwhelmed, she began to incoherent: “Either I go back to try tonight”

“Oh?” Lian Jun narrowed his eyes: “Whom does Miss Du intend to try it with?”

“.....”

“Miss Du isn't speaking, does this imply you were just trying to fool me?”

“I.....”

“Of course not! Who would dare to fool you President!” Zhu Da Fu playing rounders again, “Xiao Du is a very serious employees, I believe she will try it tonight! Isn’t that right ah? Xiao Du!” “Zhu Da Fu’s killer eyes shot over, clearly telling her: If you do not try it, don’t bother coming in tomorrow!

Facing this double pressure, Du Lei Si finally collapsed, “I will go back today and try it with my boyfriend, is it okay?”

Once she finished those words, the mall was suddenly quiet.

Du Lei Si was confused, my god, what did she just say?

Lian Jun was startled, his suddenly evoke a subtle hint of laughter: “If so, I’m looking forward to listening to Miss Du trial tomorrow, I think Miss Du will not let me down.”

“No I won’t” Du Lei Si cried without tears.

After Lian Jun left, a large group of female quickly gathered together to gossip.

“Wow! That’s the big boss Oh! Oh so cool!” On the side unparalleled mediator issued a praise.

“Did you noticed his eyes, almost discharging his charm everywhere ah!”

“Yes ah! How come he didn’t talk to me? Such a shame.....”

“Xiao Du you have such good luck ah! Having the chance to have a conversation with the President!”

“.....”

However, Du Lei Si didn’t listen to these arguments, in her mind only echoed and reverberated two words – try! use!

Heaven ah, the earth ah, who is she going to try this on ah? ? ?

Leniency to those who confess, severity to those who resist

| |

Chapter 18 – Leniency to those who confess, severity to those who resist

Since becoming an adult, for the first time Du Lei Si realized what comes out of her mouth can cause trouble... ..

Until her shift ended, she was still troubled by issue of trying the condoms. Who told the President to be so aggressive, causing her convulsively agree to the promise and it's too late to back down.

Trying a condom isn't like trying cosmetics, you can't just casually apply it on the face and be done. Does she really need to find someone to use it on?

Thinking to this point, Du Lei Si wanted kill herself at the condom counter.

Well, things have progress to this point, she can only take it one step at a time!

When Du Lei Si trudged wearily out of the mall Zhu Da Fu came to say goodbye to her: "Xiao Du, be careful on the road, remember to try it tonight ah!"

She stumbled and nearly fell at the gate.

Zhu Manager, can you not be so horrid?

It was a very long way home, when Du Lei Si arrived at the front door, she hesitated for a long time, before she finally pressed the doorbell.

Moments later, Old Yu had appeared to open the door for her.

Seeing Old Yu, Du Lei Si decided to gather intelligence about the enemy: "Old Yu, is the President home yet?"

"Reporting to Madame, the President have just returned and is now waiting for you in the dinning for a meal."

"Then... ..did the President say anything?"

"Reporting to Madame, upon returning the President haven't spoken."

She finished! Du Lei Si was frightened, the President has been so angry with her that he wouldn't even speak!

“Then how did... the President's mood appear...?”

“Reporting to Madame, the President's mood didn't look very good... ..”

At the moment, Du Lei Si's mind rotated three words——She's done for!!

Maybe tomorrow newspaper headlines will be 《The lonely women plunge into the rich and powerful, the angry President divorce his wife!》; Or 《The story behind the hidden violence within the rich and powerful》; or 《Unequal marriage will hurt who?》

Just as Du Lei Si was making blind and conjure thoughts, she was surprised to find that things didn't development like she imagined. When she hung her head and walked through the door ready to fight the President. The President did not scold her, nor beat her, however he did something worse!

——The President ignored her!!!

In retrospect, this psychological is actually the same when a child does something wrong and hopes their parents will scold them. Du Lei Si had to admit that she didn't discuss with the President before starting her job at the mall, she also didn't go visit the old madame at the hospital like the President asked, indeed she went overboard.

But why didn't the President make things hard on her in public?

Making things difficult for her was enough, he also used the silence tactic to have a cold war with her!

This unexpressed bitterness, it's like hanging in mid-air, it's really not great feeling. Therefore, Du Lei Si didn't even eat a few mouthful of the dinner, and listlessly returned to her room.

Upon returning to her room, she has been anxious and distracted.



What are the President's intentions? In the morning he forced her to agree trying the condoms, now he won't speak talk to her, is this the calm before the storm? Going forward, it's likely to engage in a series of brutal reprisals...

Thinking of this, Du Lei Si was scared.

The President's revengeful character is obvious, he hasn't taken revenge yet, it does not mean that he will not later. It is like compound interest on a shark-loan, the interest increases bigger and bigger until it finally crushes a person alive.

Oh, my God! She didn't want to suffer such an early unfortunate life of a beautiful girl!!!

Horror ideas are stimulated within her brain, Du Lei Si finally made a bold decision, she wants the President to——confess to reduce the severity for resisting!

Facing the death penalty is better than frightening herself. Before the President have taken any actions, she would have died as a beauty, right?

After she made up her mind to come clean, Du Lei Si searched on Baidu [1] on the first step of apologizing.

[1] 百度 Baidu is like google a search engine.

Baidu God says there's four steps to apologizing:

Step one, admit your mistakes, such as: "I'm sorry, I was wrong."

Step two, experience against the harm caused, such as: “I’m not supposed to XXXX, doing so has made you XXXX”

Step three, commitment to future actions, such as: “I’ll be XXXX”

Step four, it is critical to flattered the other person, such as: “A great man rarely stoops to pettiness or harbors grievance for past wrongs, please let me off this time!”

Finally, there is also a note that your apology attitude must be sincere, to make them think that your apology was from the heart, rather than cheating on their feelings.

Understand the four steps above, Du Lei Si confidently out of her room, and arrived at the President’s door.

The door was half close with light shining through the cracks.

“Thump thump thump.....” She gently knocked on the door.

There was no response from inside the room, just as she was getting ready to knock again, the door suddenly opened, then the President’s slender figure was within her vision.

He was just wearing a shirt, his buttons were all unbutton, exposing his lean chest. His hand was holding the door frame, staring down at Du Lei Si, the soft lighting contrasted his sharp eyes.

“What’s the matter?” Lian Jun coldly asked.

“I I.....” Facing such scene, Du Lei Si began to stutter again, she suppressed for a long time before weakly said, “I’ve ... came... here... to... apologize.....”

After she said this, her head once again lowered, however she can obviously feel Lian Jun’s glaze on her.

It was a long time before Lian Jun spoke: “Come in and speak.”

Then, the door opened.

Du Lei Si hesitated before stepping in.

This is her second visit to the President’s room, it is considered malignancy, no

matter what she will have the ability to adapt. But she was more uneasy and nervous than previously.

She kept repeating the Baidu apology steps in her head, what was the first step again? That's right! First is to admit your mistake!

"I....." Du Lei Si looked up and was about to speak, but was interrupted by Lian Jun.

"You sit for a while, I go to take a shower."

Then before Du Lei Si could response, the President had already gone into the bathroom, leaving Du Lei Si standing in the room bewildered.

There's no such steps on the Baidu link!

Precisely because of this, Du Lei Si deliberate her steps and could only stand like a wood within the room, waiting for the President to come out of the shower.

This sort of waiting was like waiting before the execution to start, the more quieter it is the unbearable one felt. The intermittent sound of water coming from the bathroom made one's mind distraught.

When the President comes out, what should she say first? Should she apologized or explained the reason first? No way, not right! She should follow the steps, to admit error is most important!

"It's all my fault, I was ruthless, I have no righteousness, I'm vexatious....."

No, it seems a bit too sentimental, let's change!

"I was wrong! I have wronged society, I have wronged the people..... "

This seems a bit too serious.

"I was wrong, a thousand deaths will not atone for my crimes"

Wait wait! Isn't this adding oil to the fire?

When Du Lei Si was worrying about exactly how she should confess her fault, the sound of water suddenly stop, then the bathroom door opened.

The President came out!

Are you trying to seduce me?



Happy new years eve, enjoy the last post for 2015. I hope you have a wonderful time counting down the last moments with your loved ones. Du Lei Si and Lian Jun will give you their funny moments one more time this year. xx

||

Chapter 19: Are you trying to seduce me?

Suddenly the bathroom door opened, and within the dense fog, Du Lei Si could see the President's godly figure. The existence of a God is because of Greece mythology, the gods were not wearing clothes, only pieces of cloth. And the President's lower part only had a bath towel around him.

His wet hair has just been dried, it looked slightly messy, the water from the tips of his hair dripped on his neck, then his shoulders, all the way down to his chest, all the way down to his strong abs... ..

Du Lei Si didn't dare to look further, she struggled to swallow her saliva, she was deeply shock by this sacred image. She felt her blood boil, her mind was blank, while her pair of embarrassed eyes didn't know where to look.

However, her eyes continuously blinked, exposing the uneasiness of her heart. Seeing this, Lian Jun couldn't help but curve his lips. Then, he slowly walked next to Du Lei Si and casually sat down on the bed, while leaning his hands on the mattress, he used a laid-back expression staring at Du Lei Si.

“You’ve came to find me, what is it?”

Woken by a rustling voice, Du Lei Si forced herself to look to the President, “I ...
... I’ve come here to.....” why did she come here again? Du Lei Si suddenly had a sense of uneasiness entering a wolf’s lair.

The President sitting on the bed, his messy wet hair look sheer sexy, his infinite eyes under his hair, the soft indoor lighting, there seems to be a strange dark glow, even his adam’s apple appears so nice... ..

At that moment Du Lei Si only thought of an adjectives——beautiful enough to feast the eyes!



When Du Lei Si thought of this word, she was frighten herself, she must have been seduced by beauty that's why she felt that the President was beautiful enough to feast the eyes! How can the President be beautiful enough to feast the eyes? The President will only dismantled others to be eaten into his belly!

No way! She's in a critical situation, she must remain calm!

Du Lei Si's mind quickly recalled the apology steps that Baidu God's suggested, plucking up the courage she looked up and cried: "Sorry, I was wrong!"

"Oh, really?" Lian Jun narrowed his eyes: "What have you've done wrong?"

Du Lei Si's eyes light up, this question should be the second step in the apology strategy— the damage caused to the other party?

So she ventured to say: "I shouldn't have to look for work before consulting you, I shouldn't have went job hunting and not gone to visit old madame in the hospital, doing this is irresponsible behaviour, not only was it an embarrassment to you, I also failed to live up to the old madame's... expectation of me... I ... I was wrong ..."

As she tried to admit her mistakes the President have sat up from the bed, and used his sharp eyes to constantly stare at her, which once again made her to stutter the words she prepared. While slowly retreating she creek a hum: "I ... I will... never again ... commit... the same mistake again ... so... you ... being the bigger person... should..."

"Should what?" A low and steady sound was heard, Lian Jun slowly step by step approached her, he had an aggressive expression on his face, causing one to freak out.

"So ... trying... the... condom... can... I... not..... "

"Can what?"

Her voice sank, Du Lei Si has been completely pushed to the French windows, the thin layer of fabric on her back touched the cold glass and the cold afferent her neurons, she almost excitedly gasped.

What the hell is going on? She obviously have implement the steps Baidu God have suggested, but why does the current situation seems to differ greatly from

how she imagined? What aspect of the problem occurred?

Ah! The sincere eyes!

It must be because her eyes are not sincere enough, the President thought that her apology was not from the heart, so now he refuses to speak and forgive her.

So Du Lei Si quickly shot the most sincere eyes of her life towards the President. If that wasn't enough, and then two blinks, she'll reflect her innocent and vulnerability. Still not enough? Two more blinks it is... ..

"You're trying to seduce me?"

Ah? Du Lei Si was stunned, what did the President just say?

Lian Jun's pair of hands leaned on the window, almost pressing his entire body against hers, while his two shining eyes looked at Du Lei Si: "You're looking at me, do you want me to help you to try it?"

You? Trial it?

Du Lei Si's face instantly flushed.

She has been wrongly accused ah! She clearly was just trying to released her desires to be forgiven with sincere eye contact, how is it once reaching the President, it become seducing?

Du Lei Si was eager to explain when Lian Jun moved his face close to hers, the degree of closeness created such ambiguity, Du Lei Si finally had a cardiac arrest, she was speechless.

She simply stared at the lips that came closer and closer, completely obviously to the scent of danger, she was not resisting. Suddenly, her memory flashed back to their wedding day, the contact was short yet she couldn't disperse the warmth that stayed on her lips for a long time

She finally and willing closed her eyes.

Time trickled, every second felt so long, and when she could no longer tolerate it, all of a sudden there was a chuckle.

Du Lei Si dazedly opened her eyes to be confronted with an enlarger version of

Lian Jun's face staring at her with a smile: "Du du, sometimes I think you're just too silly, too naïve"

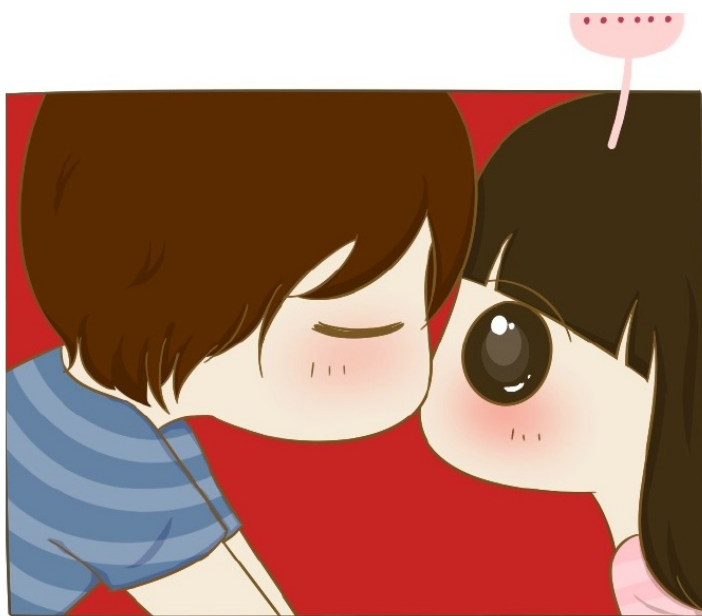
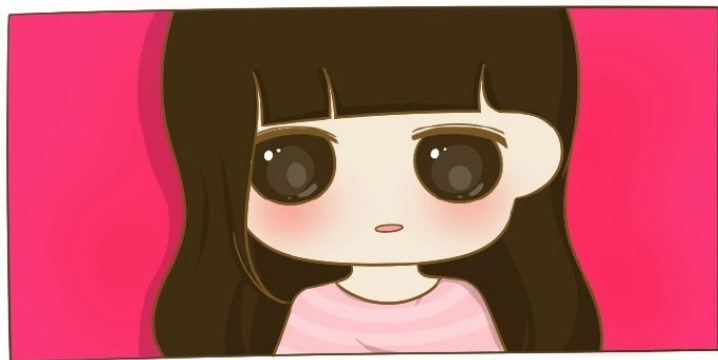
Too silly? Too naïve?

This mere sentence, deeply stimulate Du Lei Si's brain, again she began to recall the scene from the mall where Lian Jun forced her and made her speechless, incidentally she recall the scenes from their wedding where he forcefully held her, then the scene forcing her to comply with the marriage certificate, then finally the scenes of the President's gloomy expression every time he wasn't happy.....

Finally, she was spewing out a belly full of grievance!

Is she stupid? She's naïve, right? I will give you silly and innocent, just you watch!

Lian Jun didn't have time to react when Du Lei Si unexpectedly held his face and gave him a kiss!



The violent contact with their lips, their teeth heavily knock and hit against each other. Du Lei Si even felt some slight tingling on her teeth, her mind was completely blank.

Why is she doing this? What are the next steps? She wasn't unable to think.

While Du Lei Si was just thinking of what to do next, suddenly a pair of hands was felt on her waist, she was astonished and wanted to cry out.

Her mouth was pushed opened and a tongue has slipped in, unbridled

aggression against her tongue.

How did the situation seems to have reversed?

Initiated by this lamb, the evil wolf was finally out of control and fully utilization the kiss that lasted for more than 10 minutes, he kissed the little sheep's soft hands and feet until she unconsciously limp.

Finally, when the hot lips parted, Du Lei Si was sustained for a long time before she blankly stared at him and asked, "What's the matter?"

Lian Jun looked at her, and embarrassedly replied: "You're... nose... is bleeding."

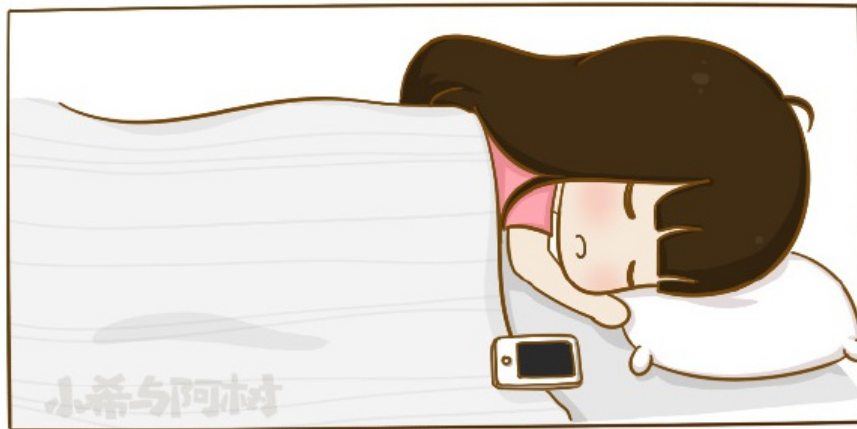
||

The President's gift

Those who have been waiting for the link to [If I Have You, What More Could I Ask For In This Life? 《如若有你一生何求》](#) translation **yuzamy** have updated chapter 2, please head over to her blog to show some support. And for BBPSAC reader's, there will be a new update sometime next week.

||

Chapter 20: The President's gift



In the morning, Du Lei Si arrived at the mall very early.

She had been in a trance until Jie Wu Shuang found there was something wrong with her, so she asked with much interest: "Xiao Du, your spirit does not look so well, did you not sleep well last night?"

This question reminded Du Lei Si of the painful memories of last night.

Last night, just after she hot headedly kiss the President, a series of bizarre things happened, first the President fiercely counter attacked, then she magically suffered a nosebleed, then because she was bleeding, the President had to let her lay on the bed, and grabbing a cold towel for her to stop the bleeding. She felt the President's soft bed, the cold towels gently on her forehead, the soft lights in the room, even the President's eyes seem to softly melt...

So, in such a soft environment Du Lei Si actually fell asleep.

Until this morning, when she opened her eyes, she was surprised to find that she has been sleeping in the President's room all night, but what shocked her the

most was the bare-chested President sleeping next to her!

This feeling is just like spending one night in a tiger's den and waking up to find that the tiger was also sleeping there, how scary.

So Du Lei Si tumbled and scrambled from the tiger's den... .. Oh, no! She hurriedly ran out of the President's room, changed her clothes in a hurry and didn't even eat breakfast, came to work.

She couldn't imagine how horrible the President's expression was knowing she shamelessly stay in his room for a night, just the thought of it made her shudder.

Things have progress to this point, should she go to Zhu Yao Fei's home for the night?

Just as she was thinking, a smiling Zhu Da Fu suddenly appears, upon seeing Du Lei Si, he smiled very brightly.

"Xiao Du! Morning!"

Du Lei Si was frightened, she had to reluctantly smile: "Morning Manager....."

Zhu Da Fu patted her on the shoulder: "Xiao Du, thank you for your hard work!"

"What hard work?" Du Lei Si appeared confused.

Seeing Zhu Da Fu's glaze over her, he mysteriously said: "Just now, the President called, he said your trial report was very well written, and he was satisfied."

The President?

Du Lei Si's face turned red, she hurriedly tried explained to Zhu Da Fu: "Manager, last night I did not....."

"Xiao Du, don't be shy!" Zhu Da Fu interrupted her, "It's great you have this spirit of self-sacrifice for the mall, overall the President is happy, we all are guaranteed bonuses this year, and it's all because of you!" He said more excitedly, not long after the other employees in the mall surrounded them.

Seeing the employees come, Zhu Da Fu was more excited, he loudly shouted: "All mall employees, Comrade Xiao Du is a rookie, but her dedicated spirit is very

worthy of learning! Let us applaud her together.”

Sounds of applause was heard, this time not only Zhu Da Fu, even in the supermarket colleagues know of her “hardship” last night.

At this time Du Lei Si genuinely feel how ruthless the President’s revenge truly was, it can be said to be killed invisibly!

“Xiao Du, because of your outstanding contribution to the mall, I’ve decided to reward you!”

At this point, the poor Du Lei Si no longer have any illusions to clear her name, she was frustrated and asked: “Manager, you wouldn’t be giving me coupons again?”

“You can rest assured that this is my materialistic award!”

Materialistic reward? Du Lei Si’s spirits were lifted, anyway, her “pure and innocent” image was gone, getting some rewards will be fine! Loosing the watermelon, picking up some of its seed is also good.

Seeing Zhu Da Fu come up with a full shopping bag and handing it to her.

Filled with happiness, Du Lei Si looked down then, her entire face darken.

A bunch of condoms, different types, different flavours, different colors, neat rows laid in the bag.

“Manager, this is.....”

Zhu Du Fu expansively waved: “You can try these, use as much as you want, don’t be polite with me! If that’s not enough, I’ve got more!”

Gurgle gurgle, Du Lei Si was broken into pieces.

Zhu Manger, you are so creative!

In this way, Du Lei Si have been in the workforce for so many years, this is the first time she carried such a large bag of condoms home.



When she walked to the front door, she meet Old Yu, seeing the bag in Du Lei Si's hand, he hurriedly took it off her.

"No need!" Du Lei Si hurriedly hid the bag behind her and change the topic, "Housekeeper Yu, has the President... ..returned yet?"

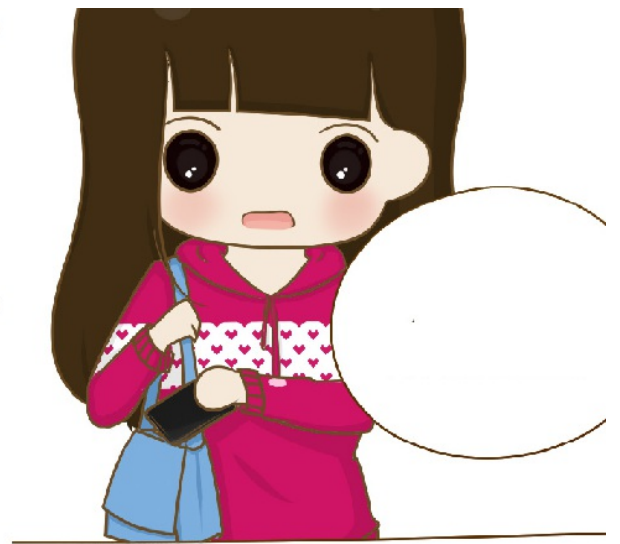
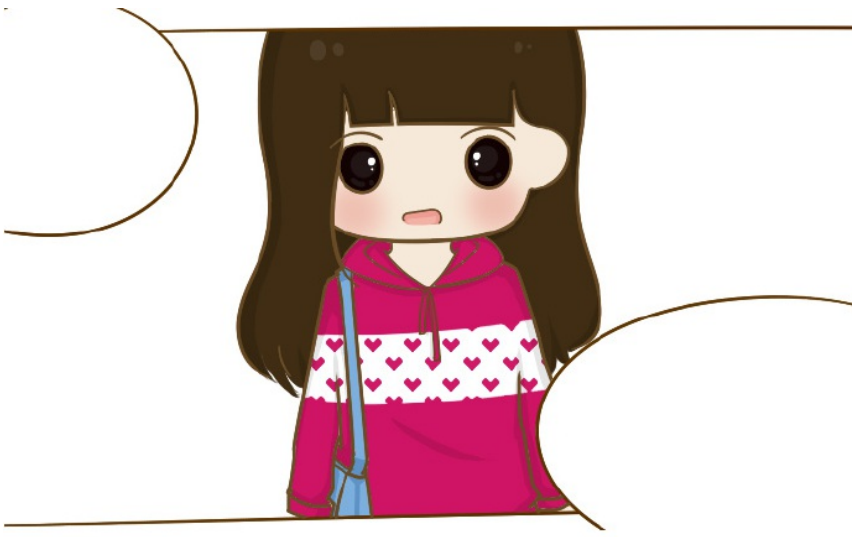
"Reporting to Madame, the President has not returned."

Du Lei Si was relieved, good thing the President has not returned, otherwise if he saw the bag of condoms... she don't know what horrible things will happen.

Old Yu suddenly remembered something, "However, this morning before the President left, he gave me something to hand over to Madame."

"Give me?" Du Lei Si was somewhat by surprise, what did the President wanted to give her? Was it a time bomb?(-_-||| Du du, you think too much?)

Du Lei Si didn't need to worry, because the thing the President wanted to gift her was a mobile phone.



When the package is opened, the first thing that caught Du Lei Si's eye was the purple mirror frame, she took it out and saw that it was a Japanese style flip phone. The screen was three or four times larger than her old phone with shiny buttons, it was even decorated with an amethyst pendant.

Seeing the pendant alone was enough to shock Du Lei Si.

President, you don't have to buy anything for a Chinese crested dog!

>_<

Because it was the first time Du Lei Si came into contact with such a luxurious mobile phone, she was filled with energy and enthusiasm studying the instructions manual. High-end goods are indeed higher quality, the light manual was thick which made Du Lei Si feel dizzy just looking at it. Finally she was only able learn how to make calls and send text messages.

-_|||

Forget it, she might as well try it instead.

So Du Lei Si picked up the phone and dialled Zhu Yao Fei's number.

"Hello?" Soon Zhu Yao Fei's clear and crisped voice was heard at the other end of the mobile phone.

It turns out the mobile phone was even charge with credit, the President is very considerate! Du Lei Si was secretly pleased, changing the tone of her voice she asked, "Guess who I am?"

"Du Lei Si, what did you stay? How old are you? Still playing a childish game!"

Zhu Yao Fei's question made Du Lei Si depressed: "How did you know it was

me?”

“Nonsense, isn’t this your mobile phone number, or it is a pig or a dog?”

Although Zhu Yao Fei scolding was bad, but just the thought of the President remembering her mobile phone number, Du Lei Si’s heart suddenly felt a little warm

When one is meets with happy events their spirits are high, Du Lei Si decided while having a call conversation she took out the bag of condom: “Fei Fei, do you want a condom?”

“What? Condom?”

“Yes, I know you and Xia Kun haven’t married, it should come in handy”

“Are you crazy?” She haven’t finished her sentence when Zhu Yao Fei shouted out from the other end: “TM who dare to interfere with my birth control, I’ll avoid her entire family!”

Du Lei Si was frighten with cold sweats and quickly hung up the phone.

Such a character, the child she gives birth to will turn into Ultraman?

After ending the call with Zhu Yao Fei, Du Lei Si continued to dial her mom’s number: “Hello? Mom! It’s Du Du!”

“Daughter! How come you call mom at this time? Could it be you have.....”

“..... I dialled the wrong number.” Du Lei Si hurriedly end the call.

The President was hard to please, even dialling the President’s mobile number was particularly unusual. After a few rings Du Lei Si completely lost the urge to continue the call.

Alas, it’s better for her to eat a peaceful meal.

Just when she was ready to stand up, her mobile phone suddenly lit up and rang.

There was an incoming call!

After making so many phone calls, it was the first time Du Lei Si received a phone call, she quickly took a look, a strange number appeared on the screen.

Who could it be? Du Lei Si presses the answer button and said, “Hello?”

“Hello.” On the other end came the President’s placid voice, which scare Du Lei Si.

The President’s voice came out of the President’s mobile phone, It’s... really so... frightening!

Without waiting for her response, Lian Jun’s voice spoke again: “You’ve received the mobile phone yet?”

“En... ..” Du Lei Si woodenly replied.

“You know how to use it?”

-_-|||

President, isn’t that a bit impolite to ask?

Given this call was so sudden, the President’s next dialogue then evolved into the mechanization of question and answers.

Lian Jun: “Is your health better yet?”

Du Lei Si: “Better.....”

Lian Jun: “Did you eaten yet?”

Du Lei Si: “No... ..”

Lian Jun: “I asked Wu Sao to cook some red dates for you, remember to eat them.”

Du Lei Si: “Okay.....”

Lian Jun: “Tomorrow on the weekend, remember to go visit grandmother at the hospital.”

Du Lei Si: “En”

Lian Jun: “Then I’m hanging up.”

“Wait a minute!” Du Lei Si suddenly was rudely awaken, “where are you now?”

At the other end of the mobile phone came the President’s faint voice: “In Los Angeles.”

The President's secret

| |

Chapter 21: The President's secret

When Du Lei Si least expected it, the President travel a worldwide distance, once again the mansion fell into her clutches, Du Lei Si was excited.

Of course, excitement are excitements, the words of the President she must listen to, and she didn't want to get caught badly like last time.

So the next morning, Du Lei Si put on the dress the President gifted her last time, and carrying some of the fruits that Old Yu prepared while travelling to the hospital to visit the old madame.

Arriving at the ward, once the old madame saw her granddaughter-in-law coming to visit her, she was unspeakably happy as she attentively took Du Lei Si's hand.

"Du Du, have you settled into the family?" The old madame asked.

"Accustomed!" As long as the President goes on business trip every day, she will be more accustomed to it.

The old madame happily nodded, then asked: "Yes, how come you came alone? Where's Ah Jun ah?"

"He's gone on a business trip."

Hearing this, the old madame was not pleased: "You've just married, how could he go on a business trip? Leaving you all lonely at home! When he returns, I must have a word with him!"

Don't! Du Lei Si was anxious: "Grandma, don't scold him. He has his own career, how can I disturb him?" Oh, saying such impressive words, when she actually wanted the President to travel more often, that way she can do whatever she wanted! Since getting to know the President for such a long time, sure enough she has the potential of a black belly.

Such words reaching the old woman's ear, made her very happy: "Our family's granddaughter-in-law is so understanding, such a good girl. Come come come, let grandma look, fattened up yet?" The old madame said filled with joy as she looked at her granddaughter-in-law, observing she suddenly thought of something and her eyes sparkled.

"Du Du, you're fat!"



As the old madame mentioned this, Du Lei Si suddenly remembered, today when she wore the dress it did seems like the zipper was a little tight, she must have gain some weight? However, it's all thanked to the President, who told the President resident's food to be so good? Since she no longer needed to work for a living, if it continues any longer, she really will become a female landlord.

Du Lei Si distressedly nodded: "I do appear to have fatten slightly.."

"Fat is good! Fat is good!" Old madame's face was filled with joy, the following sentence she said amazed Du Lei Si: "Fat is great for conceiving a child!"

Du Lei Si felt embarrassed: “Grandma, it’s still too early...”

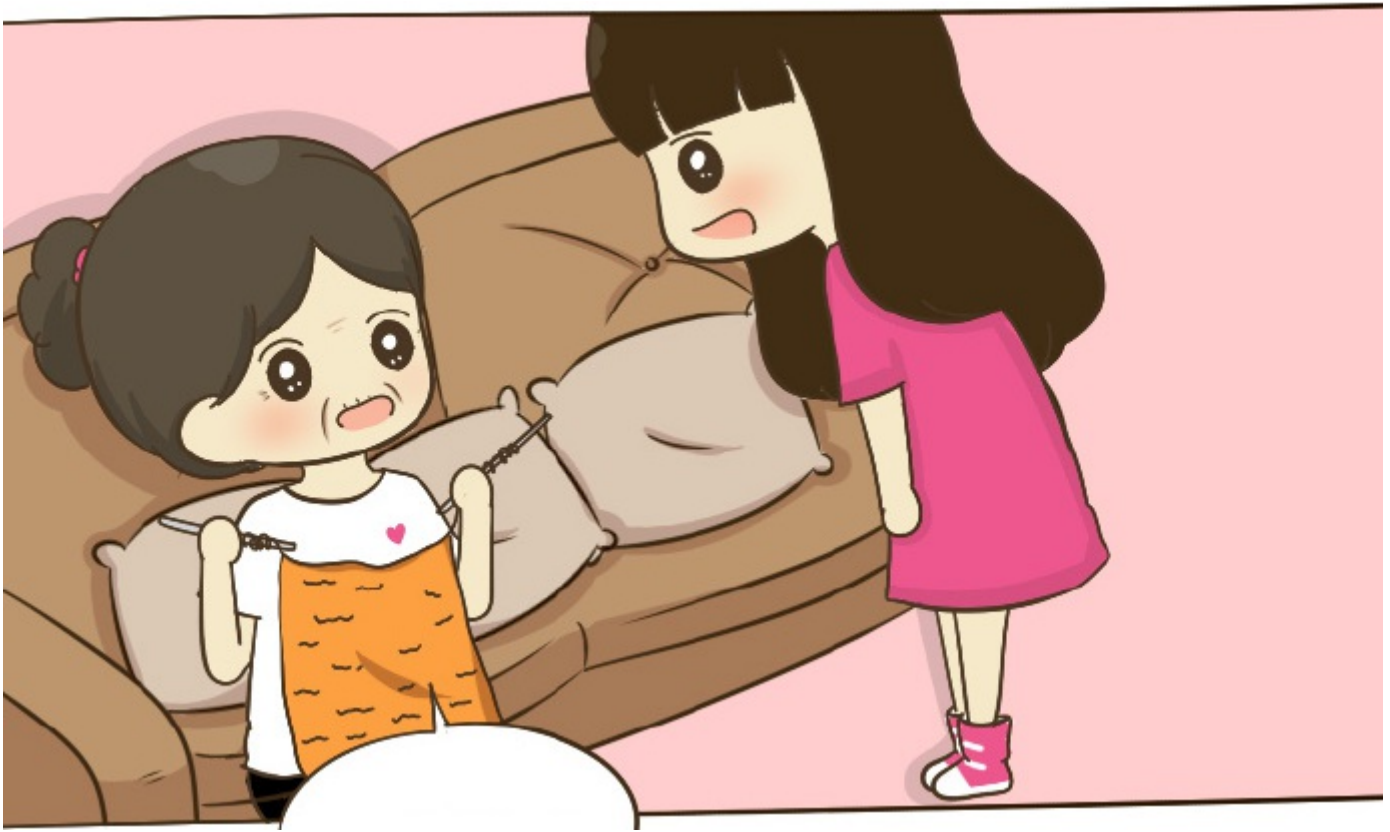
“How is it still early? It’s not early, it’s late!” The old madame seriously shook her head, “A year or two later, Ah Jun’s will thirty, if you don’t start now, when it is appropriate? Speaking of which, really in such an important moment, how he could go on a business trip? If he goes on a business trip, then how about my great-grandchildren? You want to become an advance age pregnant women.....?”

As the old madame kept talking, Du Lei Si’s facial expressions almost collapsed. Grandma, you worry too much!

From the old madame’s perspective, Du Lei Si’s embarrassed expression was full of awkward shyness, she winked at Du Lei Si: “What is there to be ashamed of? Grandma was also inexperienced when I was younger, besides just one glance I can tell our Ah Jun is strong and powerful, who knows he might hit jackpot in one go!”

Du Lei Si was completely embarrassed, how can elderly of this generation think so boldly!

Her embarrassment, on the contrary intrigued the old madame’s spirit, and said in a low voice: “Du Du, have you noticed the strawberry type birthmark on Ah Jun’s butt? Isn’t it cute? When he was a child, I fondly pinch his little bottom, it was so tender and white.....”



“.....”

It turns out that the President had a strawberry type birthmark on his bottom? Du Lei Si was baffled.

At the same time, due to the old madame being immersed in it, she began to talk about Lian Jun's childhood embarrassments. So Du Lei Si stayed in the wards, listening to the old madame talk about the President's personal secrets in such a public place.

The old madame said: “You've got no idea how beautiful Ah Jun was when he was younger! His skin was white as snow! His big watery eyes! Everywhere I brought him, people thought he was a girl. Later, when we went out I simply let him wear a dress, deceiving others saying his mother gave birth to twins, the result all those idiots all believed me! HA HA HA Also, the first-year of elementary school when he was seven years old. I asked him to wear a dress, the result when school was over, his school bag was full of snacks the little boys gifted him... the most funniest was when he was in third grade..... ”

That moment, Du Lei Si suddenly had some sympathy for the President, no wonder the President's personality is so distorted, it's simply because from an early age it was broken by the old madame.

-_-|||

“Achoo!”

At the other end of the Earth, Lian Jun who rarely sneeze, insightfully sneezed.

Jason came and said: “President, did you catch a cold? Shall I fetch your coat for you?”

“No need.” Lian Jun waved, lifted his head from the pile of documents, “The thing I want you to do, have you done it?”

“Reporting to the President, I had made a phone call to ask Housekeeper Yu, he said early this morning Madame have gone to the hospital to see old madame.”

“Good.” Because of fatigue and slightly bloodshot eyes he flashed a smile, “You go back to sleep.”

Jason stood there, he hesitated for a moment, and said: “President, you’ve stayed up all night, aren’t you.....”

Neatly turning a document page, Lian Jun didn’t look up before saying: “Okay, you go to sleep first, I’m almost done.”

“Yes” Jason lowered his head and closed the door and the moment he turned around he shook his head with frustration, “If I knew early we had to rush, we should had to go back to complete it instead.....”

There was a certain person at the one end of the Earth working hard to revitalize the world economy, while there were others at the other end of the earth lazily listening to people’s gossip.

Over the weekend, at the request of the old madame, Du Lei Si spent two entire days in hospitals, those days she was forced to listen to the President’s personal secrets, from birth to studying abroad, plus with the old madame’s exaggeration the contents was more exciting than reading a novel.

Moreover, she also learned for the first time, the President’s mother has Italian ancestry, so that means the President has one-fourth of Italy origin, no wonder his nose so pointy, his skin complexion is so good and his body is great...

Of course, all this is she absolutely will never allow the President find out, if he does she would die from embarrassment!

A short weekend of the old madame story-telling finally came to an end, a new day work commenced.

Sitting at the counter, Du Lei Si kept yawning.

Jie Wu Shuang came over: “Xiao Du, yesterday was the weekend, why is that you look more tired than going to work?”

Du Lei Si gave a long sigh, revealing her very sad eyes and replied: “Sister Wu Shuang, there’s something you won’t understand.....”

How could she understand?

If it wasn’t because last night it was fast approaching 12 o’clock, the President’s sudden call frightened her! Does he not know there’s a time difference in the United States? The most outrageous thing was the President called just to ask if the old madame was well or not.



How can the old madame not be well? The old madame is in such good health that she even clearly remembers the strawberry type birthmark on your butt!

Du Lei Si finally awakened, it turns out the President didn’t give her a mobile phone, it was a midnight call!

Because of this sudden “midnight call” it caused Du Lei Si unable to sleep well all night, in fact she didn’t know why she was so angry that she couldn’t fall asleep, is it because she heard a certain person’s hoarse voice... ...?

“Oh! I’ve got it!” Suddenly Jie Wu Shuang realized, then she came closer to

mysteriously whisper into her ear, “Xiao Du, Manager gave you so many materialistic rewards, it is difficult to try them all?”

Pfufffff

Du Lei Si almost choked to death.

Sister Wu Shuang, your thinking is more creative than Zhu Managers!

| |

Rather work a ten-day shift then accompany this child!

For those who are unaware, Xah have released chapter 28 – 54 of **A Lonesome Fragrance Waiting to be Appreciated**/Gu Fang Bu Zi Shang 《孤芳不自赏》 on [Moon Bunny Cafe](#).

||

Chapter 22: Rather work a ten-day shift then accompany this child!

In fact, it's not only Jie Wu Shuang, majority of woman's imagination are very active. This time, during lunch, each counter's main force will gather and conspire together, with their bright active minds continuously produced a steady stream of topics.

It is said a woman can have millions of topics to discuss , but no matter what's the topic, it is unavoidable to return to men, and the topic finally gathered at the topic of the "golden turtle" husband.

The Cosmetics counter's Sister Mei spoke first: "Woman must marry a good man! Don't be like me, married a poor man, in this lifetime can only stay as a small shop assistant in the mall!"

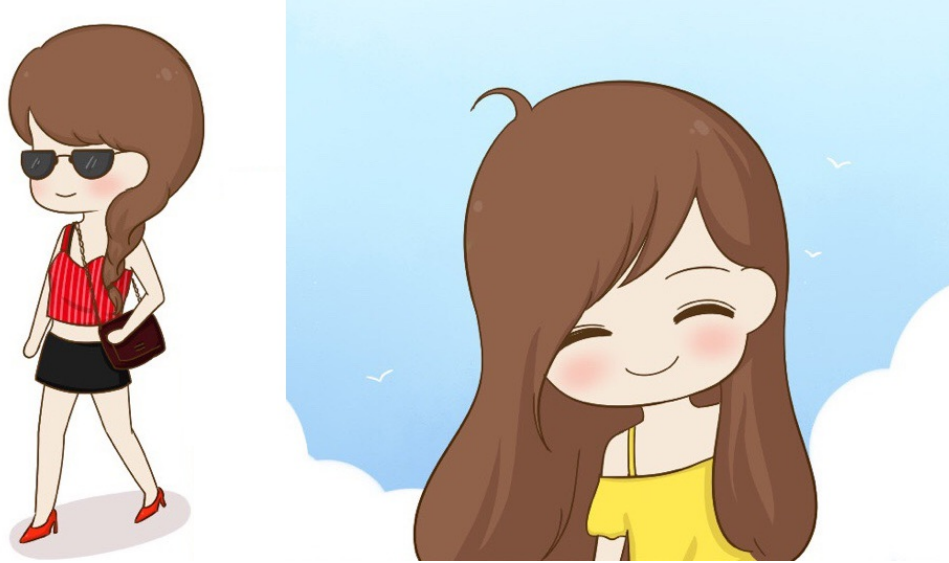
"Yes, Yes!" The Jewellery counter's Xiao Zhou also accost, "You noticed that Mrs. Wang that often visit our counter to buy jewellery? I heard her husband is the Manager of XX Bank, his really rich! You see her proud and arrogant aura? Really superior!"

Everybody was in succession, Du Lei Si always feel that something was wrong, "Is it really that good to catch a golden turtle husband?" Why is that after she married the President, life seemed more miserable?

"That's for sure!" Sister Mei said earnestly, "You are not married, you don't know how cruel reality is, if a woman married a poor husband, they'll age faster!"

Age faster? Du Lei Si's lips twitched.

“Sister Mei, what you said would be wrong! If you marry a rich husband, it’s likely he’ll have mistresses outside, having Xiao Mi[1], which woman can tolerate this? I believe every women want to stay young, the most important thing is that love is still moist.” Jie Wu Shuang suddenly spoke.



[1] 小蜜 xiǎo mì literally translates to little secret. In this context it’s used to address a girlfriend of a married man.

That makes sense! Du Lei Si nodded.

“Sister Wu Shuang, what you said does not make sense.” Xiao Zhou also rejects her statement, “Can love be eaten? If marriage is a grave, then a marriage with love is only tantamount to a small mound, its uncomfortable to sleep, let alone when it thunders and rain... it’ll leak.”

A mound? Du Lei Si was frighten.

“Xiao Zhou, what you said is absolutely right!” Da Zhou on the side also joined the discussion, “Even though it’s a small mound, but at least there is a place for you. Compared to your husband having mistresses, lying inside the luxurious tomb is better than having your body left in the wilderness.”

Luxurious tomb what metaphor is this ah!

◉_◉b~

“What Da Zhou said is right, you know to marry a handsome, rich husband, how many opponents you will encounter? You have to be aware of the company’s Xiao Mi, business entertainers, even a younger cousin! Haven’t you seen those shows on TV, as long as the men are rich and powerful, every woman

will be like flies biting on rotten egg, left will be saying biao ge[2], while right will be calling darling, it disgusts me ah! Who knows, one day you will come home and discovered your husband's illegitimate child that has made soy sauce![3]"

[2] 表哥 biǎo gē: a son of father's sister or of mother's brother or sister, who is older than oneself; older male cousin

[3] The author is basically trying to say the process of making soy sauce is the length of a rich having an illegitimate child.

When Jie Wu Shuang finished, everyone nodded: "There are many woman circling a rich man, it's a competitive pressure environment, as we are not scheming and don't have the beauty of a fox spirit[4], sooner or later we would be made redundant."

[4] 狐狸精 Hu Li Jing are Chinese mythological creatures who can be either good or bad spirits. However, in modern time, the term huli jing is a derogatory expression describing a woman who seduces a married or otherwise romantically involved man (a "home-wrecker"). [Link](#)

"Lay-offs are good, at least it'll eventually pay-off! When a home-wrecker snatches your husband, who knows you might not even have the chance to be fired!"

Du Lei Si listened until her eyes widened, is there really do such a thing?

What you hear may be false, but seeing is believing, while Du Lei Si still have doubts the authenticity of those words, a real-life case have occurred on her own body.

At night, when Du Lei Si got home, approaching the living room, she saw a seven or eight year old little girl sitting on the couch, she was dressed in a pink lace dress, very cute.



The words her colleague spoke during lunch all came rushing out at once.

Xiao Mi? Her age seems a slightly too young.

Mistress? The President shouldn't have a Lolita fetish.

Cousin? Base on the President's age, his cousin shouldn't be so young.

Could it be

Du Lei Si's mind suddenly flashed through the ages being spurned by countless of married women, forever tied by scandalous word, countless marriages from hell, two big awful words——illegitimate daughter!

At the same time Du Lei Si's expression was ever-changing, sitting on the sofa, the little brat have already took noticed of Du Lei Si, she held out her hand, using her short finger's pointed towards Du Lei Si, in command-like tone: "You, come here."

"Me?" Du Lei Si regain her consciousness and shuttered over.

Walking nearby, little brat said with a straight face: "Why are you staring at the Princess?"

What a competitive aura! Du Lei Si was surprised, "I I think you're cute....." she was just looking for an excuse.

Hearing this, the little brat seemed very pleased, her straight face appeared to have relaxed, her eyes sweep Du Lei Si up and down: "You servant surely know how to talk! Are you new here?"

Servant?

Du Lei Si was completely embarrassed, what part of her that looked like a servant? She only dressed a little plain, “Little kid, I’m not.....”

The little brat interrupted her and asks, “Hey, where is my cousin?”

Du Lei Si still didn’t understand: “Who is your cousin?”

“Why the new one here are so stupid?” The little brat proudly stared at Du Lei Si, “I’m telling you, my cousin is your master, so I’m also your master! Quickly tell me where did my cousin go?”

So it turns out that a cousin can suddenly appear in the rich families, Du Lei Si finally believed it.

At this time, Housekeeper Yu suddenly appeared, “Miss, Master have gone to the United States on a business trip, he will be back in a few days.” After he finished speaking, he then turned to Du Lei Si and said, “Madam, this is master’s cousin, Princess Hao.”

Princess Hao?

Indeed such a very nice Princess!

-_-|||

Du Lei Si amid in silence when Xiao Zu Zong’s[5] face suddenly changed, she aggressively asked, “Housekeeper Yu, what did you call her?”

[5] 小祖宗 xiǎo zǔ zōng: Could be a phrase used to refer someone who admires you, however in this context, I believe it used to insult this little Princess.

“Miss, I would like to introduce you to our Madame.” Housekeeper Yu said.

“You’re saying she’s Chun Ge Ge’s[6] wife?” Xiao Zu Zong squinted toward Du Lei Si sweeping her up and down, suddenly let out a sound, “I don’t believe it! Chun Ge Ge isn’t so blind!”

[6] 哥哥 Gē gē: Elder brother

Du Lei Si’s face broke down, having others criticize her was enough, however having a seven or eight year old little devil despise her is too much! She squatted down and patiently said: “Little kid, you can’t just say that, you shouldn’t merely

judge a person by their appearance, the most important thing is to see the inner beauty of.....”

“Inner beauty?” Xiao Zu Zong disdainly stared at Du Lei Si, “You know how to say inner beauty in English?”

sutekii: The following words in italic are written in English within the novel.

English? Du Lei Si was embarrassed, is it *nei zai mei*?

Seeing Du Lei Si speechless, Xiao Zu Zong became more complacent, “Bet you think you have inner beauty? You don’t even know how *inner beauty* is spelt in English, I see *your type of people, really not* worthy of my dear cousin.”

When she finished speaking, Du Lei Si almost passed out, who was wicked enough to teach her this bird language?

As her eyebrows were twitching, Xiao Zu Zong yelled once again: “Look at you, which part of you is worthy of my cousin? I think you might be more suitable” her big eyes rolled around, and stared at the trash in the corner, “you’re more suitable to that!”

Once that sentence was spoken, Du Lei Si finally collapsed.

You’re the trash! Your whole family is trash!

At least now she is nominally the President Madame, how can she let a little brat belittle her? Du Lei Si was angry, she also no longer cared about protecting the motherland flowers, her expression changed and was frighteningly: “You say it once more and I’ll beat your ass!”

Unexpectedly, Xiao Zu Zong was not so scared, but the sight of Du Lei Si raising her hands made her cried, and once she cried, the crying just got worse, tears and snot combined. It was pitiful as if a sheep was bullied by the wolf.

“Don’t cry!” Du Lei Si urgently pretend the motion, if the little brat continued to cry like this, does she really have to beat her? It won’t be right, “I was playing with you, don’t cry ... be... good.....”

Xiao Zu Zong ignore her and continued to cry.

A doll coupled with a soybean face, such a pitiful expression even Du Lei Si couldn’t bear seeing her like this, “Don’t cry, whatever you want I’ll agree to it!”

“Really?” Xiao Zu Zong stopped crying, her face was still filled with tears, however she looked appealingly at Du Lei Si.

Du Lei Si gritted her teeth and decided: “It’s true!”

“Then I want you to divorce my cousin!”

“This.....”

“Wow You lied to me!” She started crying again.

“Okay, okay, okay! Divorce it is, don’t cry!” Du Lei Si was anxious and sweating, this Xiao Zu Zong, she must owed her in the previous life.

Unexpectedly the little brat still continued to cry, crying and shouted: “I don’t believe it! What if you lie to me, then what I do?”

“I won’t lie to you!”

“Do you swear?”

“..... I swear!”

“If you don’t divorce with my cousin, then the son you give birth to will have no asshole!”

“.....” Du Lei Si’s mouth twitched, seeing Xiao Zu Zong ready to make her next wave of tears, she finally made her decision, “I swear!”

“You said it!” Xiao Zu Zong suddenly restrain her tears, then smiled, “don’t lie to children!” Then, she happily skipped away for dinner.

Du Lei Si left stood stunned! KAO[7]! So it turns out the President’s entire family are black belly!

[6] “靠” KAO or cào is used for emotional release or expression. Thus I think these scenarios could be all acceptable, for instance:

Oh, my god, (靠), he is coming now.

Damn, (靠), he destroyed everything

F*ck, (靠), he is really a smart asshole.

Later, Du Lei Si found out from Old Yu that Princess Hao had just started summer vacation, she noisily cried for her cousin. Tired of the constant plead, her parents sent her here and said it’s best if she stay here for a long time.

After hearing the news, Du Lei Si was very distressed. Just staying with this Xiao Zu Zong for two days, her life will be finished!

When it was dinner time, Du Lei Si fed her, however she only ate a few bites, and then ran out to play, so being the babysitter she also had to run behind the little Princess with bowls in her hands, in the end she didn't even finish a decent meal.

Finally after she ate her dinner, Xiao Zu Zong said she wanted to role play the Monkey King[7] subdus the White-Boned Demon[8], naturally Du Lei Si end up with the role as the pitiful White-Boned Demon. She was chased and toss, in the end pitiful Du Lei Si couldn't raise her temper.

[7] 孙悟空 Sun Wukong, also known as the Monkey King, is a main character in the Chinese classical novel Journey to the West. In the novel, he is a monkey born from a stone who acquires supernatural powers through Taoist practices. After rebelling against heaven and being imprisoned under a mountain by the Buddha, he later accompanies the monk Xuanzang on a journey to retrieve Buddhist sutras from India. [Link](#)

[8] 白骨精 Bai Gu Jing: White-Boned Demon is a shapeshifting demoness, and in her true form she is depicted as a skeleton. For more info [Link](#)

At least the White-Boned Demon had a great body, right?

She rather work a ten-day shift then accompany this child!



Going through this day has truly been a thriller!

However, the more frightening thing was yet to come, when she tiredly closed her eyes and was ready to doze off, her “midnight call” rang again. Pressing the button, she heard the President’s rustic voice: “Tomorrow morning at ten o’clock, come pick me up at the airport.”

| |

Du Lei Si who got dragged down

| |

Chapter 23: Du Lei Si who got dragged down

When Du Le Si finally understood what happened, only a busy “beep” signal was heard at the other end of the phone. The President suddenly inexplicably called, with no rhyme or reason to finish his sentence then hanging up the phone.

This time, Du Le Si was in a dilemma.

Although there’s no doubt her current status is Madame President, but when she agreed to the marriage, the President didn’t mention she had to do such things as picking him up from the airport, right? Besides, when there’s obviously so many luxury cars, it shouldn’t be hard to find a driver to drive him back? Why does it have to be her?

What made Du Le Si most angry was that the extremely rich President wanted her the poor woman to spend her own money traveling to the airport! Too stingy!

And being with the President for such a long period of time, Du Le Si gradually discovered more of the President’s capitalists side have emerged.

As the saying goes the higher authorities have policies, the localities have their counter-measures, in order not to become an object of a capitalist’s exploitation, dead or alive Du Le Si decided she will use the President’s car to pick him up!

The old saying goes, wool from the sheep! Although the President is a Tiger, however it’s still a woolly animal, occasionally pulling two strands is no problem.

So, early next morning Du Le Si went to find the chauffeurs, there was only the long-term chauffeurs who reside at the mansion on stand by.

Searching for a long time, she didn’t find anyone, expect the little buddy Xiao Fang washing the cars.

“Xiao Fang, where’s Lao Fang?” Du Le Si asked.

“Lao Fang have asked for leave to return home to attend a blind date.”

Come on did she really have to take the taxi ah? No that won’t do, that a dozen of notes, Du Le Si rolled her eyeballs towards Xiao Fang who was the car.

“Xiao Fang ah... ..” Du Le Si smiled insignificantly, “do you have a driver’s license?”

Xiao Fang was frightened by Du Le Si plaintively glance: “Ma... Madame... what do you want?” It seems like a local tyrant was bullying a virtuous young woman.

This abusive expression stimulated Du Le Si’s Queen factor: “Nonsense! Quickly speak, do you have a driver’s license or not!”

“It seems... I... do... have... one”

“Seems to be on you!” Du Le Si finished speaking and hastily proceeded to pull Xiao Fang into the car.

“Move! Let’s go to the airport!”

“Madame... .. I haven’t driven in a long time... .. surely my driving wouldn’t be smooth.....” Xiao Fang felt extremely troubled.

“You haven’t driven in a long time? It just happens to give you a chance to practise before you forget! Besides, you have the same surname as Lao Fang, just one glance and you’ll know how to drive a car! It can’t be wrong!”

“.....”

So like this way, whether intimidation or threats by Du Le Si the poor Xiao Fang who was responsible washing the car was forced to become a chauffeur.

Sitting in the car, Du Le Si’s heart was pull of pride! Luckily Xiao Fang knew the place locally, and got him as the chauffeur, otherwise she would have suffer a great deal! It appears pulling out the President’s Tiger fur is going fairly smoothly.

In smugly thought, seconds and minutes pasted quickly... ..

Two hours later.

“Xiao Fang, where are we?” Du Le Si looked at the vast tracts of farmland

outside the window, the gently breeze blow over, a variety of crops messy danced in the wind.



Oh my god, what the hell is this place?

Xiao Fang sat in the driver's seat like a quail: "Madame... .. this... .. I don't know"

That's right! Comrade Xiao Fang first time being a chauffeur have driven the wrong way!

"You're ... really..." Du Le Si was in a hurry, looking at the time... it's almost 10 o'clock, what should she do? "Quick! Drive back to the original route!"

Xiao Fang plaintively stared: "Reporting... to... Madame... .. we're out of gas"

"You!" Du Lei Si completely collapsed, "How are you a driver!"

"Reporting to Madame... .. I'm just responsible for washing the cars"

"....."

Turns out, a Tiger's fur cannot be drawn, a big event will happen! Now, Du Le Si can only stay in a car with no gas and idyllic daze at Xiao Fang who sat at the front.

At this time, an old farmer happens to pass by, riding on a bicycle with a box of vegetables and a duck on each side of the frame.

Du Le Si got off the car in a hurry and asked: “Uncle, do you know where’s the airport?”

The old Uncle stopped and called out: “You asking what fun thing there is to do here?”

“I asked: Where——is——the——air——port” Du Le Si also called out like the man.

“Oh! You asking where’s the chicken farm?” The old Uncle was suddenly enlighten, and yelled, “well we don’t raise chickens here, however we ——raise ——ducks.” When he finished speaking, afraid that Du Le Si didn’t understand, so he reached out and pointed to his duck in the basket.

The duck in the basket stretches out his neck, the duck’s eyes and Du Lei Si’s human eyes stared at each other for a few seconds, when it suddenly quaked twice.

.....

This time, Du Le Si was thoroughly embarrassed.

At this point, the mobile phone in her handbag suddenly rang. Press the call button, Lian Jun’s displeasure voice came through: “Why aren’t you here?”

“I.....” Du Le Si looked down at the duck, and weakly answered, “I I went to the wrong place.....”

“Where are you now?”

“This I I do not know”

The mobile phone was silent for a few seconds, then Lian Jun’s cold voice came through, “Today, you must get to the airport, and if you don’t come then figure it out for yourself.” Having said that, he hang up the call.

President, you’re aggressively brutal!

>_<

Putting away her mobile phone, Du Le Si managed to smile, walking towards the Uncle with the stretched out voice, “Uncle, do you know how to go downtown from here?”

“Wh——at”

“Downtown! I——want——to——go——to——the——city——district”

“Oh!” The Uncle pointed to the side, shouting, “That’s——the——one——”

Du Le Si looked along the direction his fingers pointed towards and her lips couldn’t help but twitch a bit.

Indeed out of date out of fashion! Such a villager!

“Moo~——”

Within the cart full of cow, Du Le Si is finally got out of the village that breed duck instead of chickens and then spent 50 dollars to rush to the airport. It was almost dark when she got off, looking at the time was nearly seven o’clock.

She was sweating! Causing the President to wait so long, he must be angry, right? The thought of this, Du Le Si was slightly apologetic and afraid.

However, upon seeing the President, the regrets and fear within her heart were all overshadowed by raging anger.

This is too much!

She spent one day of her wage, sat in a cow’s carts, after much effort hailed a taxi, and discover that the President was sitting idle in the car with the air conditioning blowing!

At this point, upon seeing Du Lei Si, Lian Jun gestured at her and said, “come in.”

He even dare talk to her in commanding tone, the fatigue, grievances and anger had a small outburst in Du Le Si’s heart!

She opened the door, rushed in, preparing to verbally abuse him.



Lian Jun suddenly opened his arms and gave her a big hug.

Horrid thundering ——

Just thought of lightning over her head, Du Le Si froze in her location, there was a sense of fragmentation.

Why did the President hug her? Why does the President have such enthusiasm? Why was the President so erratic, and played unforeseen cards? On top of that, she felt her heart was ready to jump out of her chest.

The hug lasted a few seconds, Lian Jun let go of her, his face restored a displeasure expression again: “You know you were late for a few hours?”

“.....” Du Le Si was in a dissociated state.

Lian Jun frowned: “Your body, what smell is it?”

“Ah?” Du Le Si regain her conscious, sniffed and embarrassedly replied, “well ... it... appears to be... cow dug...”

.....

A sudden horror cuddle made the atmosphere in the car suddenly become very awkward, because she was late for a long time, the President seems to be displeased, he remained silent. Once again, Du Lei Si entered a dissociated state her mind constantly emerge of the hug scene.

Until the chauffeur said, “We have arrived.” The silent atmosphere was

broken.

“Where... .. Where is this?” Du Lei Si regain her conscious, she was surprised and looked around, why didn’t the President return home once landing, came here instead?

“Hotel.” Lian Jun answered her dismissively.

“Hotel?” Du Le Si didn’t have time to react, and vaguely asked: “Why don’t you go home?”

The question within her heart was soon resolved by Lian Jun’s simple words: “Need isolation.”

Isolation?!

Yes, Du Le Si have not heard it wrong, the flight the President flew from the United States, a Chinese passenger was found with abnormal temperature, after repeated inspection by the medical staff, he was confirmed as swine flu, thus have been rushed to hospital for treatment. Dozens of passengers on the same plane, including the President, and because close contacts of patients must be in a specified place for a seven-day quarantine.

After knowing this, Du Le Si wondered and asked, “Didn’t the Government allow those with close contact with the swine flu patient to be quarantined at home?”

Why did they come to a hotel for quarantine?

“You want me to kill Lao Fang and the others?”

Hearing this, Du Le Si can’t help but whisper: “Since you have to be isolated, why you asked me to.....”

“I can’t.” Lian Jun’s eyes suddenly flashed a meaningful smile, and said in a steady voice: “You also have to be isolated.”

“Me?” Du Le Si froze, and why should she also be isolated? Could it be because

A sense sinister of foreboding rose in Du Le Si’s mind, she suddenly thought of the hug, the President hugging her tightly, and for a such long time

Yes, precisely because of this warm embrace, the innocent Du Lei Si who had nothing to do with swine flu suddenly leaped and upgraded to having close contact with the swine flu, needing to spend seven days of isolation with the President!

That moment Du Lei Si suddenly realize the President was so enthusiastic was only because of one reason——to drag her down!



Copyright © 2014 小希与阿树 All rights reserved
转载请保留作者版权信息

Days of isolation with the President (1)

Hi dear reader, as always I apologies for the lack of updates, it has been a busy two weeks with my oldest son returning to school and myself returning to work! woohoo! Without further ado, let's get into it.

| |

Chapter 24: Days of isolation with the President (1)

Our victim Student Du Lei Si still foolishly followed the criminals around, completely unaware that she had walked into the trap that the President had set up early that morning. The moment she woke up, the free accommodation, 7 days hotel quarantine tour had its arms wide opened waiting for her.

Deceiving her to the airport, deceiving her to the hotel, and even causing her the lively healthy young women to be isolated! This time being imposed by the President was a premeditated and purposeful, and it's a nature of serious fraud!

This time, Du Lei Si was really angry!

"How can you do that?" Du Lei Si strongly protest, "you clearly knew you had to be isolated, and yet you seek me as a scapegoat, you've really have gone too far!"

She didn't think the President would ask: "Where have I've gone too far?"

He still had the face to ask where he has gone too far? In fact, it was everywhere!

Du Lei Si angrily said: "You are your own boss, of course you don't need to worry, but I'm only a small staff! To stay here for seven days is equivalent to earning seven days of wage, do you know how much is seven days of wage?"

Lian Jun raised his eyebrow: "How much?"

Originally Du Lei Si wanted to say \$300, but in order to make things appear more serious, she overstated by another \$200: "\$500!" Du Lei Si held out five fingers.

“I’ll pay you twice as much.”

What did he say? Du Lei Si was slightly stunned, “You are you handing money over to me?”

“That’s right, how much will you lose for seven days of work, I’ll pay you double, how does that sound?”

Du Lei Si was stunned silence, she never thought that the President could be so generous, if she knew earlier she would have asked for a little more

“What, you don’t want it?”

“Want!” Du Lei Si quickly said the following words.

Originally seven days can only earn her \$300, now she freeload at the hotel for seven days and take \$1000, deducting the \$20 cow cart fee and the \$50 taxi fee, she could still earn \$630. Just the thought of \$630 glistening Silver flying into her pocket, Du Lei Si’s anger was eliminated in half, she couldn’t help but cheer up.

“But I have a request.” Lian Jun suddenly changed the subject.

Du Lei Si who has been emerged in a bubble of happiness was interrupted by Lian Jun’s words, she was somewhat stunned: “What are the requirements?”

“Since these seven days I’m paying you, than I am your boss, these seven days you have to listen to me.”

Kao! Indeed a capitalist, never let himself be at disadvantage! Du Lei Si gritted her teeth, in her heart she severely condemns the evil capitalists 100 times over and over again.

“What? You won’t agree?”

“Who said I won’t agree?” Du Lei Si gritted her teeth again, “I request another \$500 on top!” Since they would be isolated separately, what can he ask her to do? Making a few calls to brighten his bordem!

“Okay.” Lian Chun agreed, “then from now on I am your boss?”

“Okay.....” Why does she feel slightly self-conscious?

“You won’t regret it?”

“No I won’t regret it.....” Why does she feel slightly guilty?

His deep black eyes flashed a hint of meaningful smile, then Lian Jun slowly said: “Okay, let’s go then.”

Coming out of the elevator, there are already medical personnel at the door of the room, one glance you could tell the doctors weren’t a mere gp.

Sure enough, as they walked to the front, the middle-aged head doctor in white coat respectfully bowed to Lian Jun: “President Lian, due to special circumstances, we had to delay your trip, I am sorry.”

Yo! It’s the first time she has seen a person receiving an apology for being quarantine, on the side Du Lei Si observed the President’s reaction.

Lian Jun nodded: “These days: is there any particular thing we should pay attention to?”

“Before we departure, we will measure your wife and your body temperature, then after this we will send someone to take your temperature every morning, if there isn’t any abnormal temperature within seven days, then you two will be released.”

On the side Du Lei Si though it was perfectly normal.

At this time, a doctor who was standing on the side came over with the thermometer, quickly took Du Lei Si’s temperature, then fill out some of her basic physical condition. After everything was done, the doctor also left walking out of the room.

Suddenly, Du Lei Si thought that something was wrong.

“That.....” She softly spoke.

Lian Jun didn’t pay her any attention and began to unbutton his suit.

Thinking that the President didn’t hear her, Du Lei Si leaned over and deliberately raised her voice: “That.....”

At that time Lian Jun have taken off his coat, in the middle of undoing his tie.

“I think.....”

“What’s the matter?” Lian Jun stopped his movements, followed by a killer glaze.

How can taking off a tie produce such strong aura? Du Lei Si recomposed herself, putting on a flattering smile she said, “I I just wanted to ask where... .. Where will I sleep?”

“There.” Lian Jun pointed to the inside of the room.

Du Lei Si froze, it was a long time before she tried to vainly say: “Then... .. Where will you sleep?”

“There.” The President’s finger still pointed in one direction.

This time, Du Lei Si was embarrassed and weakly said: “Over there ... appears to ... only have one room.....”

“And?” Lian Jun asked.

“And there’s only one bed”

“And?”

“And then I” Du Lei Si finally gritted her teeth, and cruelly shouted the truth: “I don’t want to sleep on the floor!”

The President evoked a smile on his lips: “Who said I was going to make you sleep on the floor?”

Ah? Du Lei Si was stunned: “Then... .. you want to sleep there?”

After she said this, the smile on the President’s lips disappeared: “How dare you ask me to sleep on the floor?”

“No! No that’s not it!” Du Lei Si continuously shook her head, for a moment she thought something wasn’t quite right, “you are not sleeping on the floor, I’m not sleeping on the floor, then we “

“We sleep on the bed.”

BOOM!— —

Du Lei Si’s head exploded.

“No way! I don’t want to sleep with you!” Du Lei Si didn’t think before blurting this out.

“What are you talking about?” Lian Jun’s face instantly changed from sunny to

cloudy, an overcast with a storm coming.

“I I said I don’t want to... .. don’t want todon’t want you to suffer and squeeze into one bed with me.....” After Du Lei Si finished speaking, Du Lei Si mentally slapped her own mouth, Du Lei Si ah Du Lei Si, how can you not having any principle?

Lian Jun’s expression calmed down, “I don’t mind.” He said and added the following words, “Besides it’s not the first time.”

Swish! Du Lei Si’s face turned red.

Obviously it was the President who’s forcing her to sleep in the same bed as him! At that moment, Du Lei Si low EQ suddenly had an epiphany, could it be the President wants to Want to eat her tofu[1]?

[1] 吃豆腐 chī dòu fǔ – Literal Definition: To take advantage of woman physically or verbally through actions bearing sexual connotations. Eg: through inappropriate flirting.

The common saying of “Eating Tofu” is related to the story of “Tofu Xishi”.

How the story came by: “Xishi” was the name of a beautiful woman from the Spring and Autumn Period (770-476BC), who was presented by Fu Chai (the King of Wu) to Gou Jian (the King of Yue). “Xishi” then became a popular term for referring to beautiful woman, which is how it continues to be used today.

“Tofu Xishi” refers to Yang Ersao, a character from the novel “Guxiang”, written by Lu Xun.

Yang is the owner of a tofu shop; she is young, beautiful and has flawless skin because she eats tofu all the time. She entices and flirts with men in order to sell more tofu. These men always go to her tofu shop under the guise that they are just going there to “eat tofu” in order to flirt with her. Over time, the idiom “eating tofu” came into use to refer to a man taking advantage of a woman.

How to use it in a sentence: Be careful, this idiom has a softer meaning in contemporary China and is generally only used in casual contexts, making it unsuitable for use in formal conversation. It is commonly used by men in a humorous manner during potentially embarrassing situations. For example, if a man accidentally brushes the chest of an attractive woman whilst on a bus, he

may then use the phrase to apologize her as such: Sorry, I did not mean to eat your tofu.

When Du Lei Si thought to this point, she was frighten by her own ideas.

Why would the President want to eat her tofu? So as they say, eating white tofu constantly, occasionally you would want to taste the smell of stinky tofu.

Phooey! How can she be stinky tofu? She is a delicate and tender, a smooth piece of soft tofu! (Du du, you overestimate yourself--| | |)

The problem is that the President who constantly eat tofu lacks professional ethics! Clearly she was the one who was at disadvantage, yet he could turn things around and made it appear as if she forced him, eating his tofu instead.

“Fei Fei, someone wants to eat my tofu!” The resentment in De Lei Si exploded, taking advantage of the President taking a shower, Du Lei Si began sending text messages to Zhu Yao Fei.

After a while, Zhu Yao Fei’s replied message came: “Who’s so bored, even wants to eat your tofu?”

Du Lei Si’s little pride suffered a blow and argued back: “This person is dictatorial, overbearing, shameless, a man in beast clothing, worse to the extreme point!”

“Generally a beast in human clothing looks more beautiful”

“Well He really good-looking..... “

“Is he rich?”

“There is a lot of money”

After a while, before Du Lei Si got Zhu Yao Fei’s reply, she received a call from her instead. When she picked up the call, Zhu Yao Fei’s scolding came through: “A man who’s rich and handsome you don’t eat his tofu, why ain’t you eating his tofu first? You’re so silly!”

This powerful wave of earthquake finally made Du Lei Si regain her conscious, after a long time she suddenly realised——Oh! Why didn’t she eat the President’s tofu instead?

Days of isolation with the President (2)

Notice: I'm currently in the progress of trying to type up BBPSAC summaries, since there consists of many chapters it does require more time, for those who are wondering I'll try my best to release it after Chinese New Year, just trying to get my mojo back into the story. Until then please enjoy the next chapter of CINM.

| |

Chapter 25: Days of isolation with the President (2)

The idea of eating the President's tofu sounds very exciting and fascinating, but also very difficult.

However, just as Du Lei Si ended the call, the bathroom door suddenly opened, the President came out of the bathroom dressed in maroon robes, this scene made Du Lei Si recall the President's naked god-like image not long ago, her face turned red to the point like a ripe persimmon red.

She quickly put away her mobile phone, feeling awkwardly, she didn't know where to put her hands.

At that moment, Lian Jun came over and stared at her: "You peeped at me showering?"

Her red persimmon became a rotten persimmon, red to black, "Who's peeking at you showering?"

"Then why is your face so red?"

"I I" Du Lei Si struggled and didn't know what to say, she couldn't inform the President that she had intentions of eating his tofu, right? "I feel a little hot!" This was the best excuse she could think of.

Hot? Lian Jun narrowed his eyes, staring at her, her flushed cheeks, lowered eyes with the look of uncertainty. Is it hot? Clearly she couldn't think of anything else he couldn't help but flashed a smile on his face.

"If you're hot, then go take a shower."

Du Lei Si felt embarrassed, after the President finished his sentence, she evidently took steps forwards and appearing like a chicken pecking rice, hurriedly nodded and then rushed into the bathroom.

After slamming the bathroom door shut, discarding the other person's heartbeat, her heart was pounding as her chest heaved as if it was going to jump out, even the sound of rushing water sound still couldn't wash away the wave of anxiety within her heart.

However, outside the living room in the bathroom, the sound of rushing water caused the other person's lips to curve into a smile.

After an hour.

Lian Jun glanced up at the clock on the wall, and felt that something was wrong.

"Hey, are you okay?" He knocked on the bathroom door.



The bathroom was silent, only after a while did a weak voice appear, "I forgot to bring in a pair of clothes to change into... .."

That's right! Because a fool just went in too quickly, forgetting to take a pair

change clothes. After she take off her clothes and realised, it was already within the bubble soup.

“Let me help you grab it.”

When the rich and deep magnetic came through the wooden door into the bathroom it caused Du Lei Si’s faces to lit red with embarrassment, “but ... but ... But I didn’t bring any clothes” This is all thanks the President, without informing her drag her into isolation causing her not to have a second pair of clothes to change into besides the t-shirt + jeans on her body, and even underwear are

This is too embarrassing! Too embarrassing!

“You wait for a moment.” Suddenly the President’s voice was heard through the door.

Du Lei Si was in a trance, and after a while the President’s voice came through again, “Open the door.”

Open the door?

Du Lei Si was inevitably a tension, she hesitated before slightly quivering and opened the door.

Suddenly, within the vapor a pair of paw like hands crept out of the door and the cheerful Lian Jun placed something into her hand.

When he passed her the clothes her hand accidentally came into contact to his, the frighten Du Lei Si to hastily retracted her claws, and hurriedly closed the door.

Oh my god! Why does she have the feeling that she’s in a love affair? Soon after, this love affair excitement stimulated her out of her fear, staring at his hands Du Lei Si was muddle-headed.

Shirts white Why does it look so big? It wasn’t hard to guess... ..

Feeling astonished Du Lei Si’s eyes widened, could it be that this shirt is the President’s?!!!

This feeling was like holding a fierce tiger’s skin, Du Lei Si’s small hands began froze, a shirt fell to the ground.

Du Lei Si looked intently and felt embarrassed.

A pair of pink lace— —women type of pants inside!



When Du Lei Si appeared at the door wearing the male loose shirt, Lian Jun was standing at the window, his eyes staring out of the window in the night. The subtle movement made him turned, a shadow catch his attention.

Since she's very petite, the men's shirt on her body appeared very long, and her two thin, straight-leg closed together very tightly, because of tension and friction between her knees. Hanging her face down it appeared flushed red, her pair of hands restlessly moved about.

It wasn't sexy, but made others have the burning desire to protect her.

This is the third time today that made Lian Jun's curve the corners of his lips, he didn't say anything and lightly said, "It's getting late, go to sleep."

"Oh" Like a snail, Du Lei Si lowered her head into her shell and moved forward, she couldn't bear it any longer: "That why would you you have a female's underwear?" The moment Du Lei Si asked this question, she continuously cursed herself: Who doesn't have a fetish? Let alone those who are rich? Maybe he likes female lingerie too!

The President love female lingerie? Du Lei Si was disgusted with the idea herself.

She originally thought the President wouldn't be happy with this question, however Lian Jun answered calmly without thinking: "It's a gift."

"A gift?" Du Lei Si was stunned.

"That's right." Lian Jun nodded, staring to her: "You don't like it?"

"No that's not it....." The problem is that which man goes on a business trip and purchase underwear for a woman? This is too weird! And it is said to be shopping for underwear for a woman is indicating they want sexual... ..

Did the President really wants to eat her stinky tofu?! No that's not right, it she should be a tender, delicate water bean curd!

When Du Lei Si was wondering exactly what kind of bean curd she was, the President have already walked before her and asked her: "How old are you?"

Ah? Du Le Si distracted and mechanically answered: "26."

"A 26-year-old woman wearing goat panties, did you not feel ashamed?"

Wow——

A certain person's face was broken.

"Who? Who said I wore sheep panties? You're you're talking nonsense....." She was obviously wearing lazy sheep panties!

T^T

In fact, what panties she's wearing wasn't the important point, the important thing is how did the President knew she was wearing sheep underwear?

Yes, why did the President know she was wearing sheep underwear?

Let us play a VCR!

>>>VCR play >>>

A certain day a few weeks ago, Auntie Wu was folding clean clothes, her grandson Liang Liang was playing on the side.

Suddenly, Liang Liang eye's brighten at the sight before him: "There's sheep!" His little hands suddenly grasps Du Lei Si's sheep underwear, "Granny, this is lazy sheep!"

Aunty Wu was busy folding the laundry, while Liang Liang was being noisy and waved impatiently: “Go away, go away! Go and play somewhere else!”

So like this, after Du Lei Si’s poor sheep panties were taken by Liang Liang doing several laps around the yard, it was uninterested hidden in the piles of folded clothes before setting off to play elsewhere.

Then, the screen arrived at the next morning.

When Lian Jun went to the bathroom, out of habit after washing his hands he reached for his jacket pocket.

Instead of pulling out a handkerchief, a pair of panties came out instead.

After a short pause, he calmly stuffed the panties back into his pocket.

“President, the handkerchief in your hands looks like sheep... .. ” Jason asked while washing his hands.

“Yes.” Lian Jun answered with ease, “I occasionally change them.”

>>>End of VRC playback >>>

Du Lei Si was oblivious all of this, while lying in bed, she was still pondering how on earth did the President see the lazy sheep on her panties.

Because this issue is too tangled, it caused Du Lei Si to forget the embarrassment of sharing a bed with the President, also forgetting about the panties the President gifted her, forgetting to eat the President’s tofu.

With a head full of unanswered questions, the first day of isolation came to a successful conclusion!

Days of isolation with the President (3)

| |

Chapter 26: Days of isolation with the President (3)

Due to insomnia, Du Lei Si woke up very late the next morning, when her two eyes opened it appeared like panda's. However this national treasure look slightly malnutrition.

When she walked out of the room, her hair was dishevelled as she rubbed her eyes, while yawning, almost like a ghost she entered the bathroom.

In the bathroom, she brushed her teeth and washed her face before continuing the same ghost like fashion walked out of the bathroom.

Suddenly, she heard a chuckle startling her.

"Who's there?" She looked around, and was throughly awakened from her semi-sleepwalking state when she came into contact with a pair of smiling eyes. She saw the President wearing casual clothing sitting in the study room by the desk, with a big stack of documents in front of him. The golden dawn shone through the illuminated glass from the windows, softly hitting the President's face, neck and depicting wonderful silhouette.

Du Lei Si stared at him in daze.

"Come here." Lian Jun waved at her, a bit like greeting a favoured pet.

Without waiting for her brain to react, Du Lei Si has involuntary taken a few steps forward.

"Help me pour a cup of coffee."

"Oh....." Du Lei Si foolishly let out a sound, was about to turn around when she suddenly became alerted, "Why should I help you pour coffee ah?" How can the President dictate people as if accustomed others should oblige? The most terrible was that she almost obediently followed his dictation, as a knowledgeable new era young women, this servility is absolutely intolerable!

Lian Jun raised his head, “Why you’re not following?”

“You want to drink coffee then pour it yourself, I will not pour it for you!” Du Lei Si replied firmly.

“Okay.” Lian Jun took the cup on the table, said to himself, “then you have to earn your own wages, I will not pay for it.”

What! With that said, reminding Du Lei Si the capitalists of the fifteen hundred wage going to waste.

“Let me do it!” She quickly snatched the cup from Lian Jun’s hands, and said with a flattering smile, “Oh I haven’t fully awoken, please excuse me, I’ll go make your coffee!” After she finished speaking, holding a cup she rushed to prepare the coffee like a mad dog.

After preparing the coffee, Du Lei Si rushed over and respectfully placed the cup in her hands on the President’s table, “Okay, please drink your coffee.”

Lian Jun lightly hum a sound and picked up the cup sipping the coffee, while continuing to look down at the document in his hands. As he read, he felt something was amiss, looked up to see Du Lei Si’s hopefully two eyes.

“Why are you still standing there for?” He asked.

Du Lei Si continues “That coffee, it is good?”

Lian Jun nodded: “Passable.”

“That then my wages also will be paid?”

So it turns out she’s still here for this reason, Lian Jun found it very amusing and said with a husky deep voice: “It depends on the rest of your performance.”

She still need to perform? Du Lei Su’s in high spirits, boldly patted her chest and said: “You can be rest assured! I am paid to mitigate another person’s calamity, as long as you need me to do something, I will jump through hoops of fire and water for the sake of my duties.”

Lian Jun curved his lips into a smile: “Well, then I won’t be polite.”

Why does it sound a bit strange? Not having the time to think, a stack of papers have been placed in front of Du Lei Si, “Help me type up these documents

into a file on the computer.”

Type these up? That’s a reporter’s strengths, Du Lei Si cheerfully took on the job, preparing to battle when Lian Jun suddenly stopped her.

“Is there anything else?” Du Lei Si turned around.

“I asked Jason to send over a few pieces of women’s clothing, go and change out of that shirt.” Heaven know she was just too happy about the fifteen hundred wage, that she literally attractively danced in front of him, compared to last night’s dim lightening, her jade white legs were completely exposed making her irresistible.

However Du Lei Si didn’t think too much, she felt that besides the addition wages the President gave her, he would even give out additional employee benefits! Where would you find such a great boss? It seems like a capitalists still have some warmth of humanity!

When Du Lei Si a happy, she’ll work like spilled blood chicken, especially enthusiastic, in a speed of light she have placed the proof read document before the President.

“Okay! Is there anything else to do?”

Regarding her quick actions, Lian Jun was slightly startled, this girl who usually appeared slow, as if she’s missing a rib, but when put to work was actually super efficient.

“There’s still two more, proofread it and see if there’s a need for correction.”

“Yes, sir!”

Du Lei Si then took the two contracts to the side to proofread, after a while she came back with the two contracts, “Reporting President, I have proofread the two contracts, there’s not much difference between the two, however..... I think these two contracts have a lot of mistakes.”

“Oh?” Lian Jun was a little surprised, “Where are the error’s?”

“Take a look ah!” Du Lei Si walked towards Lian Jun holding the contracts, pointing to the text on she contract, “here should be a full stop, not a comma. And here!” Her finger toward another paragraph, “A punctuation mark shouldn’t

be used here, semicolon should be used, because between juxtaposed phrases are not separated by comma. Also here, the seal are built crooked

When she finished each and one of her words and raised her head to find the President's expression looked slightly weird.

"What?" She did say something wrong?

After a while, the President lightly said: "The things you said are all unrelated to the content and contracts, whether we change it or not, does not matter?"

"How does it not matter? The most important thing is the contract specifications, if such a contract even have such basic punctuation mistake, then what does it say the content of that specification inside there? And this seal, do you think it just covered the document? The whole seal of the contract represents the entire business, a good business is not crooked." When she said this, her eyes shone brightly, it was firm and persistent.

After a sigh of relief she suddenly aware that something was wrong.

Why did the President look at her that way? As if there was something hidden within there, glazing right through her body, one couldn't help but to be frightened.

Her heart-felt empty and the courage she had decreased greatly: "I'm..... I'm just talking nonsense... if you don't want to change it, then....."

"No!" Lian Jun interrupted her, "You're right."

Huh? It's rare that the President would talk so nicely.

"Go and modify the contract again, change all that you think is wrong."

Thus, Du Lei Si spent the entire morning modifying the documents until the afternoon came around. During the process she discovered that the President's job isn't easy as she thought, despite being quarantine, he still spent his time to work on the company's matters, not once did he neglect his duties.

Her bad impression of the capitalist through this mutual discussion and work gradually changed.

However, what she didn't realise was that person's impression of her also quietly changing.

Revising the modified contract one more time, Lian Jun nodded with satisfaction: “Today, you have worked hard.”

For the President to suddenly compliment her, it made Du Lei Si flattered and slightly embarrassed: “It’s nothing, this is what I should do” Suddenly, she remembered, “then my wages ”

“I will pay the usual wage.”

“Really?” Her eyes shone brightly, she couldn’t help but smile, her pure laughter instantly disperse the fatigue she felt from a full days of work, it also eased up Lian Jun’s heart.

He couldn’t help but ask: “For fifteen hundred dollars, is it really worth you being so happy?”

“Of course! This is my hard-earned money eh!” Du Lei Si still immersed in a bundle the joy, trying to recover.

“In fact, you may not have to work so hard for such money...”

There is such a good thing? Du Lei Si’s eyes wide open: “How ah?”

“For example.....”

“What? What?”

The eager within Du Lei Si’s eyes made the President unable to contain his laughter.

That evening, once again Du Lei Si suffered from insomnia.

This time she could not understand what was the better method to earn money the President was referring to... no matter how hard she thought she couldn’t come up with the solution.....

It feels like drinking a glass of milk powder with melamine

||

Chapter 27: It feels like drinking a glass of milk powder with melamine

In our years of life, the timeframe of seven days is very short, especially if it happens to fall in the golden week, its equivalent to letting out a fart, in a blink of an eye it would have vanished.

But for our poor actress Du Lei Si, it was an extremely tough seven days, every minute she was awake she suffered the President's oppression, even when she was asleep, there was no exception.

When Du Lei Si dreamt an elated numbers of hundred-dollar bills, the President would suddenly fall from the sky, his slender fingers would stare at the hundred-dollar bills in her hands and say: "I want to deduct your wages!"

When Du Lei Si stared at the money in her tight grip, the hundred-dollar bills have all turned into one-dollar notes. With a gust of the wind the entire sky was filled with notes floating messy in the breeze.

Reaching out to seize the money, Du Lei Si accidentally fell down from the bed and woken from that horrible nightmare. But she would rather not wake up, because at least the President she dreamt about wasn't real, and the one she saw while she's awake was genuinely real, dripping with blood!

"What are you doing?" The President asked while crouched beside the bed, staring at Du Lei Si who fell and end up with a twisted face, the corner of his eye seems to contain a smile.

From Du Lei Si's point of view, this smile was frightening.

"You... you wouldn't be wanting to deduct my wages, right?" She blurt out.

"Who said I wanted to deduct your wages?"

Once Lian Jun asked this, Du Lei Si realized all long she has been dreaming, and

quickly said, “No....nothing. I’m just casually asking.”

At first glance, there was a surprised expression on Lian Jun’s face, however it was overcome with interest: “You wouldn’t have dreamt that I deducted money from your wages, right?”

How could he see this? Du Lei Si reflectively nodded, then feeling it wasn’t right and immediately shook her head.

Sure enough, the President’s capitalists side was once again exposed: “Reportedly what you dream about at night reflects what you think about during the day, you wouldn’t be wanting me to increase your wages, right?”

At the mention of wages, Du Lei Si’s fragile little heart almost thump out as she quickly explained: “No! I didn’t dream about you deducting my wages! I... I dreamed you’ve given me a pay rise!” What you dream about at night reflects what you think about during the day, President will you be merciful and give me an increase pay rise please!

“Oh?” Lian Jun held his chin and nodded: “You have worked very hard these days, I am considering whether I should give you a pay rise.”

Really!? Du Lei Si’s eyes dilated, her dark dim eyes exudes a faint green glow like a yellow weasel.

“However...” The President suddenly changed the subject, “they say a dream and reality are reversed, it appears like we have to leave it at that.”

Clung Cling Clang——

A certain petrified person was broken in pieces.

President, when did you ever followed what others have said?

(T o T).....

Since Du Lei Si was frightened so early in the morning, her mood was abnormally low, but her low mood all came to a naught when she saw the date on the electronic calendar.

Monday!

What day of the week was it when they got isolated? Tuesday! Then.... would

she be free tomorrow???

Suddenly, the fire in Du Lei Si's heart was lit raging victory, the arduous seven days was finally coming to an end, the shining white one thousand five hundred pieces of silver dollar is finally reaching her pockets, spending continuous 24 hours with the President is finally concluding! This is kinda of sensation is so exciting!

People say that people in high spirits when a joyous occasion is involved, once Du Lei Si was happy, her undying fighting spirit returned.

"President, what needs to be done today?"

Documents, come at me! Contracts, come at me! Work, it'll all be bombard by me!

"There's no work today."

"None?" Du Lei Si was in a daze, it was rare that the President would have a day he doesn't work?

As she was wondering, she saw the President signalling his fingers at her.

Du Lei Si scuttled away, "President, what are your orders?"

"There's no work, but there's something else you need to do."

"What's is it?"

"Fix my boredom."

"..." Du Lei Si was in silent for two seconds, "President, I'm an entertainer but I do not offer sexual services."

"Wages..."

"Sell! I'll sell everything!"

So, during the seventh day of isolation, Du Lei Si who has been busy helping the President nearing to completion of the contract, also from a worker that didn't offer sexual services transformed into a personal assistant that didn't offer sexual services.

A personal assistant's first job was to accompany the President to play cards.



“Can you be more serious?” Lian Jun said very dissatisfied while holding the cards within his hands.

President, injustice ah! Du Lei Si sounded like a tearful cattle, it’s not that she wasn’t playing cards seriously, it’s just that the President’s cards skills are too strong, winning every round, how can a mere shrimp like her endure this?

“You can’t be like this.” Lian Jun said, “How about this, if you win one round I’ll add one hundred dollars to your wage.”

(* o *)

Du Lei Si’s fatigue eyes suddenly shone brightly. Fortunately, she is not blinded by money, because very quickly she figured something was a miss from the President’s smiling eyes.

“You wouldn’t deduce one hundred dollars if I lose one round, right?”

“No.” Lian Jun shook his head, “I will only deduct fifty.”

“... will it be all right if I don’t play?”

“Of course you can, but since you’re absent from work, I’ll be deducting one thousand and five hundred dollars.”

T^T

Therefore, gambling can kill a person! With so much toil Du Lei Si worked hard for six days, to make the one thousand and five hundred dollars. After thirty rounds of card games, she unexpectedly came to a total lost, she almost even lost her underwear! Life’s ups and downs made Du Lei Si tried to weep, but failed to shed a tear.

“President, you were just kidding right?” Du Lei Si asked energetically.

“Do I look like I’m kidding?”

It doesn’t appear so

-_-|||

“But.” Her pair of hands were rubbing on her clothing, “Didn’t you say that dreams are reversed? In fact, this morning, I dreamt you deduced my wages.”

“You believed in these sort of lies used to trick children?”

“.....”

It feels like that drinking a cup of milk power mixed with melamine, who would have thought she would end up drinking such a chilling drink.

In fact, Du Lei Si wasn't wrong for believing a child lie, she was just wrong in the believing that an capitalists would also have humanity, she should have known that a capitalist's greatest pleasure was the toiling masses to drink one's blood after eating their meat, before adding two kicks. and throwing you into the pit.

At this time, Du Lei Si did not know whether to laugh or cry, at least the President didn't take her underwear back.

Suddenly, Lian Jun's mobile phone rang.

“Hello?” He placed down the cards within his hand before standing up to answer the call, “The contract? Um, okay.”, “Tomorrow? No problem.”, “Is it? ...”

Looking at the President suddenly restored his boss's dignity, holding the phone with a serious expression, Du Lei Si couldn't help but feel extremely frustrated.

Look! Look! What is a beast in human clothing? What is hypocritical? What is a refined rascal? There's a living being standing before her!

She bet the person who called him didn't know that the President was a capitalists, in fact, that person is thinking of ways to drain the last drop of her blood! For crying out loud, she lay in the pit after being thrown into a toiling mass.

Du Lei Si shook her head from side to side and whispered: “A pit of ten thousand corpses, a pit of ten thousand corpses...”

“What were you saying?” She didn't know when, but Lian Jun has already stood before her, starting at her with interest.

“Nothing!” Du Lei Si busily waved, having the ability to understand him, she suddenly came to her senses, one thousand and five hundred-dollar was

shinning in the light, she has nothing to fear. So she simply stood up, placing her hands on her hips and patted her chest, saying: “I said you’re ruthless and greedy!”

Regarding her sudden abnormality, Lian Jun was a bit surprised, but his eyes immediately over came with another layer of meaning: “You’re saying this, but where have I’ve been ruthless and greedy?”

Suffering his stares, Du Lei Si began to feel guilty, but once she thought of the millions of compatriots buried in a pit. She confidently said: “You knew I couldn’t play cards, yet you insisted on me playing, you also use the identity of the President to deduce my wages, you doing this is simply... being a bastard!”

Bastard, bastard... son of a bitch!

After repeating these two words in her mind, Du Lei Si began secretly scold herself: Du Lei Si you idiot! How dare you scold the President as a bastard, you really want to be scrambled like an egg?

Sure enough, the President’s eyes cast a layer of shadow over her: “Say it again.”

“I...” Du Lei Si tried to retreat backwards, her feet touched the sofa and her ass sat down on it.



“How come you’re not saying it?” Lian Jun leaned forward, his hands were on both sides of the sofa, her whole body was covered under his siege.

Such a powerful aura, Du Lei Si huddled in the sofa, her mouth felt dry, her heart beat pumped rapidly before coming to a stop and she couldn’t move.

“Say it?” He leaned towards her, breathing on her face and his sharp eyes were like two arrows blazing down, making one unconsciously hold onto their breath.

Imminent in danger, just when Du Lei Si thought she wouldn’t escape death, the President’s leisurely voice came: “This asshole intended to give you a pay rise.”

The President is angry

So I got a question for my BBPSAC readers, I wanted to know whether you guys would still like me to continue releasing updates for BBPSAC novel, despite the fact I'll be going on hiatus after I wrap up the translation for 'Can I Not Marry'? The reason I asked this is due to the fact some of you might feel discouraged to continue reading the development, since you won't get to read more unless some kind soul is willing to pick up the project. Anyway, please kindly let me know your input, so I know whether to continue spending my time on BBPSAC, or dedicate my full attention on this novel to finish it off ASAP.

| |

Chapter 28: The President is angry

Increase! My! Wages!

When Du Lei Si heard these three words, it was as if she's been injected with a strong stimulus, she was extremely excited.

Springing up from the sofa, her eyes shone with currencies, and instantly she started to flatter the certain someone: "Really? You want to give me a pay-rise? How much ah?"

Just the mention of money, all her anger have been diminished, however her type of money hungry personality wasn't one bit annoying in Lian Jun's eyes, instead he felt increasingly carefree, "How about I'll add another zero at the end of the sum? What do you think?"

Merely saying these words have shaken Du Lei Si to the core, after a very long she was trembling: "That... is there's a decimal point in front of that zero ah?"

"No."

"Then... there's the RMB after the zero, right?" Please don't say yen.

"Yes." Lian Jun helplessly nodded.

"Can you please pinch me?"

Facing the mindless Du Lei Si, Lian Jun felt somewhat helpless: “You don’t believe me?”

Du Lei Si nodded and used her paws to clutch the President’s hand, then using it to mercilessly pinch her own face. When his hand touched her cheeks, she didn’t know why, unexpectedly her heart-felt some warmth.

“Ouch!”

After feeling the pain, Du Lei Si was happy.

Hey! It’s not a dream!

Why did the President want to increase her wage? In fact, the answer is within the phone call Jason made. A few minutes ago, Lian Enterprise and Mou Kuai company have signed a cooperation agreement after negotiating for over three months. And this contract was the exact contract Du Lei Si helped adjusted a few days ago, the contract can be signed so quickly Du Lei Si also has merit. In Lian Enterprise, their employees rewards and punishment system are always very clear, even temporary employees are entitled to these benefits.

So from a poor person living on one pair of underwear whilst suffering many hardships, Du Lei Si have transformed into a millionaire. This feeling is like mixing a cup of melamine milk and transforming it to a mixed protein powder of melatonin, how can she not be happy and excited?

“Fei Fei, I want to invite you out to dinner!” Du Lei Si said with much excitement while dancing around.

Zhu Yao Fei was in the middle of playing games, when she suddenly received a phone call causing her to be distracted and giving the boss the chance to cut her into pieces, she was so angry that shouted into the phone: “Du Lei Si, you have gather money? If you have enough money, quickly repay me the soda money!”

“You still thinking of that eight cent soda money? Don’t be so stingy!” Having money, her tone was certainly different, Du Lei Si lofty waved: “I’ll shout you to one hundred and eight barbecue buffet.”

“Forget it! You don’t even have much family wealth, yet you still want to shout me one hundred and eight barbecue buffet? What about these eighteen pieces of optional hot and spicy soup that you promised to shout five months ago?”

Zhu Yao Fei angrily asked.

“Fei Fei, I’m not lying to you! I’ll invite you to dinner, you can even bring Xia Kun along.”

“What? Condom, you have suddenly become rich?” Xia Kun’s voice came through the speakers.

“You are a dead fox, you are condoms, you and your entire family are condoms” Du Lei Si angrily gnash her words, in this world only Zha Yao Fei that rascal can suppress Xia Kun the dead fox, this is the legend of one thing restraining another!

Just as the two of them were quarrelling across the phone, the President suddenly came into the room, his eyebrows had a hint of dissatisfaction: “What are you arguing about?”

Ever since this morning he mention giving her a pay rise, her mentality have been abnormal, even separated by a wall he could still hear her voice.

On the side, Xia Kun heard Lian Jun’s voice and playfully said: “Condom, why can I hear a man’s voice? Don’t tell me someone is finally willing to accept you the condom?”

The more he spoke the more outrageous it got, Du Lei Si angrily shouted into the phone: “Xia fox, go die!” then she angrily hung up the phone.

Lian Jun witness the entire thing and quietly asked: “Who were you on the phone with before?”

“A dead fox,” Du Lei Si said.

“A fox?”

“That’s right! Only a dead fox will show off one’s eloquence, once he sees me addresses me as condom, non-stop condom-ing. He doesn’t even think as a grown man appearing more beautiful than a woman is funky to death....” Because Du Lei Si was in a fit of anger, once she start complaining she didn’t know when to stop, when she finally realised that the President have witness how she acted the entire time, while Xia Kun at the other end of earth sneeze multiple times.

“Excuse me, I was so angry that I feel dizzy.” Du Lei Si said as she poke out her tongue, thinking that the President must be reluctant to hear her talk about such matters.

But Lian Jun didn’t say much regarding the matter, he only casually asked: “Your friend is a man?”

“Yes,” However, not only is Xia Fox appearance better than a woman, his mouth is also more poisonous than a woman!

“You guys have a good relationship?”

“Good my ass! Whoever wants to have a good relationship with him will have eight lifetimes of misfortune!” After Du Lei Si finished speaking, she glanced at the President, she felt that his expression seem slightly dark. Could it be she have spoken malicious remarks of others and form an impolite image of herself, thus degrading the President’s own image? It is no wonder a person such as the President who have since young received aristocratic education would certainly dislike a rogue female like her.

Du Lei Si thought, and added: “In fact, although his mouth is poisonousness to a certain extend. However his heart is not bad. At least... at least his appearance is still passable...”

Here, Du Lei Si racked her brains to think of Xia fox’s little bits of merits, she almost vomited blood. While on the other side, the President’s expression gradually became darker and darker as time passed.

“Don’t say any more!” Saying these words, the person is already gone, leaving Du Lei Si alone in the room completely confused.

The President is angry?

It appears that the President is angry, this resulted in Du Lei Si to carefully and comprehensively to observe.

Ever since Lian Jun left with a dark face, he never uttered another word, he sat alone on the sofa while silently watched TV, even when she pretended to approach, he didn’t utter another sentence, completely ignoring her.

This time, Du Lei Si was worried.

This is all thanks to her complacency, thinking of her million dollar wages was still in the President's hand, why did she betray herself?

Once she thought of how she ill talk her friends in front of the President, she knew she completely disregard her image as the President's wife, she completely exposed her ugly true side and dark mentality, Du Lei Si's heart have much regret!

Curse all of Xia Kun's future opportunities, even so it'll be difficult for her to earn back the fifteen thousand pieces of silver that have fallen into the ocean.

Du Lei Si's heart was anxious, this morning's dream flashed before her eyes, countless of hundred-dollar bills that filled the sky was instantly turned into dancing one dollar notes. No! All those one hundred-dollar bills all turned into HD simulated counterfeit money!

Du Lei Si was a froze into an ice spirit, from horror fantasy she returned to reality and the President sitting on the sofa, an antithetical couplet suddenly appeared in her mind——

A: Train her mind to be thick-skinned

B: Innumerable amount of money

C: There's also her wages!

Inspired by the antithetical couplet, Du Lei Si regrouped her mentality and put on her thick skin before re-approaching: "President, are you thirsty?"

"....."

"If you're not thirsty, then are you hungry?"

"....."

"If you're not hungry... then how about I massage your shoulders for you?" After Du Lei Si said this, regardless of whether Lian Jun replied or not. She took off her slippers and climbed onto the sofa, using both of her claws she kneaded the President's shoulders.

Her two claws knead knead, this skill was like wrapping dumplings, gentle and soft.

Such soft movements was like Mars crossing over the grassland, whatever she touched a certain part of the body was ready to erupt.

The President didn't push her away, so there's still hope of her receiving her wages, so Du Lei Si knead with more effort, while kneading she also asked: "Is it comfortable?"

Her voice was like a breeze blowing over the surface of the lake, causing ripples making his fingers unconsciously move.

"I also know how to unblock the gallbladder channels as well, would you like to try?" As she said this her two claws moved to Lian Jun's arms, "This is called the pericardium meridian, Qian Tianchi[1], Tianquan[2], Qu Ze[3], Neiguan[4], Laogong[5] and Zhongchong[6] point, it can supplement the blood flow."

[1] 天池 Tianchi is the meridian point right on the chest. Further info about the massage technique: [Link](#)

[2] 天泉 Tianquan is the meridian point right near the armpit. Further info about the massage technique: [Link](#)

[3] 曲泽 Qu Ze is the meridian point on the inner elbow. Further info about the massage technique: [Link](#)

[4] 内关 Neiguan is the meridian point above the wrist. It is the Luo-Connecting Point and main point for stopping vomiting and hiccup, and treating arrhythmia. Further info about the massage technique: [Link](#)

[5] 劳宫 Laogong is the meridian point located at the region of the palm where the tip of the middle finger is reached with the fist clenched. Further info about the massage technique: [Link](#)

[6] 中冲 Zhongchong is the meridian point located in the centre of the tip of the middle finger. Further info about the massage technique: [Link](#)

With her index finger kneading throughout his entire body, little sparks were seen spreading, it aroused the prairie fire.

On the side, Du Lei Si continued to show off her knowledge of traditional Chinese medicine.

“This is the Shenmen[7] located on the wrist side, if you massage it every few days, it can treat insomnia. Oh... why is your hand so hot ah?”

[7] 神门 Shenmen is the meridian point located at the ulnar end of the transverse crease of the wrist. Further info about the massage technique: [Link](#)

Suddenly, his hands twist her flexible palm and tightly wrapped her hand.

Du Lei Si was startled: “President, you also want to try it? That... here is the Shenmen point. Why are you kneading my entire hand ah!”

Her sentence wasn’t finished when Lian Jun suddenly gently tug the defenseless Du Lei Si into his arms.

“I want to give it a try.” His voice was hoarse, it wasn’t serious like the past, it has a unique charm, gently blowing down on her heart causing her entire ear to turn red.

“What... are you saying...? This is not a meridian point!” The scorching hand within her clothing abruptly froze upon hearing her voice.

This time, Du Lei Si with such low EQ also know what will happen next, his lips have been affixed to her neck, gently stroking it bit by bit.

In an instant, an electric current passes through her body.

“Wait a minute!”

“What?” Lian Jun stopped appearing very unhappy.

“I...” Her eyes were twinkling, “I haven’t had a bath...” My God! Even this does not happen during a TV drama.

“What are you shivering?” Lian Jun raised his eyebrows, “I’ll accompany you to wash....”

“No need!”

“Then let’s grasp on the time.”

The two buttons on her chest were unbuttoned.

“Wait a minute!”

“And what do you want now?”

“I... I think... it’s not a good idea to do it on the sofa.”

“Okay.” Lian Jun embrace her up.

Suddenly being lifted in the air frightened Du Lei Si: “What are you doing ah?”

“Didn’t you say it’s not good on the sofa? Then let’s go to the bed” Once he finished saying this, he carried her into the room and placed her on the bed, then using his entire body to pressed down on her.

“Wait a minute!”

“What are you doing now?”

“I.... I’m not ready yet.”

“It’s okay, we can prepare together.”

“Don’t! Wait——”

Her voice disappeared as his tongues fused with hers.

What was the online quote again? A man always has a way to shut a woman up.

No, not this sentence, there’s another sentence!

That’s right, when a man gift a woman clothing, it’s so he can personally take it off.

Then obviously, a man gifting a woman lingerie, of course it is to.....

Perhaps, the couplet should be changed.

On the seventh day of free accommodation isolation a woman have lost her virginity.

Hahaha so the President finally have eaten Du du’s soft silky tofu.

No idea where life is heading

Thank you for everyone's response, considering the majority of you wanted me to finish 'Can I Not Marry' first, I'll full steam ahead with the translation of this novel. And as for 'Black Bellied Prince's Stunning Abandoned Consort' unfortunately I haven't had the time to read the entire novel yet, so my plan is to marathon the novel once I wrap up the translation for 'CINM'.

I know many of BBPSAC readers want closure to the novel, so what I have decided is doing short short summaries of the major things that happen every 100 chapters, and snippets of scenes which I feel will benefit you to understand the development more. As for the ending I did read the last chapter when it came out one or two years ago. As many of you know XSS and MWC is the end game, they unite the kingdoms and rules as Emperor and Empress with a few offsprings. For the full ending, I can only present it to you once I reach there.

I can't promise anything since I'm not sure how much my workload will be with helping my mother-in-law take care of granny when she works night shifts. You'll most likely see updates of 'BBPSAC' pop up randomly, so please subscribe on the right hand side if you haven't already, or pop by once in a while.

| |

Chapter 29: No idea where life is heading

Generally in the romance novels, the day after the hero and heroine do the deed, it'll definitely be a sunny morning, the female upon waking up will hear the sound of water rushing in the bathroom and just as she's entertaining herself with all sorts of ideas, the male will walk out the bathroom with a bathrobe on as he stares at the female with tender and soft as water eyes while indulgently asks: "Does it still hurt?"

Then the female will blush with rosy cheeks and lowered her head as her heart races.

Upon seeing such scene will make the male unbearable and push the female onto the bed, incidentally he would reveal a thousand years of unchanged evil

demonic smile: “You smell so good, I want to taste again....”

Then their lips will come into contact and the rest is history!

It's written within romance novel as this, Du Lei Si also think so, so when she opened her eyes the bright sun shone through the windows, she acoustic sound of water running behind the doors, thus she became anxious and fretful.

Remembering the thrills of last night, her blood rose from the soles of feet rushing to the top of her head, Du Lei Si's skin that was covered under the blanket began to heat up and redden.

In the past she always thought that the President was an acrimonious, harsh, overbearing and revengeful capitalists. After last night, she didn't expect to discover that being acrimonious was merely a small case, at best he was only harsh to shrimps, while overbearing was within her calculations, however the President's worst nature turned out to be——rogue!

How could he push her onto the bed without her consent? That wasn't enough, he even covered her mouth, cutting her off by licking her, once he was done with licking, he started to bite her, and then once he was done biting, he.....

No no! If she thinks of it any further she'll suffer a nosebleed.

In fact, this wasn't the thing that made Du Lei Si the most depressed, the thing that made her most depressed was that after having the patronizing President eat her clean and dry, unexpectedly she didn't even get to eat one ounce of the President's tofu, let alone able to see the legend strawberry birthmark of his!

Oh! What a pity! Oh! What a pity!

As she's grieving, there was a voice crying out within her heart: Such tragic things absolutely can not happen again!

So, Du Lei Si decided before the President finish taking a shower she would leave as soon as possible!

Wrapping herself up in the bed quilt, she quickly out of bed, her eyes searched with the remains of their clothing besides the bed, scattered buttons were seen, her face immediately redden.

The clothing the President to brought her were such poor quality, it can be

convenient taken off!

Isn't this rogue? It's simply perverted!

~(>_<)~

Because the clothing from yesterday could no longer be worn, Du Lei Si can only helplessly jump around with the bed quilt tightly wrapped around herself as she tried to find other clothing. At this moment the sound within the bathroom disappeared, the President have finished taking a shower!

Du Lei Si was in a hurry so she couldn't find her own clothes, without looking she easily pick up white business shirt hanging at the bed head, with the fastest speed she quickly put on, feeling quite embarrassed once she discovered what she was wearing.

This seems to be.... the President's clothing.

-_-|||

After being eaten by that certain person for the entire night, upon waking still dare to wear that person's clothing, isn't this clearly asking that certain person: Do you eat me again?

Du Lei Si, why are you so stupid?!

Mercilessly scolding herself, Du Lei Si began to undress, in any case she didn't want to contributed more to the President arrogance of being a pervert!

Unfortunately, it was too late.

When the button of her shirt was undone half way the bathroom doors suddenly opened, Lian Jun appeared in the doorway wearing a bathrobe, his tall figure prevented the sunlight from shining through the door, his lingering eyes tightly stared at her.

Du Lei Si froze on the spot.

Seeing her. He didn't say anything. He just slowly walked in, until he stop in front of her, his tall figure covered her entire body, his burning eyes seemed like it wanted to guzzle her up, the corner of his eyes formed an indistinct smile causing one to unconsciously hold their breath.

Have a look! It's exactly the same as written in romance novels, she's going to get eaten once again! Eating her once might be an accident, however if he was to eat her once more, in this lifetime she wouldn't be able to escape the President's clutches!

Du Lei Si Du Lei Si, you read too many romance novels, it has all been in vain!

When Du Lei Si was desperately trying to think of a solution, Lian Jun suddenly raised his hand, his slender fingers held onto her left hand that failure to continue doing the buttons due to shock.

One button, two button, three button.

Hey!

How come the President didn't undo her buttons?

Not only did he not undone them, instead he helped her buttoned the shirt up one button at a time, after a while the entire shirt was done up to the collar, carefully covering up the shallow red marks that remained from last night.

Facing such development that didn't go according to the general plot of a romance novel, Du Lei Si felt slightly ignorant.

Could it be because it was dark last night and the President vision wasn't great, however now that its morning, his vision was bright and suddenly realised he didn't eat silky white tofu, instead he has eaten a stinky one, so he regret it?

Once Du Lei Si thought of this, she suddenly became very angry.

Kao! Stinky tofu is still tofu!! In the market, stinky tofu is several times more expensive than white silky tofu! You don't want to take responsibility? I don't think so!

The wind was roaring, the horse is howling, Du Lei Si was about to rage and roar!

Just as she was about to explode, suddenly a voice that sounded more than angrier than her was heard.

"Why are you here?"

Du Lei Si was surprised, her raging anger was pressed down, once she looked

outside she saw a small and exquisite figure, her mouth immediately dropped to an O shape.

Princess Hao!

Her apricot round big watery eyes glared at her with anger. Princess Hao was standing in the doorway wearing a pink Chinese cheongsam^[1], the rabbit within her hands was almost pinched almost out of shape.

Behind her, Old Yu stood there with a smile: “Young master, madam, we have come to pick you up.”

No wonder the President help her get dressed, it appears Old Yu have come to get them out of jail. Fair enough he was here to get them, however why did he bring Xiao Zu Zhong as well? Seeing Princess Hao, Du Lei Si’s head increased two sizes, she vaguely felt something will happen.

Sure enough, the rabbit within Princess Hao’s hands was thrown to the ground, she quickly rushed over pointing and shouting at Du Lei Si: “How come you’re in my cousin’s room? You....what are you wearing?”

Du Lei Si was frightened, she couldn’t help but to hide behind Lian Jun.

Feeling the woman behind unconsciously showed her dependence in him, Lian Jun’s mood was extremely excellent.

“Princess.” A strong deep voice sounded out stopping Xiao Zu Zhong on her tracks.

“Cousin....” The little devil instantly changed back into being a little Princess, her big eyes had water droplets lingering, her voice was sweet and tender, completely knowing how to please others and making one cannot but adore her.

If Du Lei Si didn’t have a deep understanding of Xiao Zu Zhong’s nature, she would have thought she was seeing things.

“Cousin, why is she in your room?” Princess Hao asked in a small voice.

Lian Jun gently smile and replied in a soft tone: “Because she is your sister-in-law”

Such gentle voice made Du Lei Si unstable.

She had never seen the President pleasantly warm smile before, let alone heard him use such a gentle tone. Just when she thought she has a thorough understanding of his nature, within fraction of a second she felt he was so unfamiliar.

Her heart suddenly developed an astringent taste.

“She’s not! You guys obviously was going to have a divorce!” Princess Hao’s momentum was swift and fierce.

“Who told you we want a divorce?” Lian Jun’s tone instantly turned cold.

Princess Hao pointed to Du Lei Si: “It was her!”

“Not me, I didn’t.” Du Lei Si busily waved! She’s finished, if the President knew she made a vicious oath in front of Xiao Zu Zhong stating that if they don’t divorce then their future son will have no ass, she doesn’t know whether he’ll be so angry that he’ll vomit blood.

“You lie!” Princess Hao shouted, “That day you clearly promised me! You said if you guys don’t divorce....then...” Her mouth was completely covered by Du Lei Si’s hands.

“I was joking, don’t listen to her! Ha ha.... Ha ha ha....” She laughed with much guilt when Xiao Zu Zhong suddenly , mercilessly bite her, “ouch” immediately her hands loosen.

“Cousin, in front of me she said she would divorce you! I did not lie to you!”

As Princess Hao said this, she furiously glared at Du Lei Si: “You rascal, you even con young children! You don’t deserve to be with my cousin! The big bad wolf, the big bad wolf, the big bad wolf!”

“.....”

Du Lei Si was speechless.

“Don’t say anymore.” Lian Jun suddenly interrupted Princess Hao’s accusations, his cold tone was extremely terrifying.

“Cousin.” Princess Hao suddenly tearfully said as if she has been wronged.

“I...” Du Lei Si was about to speak.

“How can you cry over such small matters?” Lian Jun leaned over, using his fingers to pinch the little brat’s face, his tone soften down, “let’s go home with cousin, okay?”

“That... I actually...” Du Lei Si continuously tried to interrupt them.

“Okay!” The little brat smiled happily, her curved eyes still had tears hanging there.

Du Lei Si: “In fact——”

“Old Yu, let’s go.” Lian Jun gave Old Yu a glance.

“Yes, young master!”

Princess Hao pulled Lian Jun’s hand, jumping up and down on the way out: “Oh yeah, let’s go home!”

Du Lei Si: “.....”

So, let’s say student Du Lei Si who made improper remarks have been completely ignored by the President.

A romance novel that had s** one after another suddenly turned into a melodramatic soap opera of the cousin taking away the lovers while the female lead swallow the dog blood, one can only say that the stage life is really too broad ah!

Beat your little head! Who told you to ignore me!

||

Chapter 30: Beat your little head! Who told you to ignore me!

An auspicious night, a rich wife sat around the table playing mahjong, even in a small town a husband was scolding his wife calling her a useless Obasan[1], roughly around this time countless of people would be nibbling on melon seeds as they sat in front of the TV. Except for Du Lei Si who has been upgraded as the legitimate wife of the President, however she was sitting on the bed with her legs crossed ‘Beating the Petty Person’[2].

[1] Obasan is a Japanese words meaning aunt or older woman respectively

[2] 打小人 ‘Beat the Petty Person’ or ‘Hit The Villain’ is a Chinese Folk Sorcery to curse one’s enemies. One use a shoe or slipper to beat the pulp out of a strip of paper that symbolizes a backstabbing coworker, cheating spouse or gossiping neighbor. Further info [click here](#)



The props for ‘Beating the Petty Person’ was a bear doll and a pair of slippers was on the bed.

“Beat your little head! Who told you to ignore me!” Du Lei Si hit down once, recall this morning’s incident from the hotel, from that moment on the President ignored her, pretending that he didn’t know who she was like and completely discarding how he treated her last night! Sure enough what Zhu Yao Fei said

right, rich men are unreliable!

“Beat your petty hands, who let you embrace your cousin!” Even if the President ignore her, he actually went as far as to carry the wicked Princess Hao, putting on a good cousin show, while his attitude towards her was entirely different. Making the little devil pleased with herself, her tail almost ascended to the sky, staring at Du Lei Si as if she’s the third-party in this situation.

You’re the third-party, your entire family is the third-party!

Du Lei Si’s heart wanted to cry out so she ruthlessly beat the slippers on the bear’s belly: “Bear your petty belly, who told you to eat!”

Just bringing up this topic made her angry. Last night, she also somehow coordinated with the strenuous exercise, unexpectedly the President didn’t even place any food into her bowl, letting Princess Hao eat most of the vegetables, telling her it’s good nutritional supplements. Causing Du Lei Si who sat besides them seeing such a scene to lose her appetite, she didn’t even finish eating and angrily ran upstairs.

To encounter such an abominable man, this really filled her with gas.

“Beat your petty feet, who told you not to run after me!” After she furiously threw the chopsticks on the table, she dashed upstairs and close the door loudly, the President still failed to run after her, he was still downstairs laughing and joking with Princess Hao as they ate.

Heaven, earth ah! Even if the President is using that [huli jing](#) to make her angry, why did he have to choose a silly little seven or eight year old Lolita as her opponent? One of the most extravagant thing is she hasn’t even weaned off milk bottles yet, unexpectedly this made her suffered a crushing defeat!

Grievousness, grievousness ah!

Thereupon, Du Lei Si thought of Da Zhou from the gold counter’s: “Even though it’s a small mound, but at least there is a place for you. Compared to your husband having mistresses, lying inside the luxurious tomb is better than having your body left in the wilderness.”

Now that she was in this state, being left in the wilderness isn’t far off either.

The more she thought about it the angrier she got, she couldn't help but use all her lifetime's energy to beat, beating until her hand almost cramped up, she only stop when she heard a helpless voice: "You still haven't hit enough?"

She beating with too much excitement that she didn't even realise when Lian Jun opened the door and came in, standing behind her. She can only say that once one is psychologically distorted, it is easy for them to enter the realm of self enclosed metamorphosis.

For a moment, Du Lei Si was surprised: "You...when did you come in?"

"When you were beating my petty hands."

"....."

"Why aren't you continuing?" Lian Jun asked while randomly sitting next to her on the bed.

Du Lei Si obviously felt the side of the bed sink down, her mood unconsciously became nervous.

Despite her nervousness, her belly full of anger did not diminish, the died duck was stubborn and reluctant to admit her mistakes and insisted: "I didn't tell you to sit down, will you get out!!"

Lian Jun smiled without a word, he only used a faint smile to stared at her, making one feel nervous.

"Go out to accompany your cousin!! Don't pestle here, it is improper for men and women to touch each other!" Du Lei Si said as she stretched out her hands to push him, forming her hands into a fist.

"First of all, this house is mine, if I want to sit here I can. Second of all, I have asked Old Fang to send Princess back. And third of all...." Speaking up to this point, Lian Jun didn't say anymore, he only used his shining eyes to stare at Du Lei Si, the strength of his hold deepened, clutching her entire hand into his.

The ambiguity of this action made Du Lei Si recalled the sweet colorful stimulate the picture of last night, she hastily tried to pull her hand back, but no matter how hard she tried, she couldn't pull them back.

At this time, her brain's romantic cells began to move again, if the President to

use a little bit of strength, she would definitely have stumbled into his arms, at that time if she wanted to break off, it almost prohibitively would be very difficult.

The President clearly wanted to eat her tofu a second time, however her anger have not diminished today, how can she let the President take advantage of her?

So she simply diverted the subject: "You said... you have sent Princess Hao home?"

"That's right." Lian Jun nodded, he shifted slightly to the side, while randomly crossing his right leg over the left, still holding onto her hands.

"Why ah? Xiao Zu Zhong. No! Wasn't the little Princess supposed to stay here for a period of time?"

"That's right, but I didn't agree to that."

At this time, Du Lei Si was curious enough to sit up, however her hands was still onto tightly by the President so she froze and asked, "Why?" Didn't the President really adore this cousin of his? Those particularly tender glazes he used while staring at her, one could tell how much he doted her.

"I thought you don't like her?"

Ah? Du Lei Si was stunned and immediately respond by nodding: "Where..." Sure enough her mood couldn't escape the President's piercing eyes, she now really thought that she was the White Bone Demon.

"If you don't hate her, then you are.... eating her vinegar?"

Being questioned, Du Lei Si's face became increasingly warm, she hang her head and sound like a mosquito: "You're talking nonsense..." Okay, she admitted that she was slightly jealous, but a large part of her emotional outbreak was because of the President's abominable attitude, which person can casually swallow this down and not even make a sound?

An endless supply of body temperature flowed her clenched hands, it made her arm feel very hot. This unspeakable feeling, she didn't know whether she was more angry or delighted.

Seeing her like this, the initial anger Lian Jun had completed disappeared, he

also knows that this girl would not said anything if it wasn't for Princess Hao pushing her to the edge and causing her to swear those oaths. However as soon as he saw her tacitly approve, his heart-felt slightly uncomfortable, he only just want to briefly scare her to let her know what she can say and what she can't.

But once he saw the expression Princess Hao had on her face the entire day, she appeared to suffer from injustice on the verge of tears. His heart couldn't bear seeing her like this, so decided to leave her stay. He was not softhearted. After all, who stay and who should not leave, he has a very clear idea in his heart.

Lian Jun secretly sighed, he was quite helpless. Just when he wanted to say something, Du Lei Si was one step ahead of him and raise her head.

“I'm hungry”

Since the knot within her heart is untied, in the belly of a gas naturally diminished. And since there's no gas, she immediately felt hungry. It's all thanks to the President, if it wasn't because of him, she wouldn't have been so angry that she couldn't eat even finish her dinner.

“Get up, I asked Aunty Wu to make you some chicken soup.”



This Chinese Angelica chicken soup that Aunty Wu made was very delicious. In succession, Du Lei Si drank three bowls, she also felt boundless, Lian Jun only silently watched on the side.

Once she ate until she was full. When Du Lei Si touched her full belly she just realised she has selfishly eaten it all, forgetting the President, she felt that she was

.too rude so happily smiled and asked: “Would you like a bowl, it tastes very good.”

Lian Jun shook his head: “You eat a little more.”

“I’m full,” Du Lei Si patted her belly, and it was round.

“Have some more, this soup enriches the blood.”

Enriches the blood? Du Lei Si recalled last night and her face heated up.

At this time, Lian Jun already moved and gave her a bowl of soup, placed in front of her: “Eat more, you’re too skinny.”

Thin? Du Lei Si looked down at her tiny limbs, although she was small boned, but there’s still meat there, especially since she married the President, the food has increased, her body weight has also increased significantly.

“No it’s not thin, you look at my arms, it’s all flesh!” Du Lei Si raised up her arm.

“You’re thin!” Lian Jun’s finger poked her arm and shook his head, “Embracing it feels uncomfortable.”

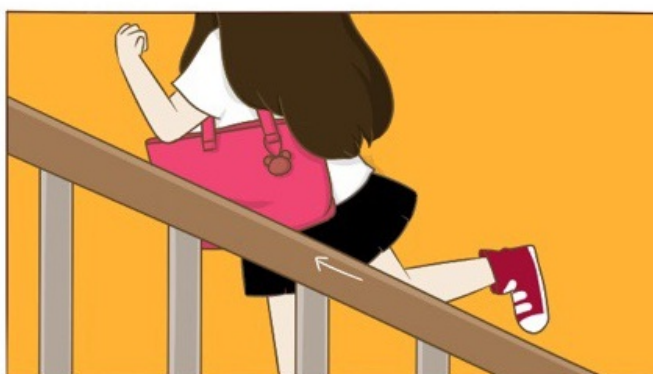
Ka Cha——

Someone felt fragmentation.

Forget it, she better just drink her chicken soup.

One gloup, two gloup, she really finished the bowl of soup.

“I...I...I...I want to go to the toilet!” Du Lei Si said holding her stomach. Just as she wanted to rush to the toilet, she was too anxious and one of her slippers came off causing her to incidentally also pushed Old Yu’s beloved falangcai vase!



“Oh! My vase!” Old Yu stood in the dark corner weeping bitterly..

“Shhh!” Aunt Wu gesture him be quite as she whispered, “You don’t want your life? If young master were to discover we’ve been secretly peeking, even if death is avoidable our wages will be deducted!”

Old Yu hurriedly covered his mouth, pitifully nodded his head.

Sin ah! Since he reported the couple’s progress to the old madame, she was delighted. He thought since the two of them finally decided to settle down she no longer ordered others to spy on them, however he didn’t expect once the old madame was happy, it’ll ignite her desire to be noisy, she simply wanted to know the couple’s intimate details. Poor housekeeper Yu was an almost sixty year old man, Aunt Wu was also well over fifty, the two old pair secretly hid in the dark to witness their young master’s affectionate actions, it was really embarrassing!

In the dark poor Old Yu’s face was covered in snot and tears while Lian Jun has stood up from his chair and walked toward the Restroom.

Arriving at the door entrance, Du Lei Si came out with a pale white face.

Lian Jun took advantage of the opportunity and pressed her up against the wall.

The sudden movement shocked Du Lei Si: “You... what are you doing?”

No it can’t be! Surely that sentence can’t be true, the last meal before beheaded?

“Are you full?” Lian Jun raised his eyebrows and asked.

Indeed as expected he wanted to feed her then eat her ah! Du Lei Si suddenly felt a bit like a pig, happy to be kept by a man, the fed until she’s plump, only to discover her master wanted to eat her.

“No...” She desperately shook her head.

Within Lian Jun’s arms, he stretched out his fingers to lift her chin up: “From now on, do you still dare to say that words?”



“What.... What words?” She was slightly nervous and ignorant.

“Well?” Lian Jun narrowed his eyes narrowed.

“Do not dare! Do not dare!” Du Lei Si quickly continuously shook her head.

“And if you were to speak such words again?”

“If I was to say them again.....” Du Lei Si’s heart was anxious, her mouth spoke quickly and blurted out the following sentence, “If I was to say them again then the son I give birth to will have no asshole!”

Lian Jun’s face suddenly darken, he raised his hand: “You still dare to use my son to swear an oath, be careful of your little ass!”

“Do not dare! Do not dare!” Scold, scold your head! A long time ago she said these a dozen of times. No, wait! What is your son? I obviously said it was my son. Whoops! What is all this ah?

Du Lei Si was pondering the issues regarding whose son it is when the President suddenly grabbed her hand and ran upstairs.

“What... what are you doing?”

“Go back to the room, and make a son.”

Ah? When Du Lei Si finally reacted, her face suddenly turned red, she hurriedly retreated a few steps and refused to go, “No, I’m not going!”

“Why?” A shadow overcast Lian Jun’s face.

Du Lei Si hesitated before saying: “Just now.... one of my relatives came to see me.”

Lian Jun appeared dissatisfied: “Which relative?”

She raised her head and looked at him awkwardly, “My aunt... aunty.”

Basically Du Lei Si’s period came.

| |

The President's darling

I'm on the roll, let's see how many chapters I can push out before the week ends, perhaps we will reach half way point soon.

| |

Chapter 31: The President's darling

When a certain aunty suddenly decides to visit, originally the first few days will be most the painful days of the month for a woman, usually these was Du Lei Si's most enjoyable days. However, it wasn't because there was Aunty Wu stewing her chicken with angelica every day to enrich her blood, and the most importantly the President didn't allow her to move.

It should be that advertisement slogan: More dry, more comfortable, more at ease.

In fact, although Du Lei's EQ is slightly low, however she didn't read romance novel for nothing, ever since that soul-stirring night... the President have been particularly good to her.

Good to what extent you say?

Using this analogy, previously if she accidentally provoke the President, he would be unhappy. However now, if there was anything she was dissatisfied with she would complain a few words to Old Yu thus the President would accidentally hear this he would just smile and didn't say anything further.

Not even, previously the President who always spoke to her with a straight face, she didn't know when... but he started to constantly smile in front of her and this smile of his had no hidden conspiracies.

Here's another example, previously the President never greeted her before leaving, now every morning he would say many sentences with her before leaving.

In short, the President wasn't the same as he used to be.

But because of this, it has taken Du Lei Si by surprise.

Every time she encounter Lian Jun's bottomless eyes, she couldn't help but feel nervous. Upon seeing him lean over towards her, she couldn't help but have the urge to avoid him. Even hearing his steady footsteps, her heart will involuntarily beat.

So after a few days, Du Lei Si who have slept good and drank heaps that she suffered from a nervous breakdown.

In order to heal her mental health, Du Lei Si decided to ask Baidu.

The problem is like this—— if someone is always very overbearing towards you, even when there's nothing he would put on a face. Also forcing you to do things that you don't want to do. But suddenly one day, he began to treat you very well, never angry towards you instead always smiling at you, but you're not accustom to these, why is that?

Sign: "I'm annoyed, I'm bothered, I'm very superfluous and confused."

After she posted this, a few hours later, a few people have replied the post.

I love the corner of the earth replied: "Foreign affairs shouldn't be asked on Google, inner affairs shouldn't be asked on Baidu, sexual affairs such as yours should ask Tianya! Sister, Tianya welcomes you!"

Du Lei Si: "Sexual, Sexual affair your head!"

I'm really is the real Wan Feng[1] another netizens replied: "This woman, your mind is really activate?"

[1] 万峰 Wan Feng is a famous Chinese TV host.

Du Lei Si: "If you're Wan Feng, then I'm Han Qiaosheng[2]! Be careful I'll kick you into the volley, my headbutt will kill you!"

[2] 韩乔生 Han Qiaosheng is a famous sports commentator from CCTV.

President Hou replied: "This is due to the radiation from the mobile phones, quickly buy our company's phone sapphire mirror, it's pure Italian designer art, filled with 99 Swarovski Crystal to ensure zero radiation. The price is only \$999, if you forward it to twenty email, we'll even offer a \$300 discount, only \$699!!! What? Still too expensive, we'll even gift you a Bluetooth headset."

Du Lei Si: "Boss, come have a bowl of cow internal noodles."

Little Whip replied: “Needless to say, this kind of circumstance clearly state you have a tendency to abuse, admit it! In fact, you’re into SM!”

Du Lei Si: “.....”

Like this, there was well over several dozen replied, Du Lei Si still couldn’t solve the unanswered questions within her heart. Just as she was ready to give, another reply came through.

Xian Zi Celestial: “In my view, the man is in love with you.”

When Du Lei Si saw this reply, it really shocked her, the President is in love with her? This.... How is this possible?

From a hardware point of view: The President has a quarter of Italian descent, oriental noble temperament and a sexy Westerners body. Let’s not mention his face, just his six abdominal muscle alone she had no idea to stop her nosebleed. While she on the other hand was bland in appearance, her figure was average, and her chest is mediocre. In short, every part of her was mediocre and average.... how could the President be satisfied with her appearance?

From a software point of view: There was no need to compare their family backgrounds, besides her dad constantly boosting about him being the forty-eighth generation descendant of Du Fu, her family didn’t have anything to bring to the table. Besides, in accordance with her dad’s algorithm, the President is likely to be the descendants of [General Lian Po](#), as a result, her family didn’t have any advantages.

Then there’s education point of view, she’s only an undergraduate journalism, naturally she couldn’t compare to the President who have studied overseas.

While regarding personal abilities...

Well forget it, this is simply absurd and inviting humiliation upon herself.

After much deliberation, in the end Du Lei Si really couldn’t think of what point in her did the President took fancy in? It couldn’t be the President took fancy in her silly naiveness?

“Du Du, you are really too silly, too naive.” The words the President spoke months ago echoed in her ears, if he says it like this, then naturally she is too

stupid?

Even though the last possibility has been ruled out, Du Lei Si still couldn't come to terms that the President have fallen for her.

He would eat her, it should be because he has eaten too many white silky tofu and occasionally to wanted to change his taste so he ate a stinky tofu? Even though he is treating her very well now, but she's afraid he's only doing so because she's still refreshing.

Such a thought suddenly made Du Lei Si's heart feel tasteless while her chest felt stuffy, unbearable and uncomfortable.

She rolled out of bed and wore her slippers before wandering into the garden.

Due to her 'aunty's' visit, the President wouldn't even allow her to return to work, he also said that a women's body is virtual during this time so she should stay at home. If every time a woman needed to take time off work due to their 'aunty' visiting, then there's a possibility that a financial crises may arise for a period of time.

At noon, during summer the weather should be scorching hot. However, it just so happens these days a typhoon have swept the city, a few patches of rain resulted in a more comfortable weather.

When Du Lei Si walked out of the house, Xiao Fang was in the courtyard washing the cars while Aunty Wu took her grandson Liang Liang to play by the water fountain.

Upon seeing Du Lei Si coming out, Xiao Fang shivered: "Spare me Madame, don't make me drive again!"

Speaking of this, Du Lei Si also felt really ashamed. The day she simply pulled Xiao Fang into a turmoil, causing the two of them to be stranded at the not chicken not duck village. Later, on her own she sat on a cow's cart rushing to meet the President, leaving Xiao Fang to wait for assistance, it does seem slightly excessive.

But this can't be entirely blame on her, if it wasn't because the President inexplicably told her to pick him up from the airport then Xiao Fang also wouldn't need to spend the afternoon in some remote village miserably

surrounded by thirty something buffalos. In the end it was the President's fault!

Du Lei Si smiled at Xiao Fang: "Xiao Fang, you be rest assured! The car towing fee I will ask the President to reimburse you."

"Ah don't!" Xiao Fang said anxiously, "Madame, you mustn't tell the President that I drove you to the wrong place that day, if he knows, he'll definitely fire me! I haven't married yet!"

Du Lei Si was a little embarrassed: "In fact the President is not so unreasonable, right?"

"Madame, this is where you're wrong, if it's others the President at most would deduct my wages, however you're different ah! You are the President's wife, if he finds out that I almost lost you, then I'll definitely lose my job."

"I'm....different?" Du Lei Si found this unimaginable.

"Yes, that's right!" Suddenly Aunty Wu came over and added, "Madame, you don't know you're our young master's precious treasure?"

Precious treasure?

From what time did this happen?

Aunty Wu cleared her throat and started to ceaselessly speak: "Madame, do you still remember the first day you moved in? Was there any difference between the dishes then and now?"

Du Lei Si ignorantly asked: "What is the difference?"

"Didn't you discover that the food was increasingly adjusted to your appetite?"

If you put it this way, Du Lei Si also felt this was indeed true so she nodded, "It seems so...."

"It's not it appears so! It is certainly!" Aunty Wu waved her hands in the air, "From the first day you moved in, our young master commanded that I pay attention to your diet, stating that everyday I had to write down all the dishes like you, so you don't have to eat dishes you're not accustom to."

Once Aunty Wu finished speaking, Du Lei Si was left stunned.

It turned out that.... the President is so attentive.

“There’s more! Have you noticed the pillows on your bed? That moment you arrived, you suddenly mentioned that the pillow was a little too firm and couldn’t get a goodnight sleep. The next day your pillow suddenly became soft? That’s also young master’s orders that we change them at once!”

Pillow?

Du Lei Si also thought back to that day, once she slept... she slept all the way until noon. The President was so angry that he questioned why she slept so late, she couldn’t find an excuse, so she simply said pillow was too firm and couldn’t drift off to sleep that evening. She didn’t think such a careless excuse, he would also remember....

She didn’t know why but her heart-felt warmth.

“And also when our young master sent little Princess away, she was making a tearful scene, pulling our young master’s sleeve refusing to go. But our young master knew you would be angry, so he simply asked Lao Fang to carry Princess to the car and sent her home.”

So like this, Du Lei Si sat in the courtyard, listening to Aunt Wu talk about the good things the President have done for her. After she finished to them all, Du Lei Si felt confused. Could it be she was really heartless to such extent? When there’s was such a good President besides her, yet unexpectedly she have been constantly wary of him....

Just as she was pondering, Aunt Wu has already finished her praises: “Madame, right now you are our young master’s the most precious treasure!”

The President’s precious treasure? This gorgeous title coming on top of Du Lei Si’s head, she felt slightly dizzy for the entire evening.

In the evening, when the President returned.

Upon seeing Lian Jun, Du Lei Si felt embarrassed.

But Lian Jun didn’t care, he only said: “Go upstairs to change.”

Change clothes? Why? Du Lei Si stared at Lian Jun with a confused expression.

Seeing her doubts, Lian Jun lightly added: “Today, we’re going out to eat.”

Old Yu and Aunty Wu's Little Theatre

Aunty Wu: "Old Yu, today I exaggerated and conned Madame, is it not very good?"

Old Yu: "Er.... the first few are always true, right?"

Aunty Wu: "But I just lied to Madame, saying because she does not like to eat spicy, so young master endured not eating spicy food to accommodate her, is it too exaggerated? In fact, young master hates eating spicy food even more than Madame."

Old Yu: "This... Madame shouldn't find out."

Aunty Wu: I also told Madame, because she does not like drinking milk, so for a long time young master no longer drank his favorite milk during breakfast. When in actual fact, it is because young master who is allergic to milk."

Old Yu: "...."

Rich people's so called love

||

Chapter 32: Rich people's so called love

Although Du Lei Si was merely scrape by, however before being fired, she still had a paid job, she still had a credit card, she still had money to invite people out for dinner, sometimes she would go out with the young ones. Arguably, going out to have a meal wasn't a big deal. However, the person who she's going to have dinner with is someone she has never met within her twenty years of life — The President!

Especially when Aunt Wu have exaggerated and added so many good things Lian Jun have done, Du Lei Si also felt tense and embarrassed.

In order to dress for the occasion, she went upstairs and change into a dress, and also relentlessly pulls out a pair of high heels, before striding with big steps downstairs.

At this time, Lian Jun have also changed his suit for a blue sweater, waiting by the door.

Upon seeing the President dressed like this, Du Lei Si was slightly ignorant.

Didn't the drama on TV also play out this? The leading actor would wear a suit taking the leading actress to restaurant with a magician, then upon opening the restaurant's menus a flock of birds will fly out, following behind the birds will be innumerable rows of zeros....

Wrong! Wrong! Completely wrong!

Life is not a like television, however sometimes it can be more shocking.

For example speaking of Du Lei Si. At this moment she is staring with astonishment at the two-wheel bike with her eyes wide open.

Since she married the President, it has been a long time since she has last seen one of these!



Du Lei Si rubbed her eyes and finally couldn't help but ask: "Where.... where is your car?"

Lian Jun pointed to the bike on the side: "Isn't it here?"

"....." Du Lei Si was speechless, she didn't think of the President would use such an interesting way to invite a person out for a meal, insisting on using a bike to experience life. Rich people's like thrilling love!

Observing her surroundings, Du Lei Si also asked: "How come there's only one?"

She didn't expect the President to ask in return: "One isn't enough?" This is clearly stating he wanted take her.

Once Du Lei Si heard this she felt that this thing was unreliable! The President always had a driver, plenty of luxury cars, fair enough if he was going drive her, to suddenly pull out a bike stating he wanted to take her in this.... who know him how many years it has been since he last rode a bicycle?

For her own life's safety, Du Lei Si deliberately decided to refuse his offer.

"The way I see it, it's better if we drive the car instead."

"What? You don't trust my skills?" Lian Jun asked sharply, seeing through her intentions.

"How can not believe it? Haha.... hahahaha....." If anyone believing you would

be stupid!

Even Du Lei Si was like this, however an arm always fails to beat the legs, in front of Lian Jun this leg, Du Lei Si was merely little fingers. So, even if her mind isn't willing, in the end she still obediently got on the President's car.... Wrong! The President's bike!

Sitting behind the bike, Du Lei Si felt uneasy, she was afraid she'll accidentally fall down, but she also didn't dare to reach out to embrace Lian Jun's waist, thus she only stretched out two of her claws, carefully clinging onto Lian Jun's waist jeans.

As the speed accelerated, Du Lei Si virtually felt more tired than the President who was pedalling the bike.

Suddenly, Lian Jun said: "Hold on tight, there's a downhill approaching."

Before Du Lei Si could react, the bike jolted and sped down the slope.

"Ah!"

The frighten Du Lei Si anxiously tried to tighten her grip on Lian Jun's waist.

Speeding down the slope, the speed accelerated, the bike became slightly unstable, riding in an S shape pattern.

Du Lei Si was so scared that her heart almost jumped out of her throats, while trembling she asked: "You.... How long has it been since you last rode a bike?"

"Not long." Lian Jun answered calmly, "About seven or eight years."

"...."

"Be careful, there are road works up ahead."

This time, Du Lei Si finally couldn't resist, she tightly cling onto Lian Jun's waist, she was so frightened that she closed her eyes.

There was a section of the road filled with broken little rocks, riding across the surface made bike rattle. Du Lei Si didn't know whether it was psychological reaction, but she continued to embrace the President's waist, her face was glued onto his back, her heart suddenly felt a sense of security and her nervous tension was so strain.

And because she had her eyes closed while tightly holding onto his waist, she also didn't know when the road became to feel smooth once again. When slowly opened her eyes, as expected a smooth road appeared in her vision.

"Hu... I'm still alive!" Du Lei Si breathe a sigh of relief, having the intentions to loosen her embrace.

When suddenly, a pair of heated hands reached over, unexpectedly Lian Jun's spare hand-held onto hers tightly preventing her from withdrawing.

Shua——

Du Lei Si's face is more red than the sunset on the horizon.

"You.... you let go," She tried to struggle, but she was afraid of causing an accident, so she could only verbally protest.

However Lian Jun ignored her, using one of his hand gripping onto hers, while the other easily grasp the handle the handle. Wait! Du Lei Si was suddenly aware of something.

When they were coming down the slope, he was riding like a snake, why is that he could ride so steadily now with just one hand?

Needless to say, she's been conned once again.

-_-|||

Because Lian Jun's continued to hold her hands, Du Lei Si couldn't loosen her grip, she had no other choice but to continuing embracing the President's waist. They were very close, Du Lei Si can clearly hear a strong heartbeat... pump... pump...

This feeling was very warm, like the fresh wind blowing over the fresh summer rain, causing one to develop a sense of dependency.

"Madame, you are young master's the most precious treasure."

Aunt Wu's words from the afternoon repeated in her ears, Du Lei Si suddenly felt that this man she was holding, perhaps she really can rely on for a lifetime....

While thinking in a daze thinking, the bike have come to a stop on the side of a stadium.

Then Lian Jun voice came through: “We have arrived, you still want to hold onto for a while?” One could hear the teasing tone in his voice.

Du Lei Si’s face blushed red, she immediately release her hands. Clearly he forced her to hold onto to him, yet in the end he still wanted to bit her in return. Beside being scheming, the President is also scoundrelly.

Straightening the creases on her skirts, Du Lei Si began to observe her surroundings: “We wouldn’t be eating here, right?”

“That’s right.” Lian Jun nodded, pointing his finger in the distance.

Following the direction of his finger, Du Lei Si sees a group of people sitting not far from the lawn, a number of barbecue utensils was placed around it. Before Du Lei Si understood what was going on, a group of people have been waved towards them: “Here! Here!”

“Let’s go.” Lian Jun said and walked towards those people.

“Oh....” Du Lei Si could only utter this reply and slowly followed behind.

Nearby, everyone have gathered around, a man in orange sweatshirt came over and affectionately hugged Lian Jun: “I haven’t seen you for a long time, Eric!”

Eric? Du Lei Si quietly watched on the side, that should be the President’s English name. Those who have studied aboard always love to give themselves a dashing English name, plainly indicating their well-educated!

“This is....” After the two greeted each other, the man dressed in orange sweatshirt finally noticed the timid Du Lei Si behind Lian Jun.

“Hello, I am Alice!”

After Du Lei Si finished speaking, Lian Jun gave her a glance and his glance meant: When did you refer yourself as Alice?

Du Lei Si also used the same glance to answer him: Socializing in society who doesn’t give themselves an English name?

-_-|||

“Alice? How come I’ve never heard of you?” A woman wearing a low-cut halter

top with three head (One neck and two hills on the chest) walked over, speaking in a poor tone.

Needless to say, a typical supporting actress.

Seeing this melodramatic scene for the first time, Du Lei Si was filled with excitement, she began search through he brain of the previous idol drama's she has seen, to deal with this kind of woman what should she say?

Not waiting for her to come up with an idea, Lian Jun was one step ahead of her: "We recently got married."

"....." Du Lei Si plaintively stared at the President at a glance, 555555^[1] if you put it this way, what's the point of acting after this ah?

^[1] "555", the number, in Chinese pronounces the same with "呜呜呜" which were used to portray sounds of a sad song in ancient Chinese prose. Today this word, "555", is implemented to express a whimper instead of sad songs. For emphasis, people repeat it several times as "55555555" to indicate something that is really sad and would make people cry for a long time.

Sure enough, the big chest sister face turned green, no longer speaking.

Since the big chest sister didn't speak, and the rest of the people suddenly surrounded them up, asked: "Eric! You got married?" "when ah?" "Quickly introduce your wife to us!"

Immediately, Du Lei Si who was unknown to the public suddenly became the centre of the attention, facing such a scene, she had difficult adapting to the situation.

Speaking of which, her wedding with the President was indeed particularly low-key. Lian Jun seems to only invite several important subordinates from his company, a small number of his relatives and friends, and on her side only her parents attended, she didn't even invite her best friend, Zhu Yao Fei.

At that moment, Du Lei Si held onto the hold the less people who knew the better it was when they divorce. And the President should also think so. After all, he is an important person such unpleasant thing such as divorce doesn't sound too great.

But now, the President took the initiative to introduce her to his friends, she didn't know of his plans.

| |

Men! They always wants pride and self-esteem!

Ahh we have finally made it to the half way mark of the novel YAY! And **indomnianooodles & flayful** I still haven't had time to read through the rest of the novel, I'll try to do it over the weekend when I take a break from translating, promise to give you an answer by next week LOL. I just figure you'll rather read another translated chapter than having me use that time to read the novel myself.

| |

Chapter 33: Men! They always wants pride and self-esteem!

After a brief introduction, Du Lei Si finally knew who these people were.

It turns out these were Lian Jun's friends from school, the one dressed in the orange sweatshirt who came over first is Huo Shao Kai. Then the one dressed in white shirt with glasses is Luo Jiang. Sitting together with Luo Jiang is Luo Hao, Luo Jiang's younger twin brother.

In fact, there was nothing strange about twins, however this pair of twin's girlfriends were also twins, one named Da Mi and the other named Xiao Mi which was really strange.

She was very suspicious of how the four people differentiate each other. (or should she say there's no difference -_-| | |)

Then there's Huo Shao Kai who also brought along his sister Huo Yu Zhi, the big breasted sister who speak harshly, her name sounded very nice name.

In addition, Huo Yu Zhi also brought along a few friends, there were females and males. Du Lei Si couldn't remember who was who.

Within this group of people, there were an individual that particularly attracted Du Lei Si's attention, this person was wearing a sky blue shirt coupled with a narrow black and white striped tie, appearing very fashionable. He sat on the grass, not once coming into the conversation.

The only reason Du Lei Si will pay attention to this person, is purely because of

his double peach blossom eyes, slightly squinting, appearing somewhat arbitrary, somewhat indolent, however ever since she arrived, not once did his eyes halt his stares.

Being continuously stared by such a pair of eyes made one feel a little uncomfortable.

“What is it?” Lian Jun detected there was something wrong with her and gently asked.

Du Lei Si regain her conscious and embarrassedly smiled: “Nothing.” It must be because she was frightened whilst riding the bike so she’s hallucinating, just one President willing to look her way was a miracle on its own, why would there be another person who also blindly and willing stare at her for that long?

She withdrew her thoughts and spun the chicken wing skewers within her hands, the chicken wings charcoal nicely on top of the fire, it seems to be very delicious.

Since coming out, Du Lei Si also haven’t eaten anything, upon seeing the chicken wings, she couldn’t help but lick her fingers, in her heart she silently sighed: Chicken wings, chicken wings, you are indeed a chicken wing!

Smiling, she picked up the chicken wings, just as she was preparing to go in for a bite, Lian Jun appeared from the corner of her eyes with a half-smile while staring at her. His eyes seemingly to carry a slightly meaning, his scattered dark eyes seems to be flashing a hint. He obviously took a fancy to her—— chicken wings!

Using his glaze to make her submit is really indeed the President’s style!

Du Lei Si reluctantly took off the chicken wing that almost reached her mouth, and then grabbing a bottle of chili powder, sprinkling a little before handing it over to Lian Jun: “Here you eat it.”

Looking at the chicken wing covered in chilli powder, Lian Jun slightly frowned, pushed her hands back: “You eat it instead.”

She already sprinkled chilli powder over it, how is she going to eat it now? “No, you eat it!” Du Lei Si said warmly and pushed the chicken wings back towards him.

“You eat it!”

“You eat it!”

“You eat it!”

“You eat it.....”

“You eat it.”

“....”

So like this, the two of them appeared to be doing Tai Chi pushing the roasted chicken wings here and there, at the every end they animatedly push the fragrant crispy fragile chicken wings until it turned cold.

At this moment, Du Lei Si became very angry.

The President used his meaningful glance to force the chicken wings out of her mouth, causing her to reluctantly part with her beloved chicken wings and respectfully offer it with both hands, however it just so happens he doesn't want it anymore, making it appear as if she's forcing it upon him.

Such actions, not only has he wronged her, more so he has wronged the chicken wing god, it's really too much!

Summoning her courage, Du Lei Si loudly shouted: “You eat it!”

It would have been a happy and peaceful grassland barbecue party, however this shout of Du Lei Si have caused everyone present to stop chatting, staring straight at Du Lei Si.

At this moment, Du Lei Si was completely embarrassed.

What was the most important thing for a man? Self-esteem!

And what is more important than self-esteem, it is your self-esteem and pride in front of your brothers!

With so many friends present, she actually discarded his pride and yelled at him? This is simply asking for suicide! Once Du Lei Si's fierce temper cooled down, she regain her senses and discovered that the President's facial expression gradually changed, being very quick-witted, she used the most nauseating voice in her 20 years of living to speak: “Honey, don't be polite with

me! Eat well....”

Thunder in the sky, exploded mines on the ground. Without an exception, all those present develop goose bumps, even the cold chicken wings reided out it's oil.

Lian Jun's mouth twitched staring at the cold chicken wings covered in chilli power, he hesitated for a moment before slowly stretched out his hand.

“This chicken wing looks good.” After ‘he’ stretched out his hands he made his first step over towards Du Lei Si and took the chicken wings from her hands.

When Du Lei Si finally understood his actions, the chicken wings within her hands have entered the corners of his mouth, a pair of peach blossom eye slightly squinted seemingly enjoying it.

Du Lei Si have never been this nausea before.

Kao! To eat such an intoxicated cold chicken wing, this is definitely top graded!

Suddenly it was silent, those present weren't accustom to such a scene, they all silly gawked at Lord Ji Pin eat the chicken wings, so under the watchful eyes others, Lord Ji Pin leisurely finished the chicken wings before licking his index finger and seductively smiled toward Du Lei Si: “Thank you, oh.”

That moment, Du Lei Si thought of Xia Kun, she couldn't help but tearfully cry.

Xia Kun ah, I shouldn't address you as a fox! In front of this guy, you're simply a guinea pig!

“Xiao Yin, how can you not know how to act in such a situation ah?” Huo Shao Kai reacted with fastest speed, stationing himself in the middle of Du Lei Si, Lian Jun and Lord Ji Pin, “The young couple were flirting, what are you doing putting your foot in?”

So it turns out this Lord Ji Pin is called Xiao Yin.

Being pulled away by Huo Shao Kai, he wasn't angry, Xiao Yin only winked at Du Lei Si before walking away.

Du Lei Si was stupefied, Lian Jun interrupted and unhappily coughed.

“Go roast me another chicken wing.”

Du Lei Si gave him a look: "Didn't you say you didn't want it?"

Lian Jun looked helpless: "In front of so many people my wifey wanted me to eat, how can I refuse?"

"....."

Because of the unexpected events, once again the topic of focus was Lian Jun and Du Lei Si.

"Eric, how did you and your wife met?" Luo Jiang asked.

"Yes! That's right!" Da Mi added with an interested gossip expression.

Du Lei Si also erected her ears, she really would like to know how the President spread the lie, she didn't expect the President's odious has reached appalling proportions, he obviously thrown his problem and pointed his fingers towards her, "I'll let Alice explain it to you guys."

Du Lei Si tried to weep, but failed to shed a tear: She's a reporter, she'll only reported the true events!

"We... we met on the streets." Du Lei Si said, and strive to recall that afternoon she and Lian Jun met, a shining diamond ring emerged in her head.

"You can also met on the streets?" Da Mi arrayingly sigh, "then how was the situation ah? Is it the legend of love at first sight?"

"You watch too many idol dramas!" On the side, Luo Jiang disclosed Da Mi's secret.

At this time, Luo Hao suddenly interrupted: "What's the use of asking how they met? Why don't we ask Eric how he pursuit after Alice's hand?!"

"Oh, how did he pursuit you?" Everyone was particularity interest on this point.

"This thing...." Du Lei Si was temporary speechless, she don't know whether forcing one into marriage is considered pursuing? Because she couldn't figure it out, she turn towards Lian Jun.

"It was her who pursuit me." Lian Jun dismissively said this sentence.

>0<

Du Lei Si was completely embarrassed.

That moment, Du Lei Si finally understood the reason the President take her out was to satisfy his self-esteem as an outstanding man. To boost to his group of friends that she was the one who pursuit him!

Men! They always wants pride and self-esteem!

Du Lei Si thought back to this afternoon when Aunty Wu told her about the amount of good things Lian Jun did, and she felt it was time for her to repay the President. Besides, she's just a little-unknown small character, she doesn't need what self-esteem.

Staring at those who were all swept surprised, Du Lei Si nodded: "It was I, who pursue him!"

"However, Eric is very hard to get oh, how did you get capture him into your clutches?" Huo Shao Kai asked.

"In fact, it is not difficult, the most important thing is to have a thick skin." After this, Du Lei Si's head was filled with melodrama, she began to invent the amazing feat of her pursuing the President.



From obtaining his phone number on the streets to sending beloved breakfast to his company, to deliberately creating accouter with Lian Jun during morning runs. While in the evening, opportunistically wait on the road for his return home. In short all those methods were all prototypes from her written article reports that she wrote while she was still a reporter——《Confession of a stalker》



After her endless talk finished, everyone's mouth has become a O shape.

After a moment of silence, someone asked: "So since you pursuit after Eric, you must really love him then?"

Since Du Lei Si was getting worked up, she might as well continue: "I took a liking towards him from the first moment I saw him, he is my precious treasure, my everything, the only one for me!" After saying that, she was very proudly looked at the President: See how much self-esteem and pride I'm giving you ah!

Lian Jun listened in silence, inadvertently curved his lips.

Suddenly, a voice suddenly yelled out: "So it turns out this is how one should pursuit, no wonder I pursuit for so long without success."

Du Lei Si stood proudly on her reputation while Huo Yu Zhi thoughtfully lowered her head.

"Hey, what's your mobile phone number? I'll like your help in the future when I take fancy in someone!" Huo Yu Zhi very bluntly asked.

After this remark was spoken, many beauties found it was very reliable, they quickly surrounded Du Lei Si asking for a 《Pursues Taoist Scripture》, even Da Mi and Xiao Mi who had boyfriends couldn't help but craned their necks to listen in.

That moment Du Lei Si was thoroughly speechless. No wonder she had no future when she was a reporter, it must be because everything she reported were all true events, no one was willing to read them ah!

So like this, from a silently nameless passerby Du Lei Si suddenly escalate into the most dramatic actress, a group of women stared at her with extremely

worship eyes. Even after the President and Huo Shao Kai returned from a ball game, Du Lei Si's center discussion circle also did not stop down.

In one night, her mouth was finally parched and tongue scorched. When that person finally proposed to return home, Du Lei Si was only left with half a body of breath.

Everyone left one after another, Du Lei Si also followed the President to retrieve his bike.

Just as they reached their parking spot, the two of them froze.

What happened to their bike?

"You stay and don't leave, I'll go have a look." Lian Jun said.

Du Lei Si nodded, watched him leave.

Once Lian Jun left, a man suddenly jumped out and softly whispered into her ears: "What you have just said is a lie, isn't it?"

Du Lei Si was surprised, she retreated a few steps back and turned around to see Xiao Yin.

"You.... What are you talking about?"

"I said, you just deceived them." Xiao Yin crooked a smile and took a step closer towards her.

The air was filled with a dangerous atmosphere, Du Lei Si was filled with a guilty conscience, she continued to retreat: "What... what deceive others? I.... what I said is true." She wasn't careful and trip over the stones on the ground, her foot sprain and fell to the ground.

Her ass landed on a stone and she cried out in pain.

Hearing her voice, Lian Jun hurriedly ran over and discovered Du Lei Si have fallen to the ground, he frowned and asked: "How can you still fall from standing?"

"No, I didn't! It's because there was——" Du Lei Si said and froze in shock, apart from the surrounding, there's wasn't any other shadow?

She was not only determined that he wasn't a fox, he must be a weasel.

-_-|||

“I really don’t understand what you’re trying to say.” Lian Jun let out a sigh and held out his hand. “Come on. The bike was stolen. I have already made a phone call to Lao Fang, in a while he will be here to pick us up at the intersection.”

Du Lei Si grabbed his hand as she tried to stand up she tried to explain: “Just then it was Xiao... Ah! It hurts, it hurts!” The painful expression on her face caused her to fiercely fall into Lian Jun’s arms.

There’s no doubt she sprained her ankle.

||

Fracture resulting in plaster

I just want to clear up some misunderstandings. In chapter 31 where Aunt Wu mention LJ can't eat spicy food... I actually translated it wrong, Aunt Wu actually said LJ loves eating spicy (he actually can't stand spicy food) however because DLS doesn't so he refrains himself from eating them. Which explains why DLS was angry at LJ after she sprinkled chilli powder on the chicken wing and LJ refused. I have fixed this mistake up in chapter 31, as for **indomnianoodles & flayful's** question regarding when LJ fell in love with DLS, the author never mentions it in the novel, however she did write when DLS finds out LJ have found the 2 million dollar ring.

||

Chapter 34: Fracture resulting in plaster

In regards to a beginner wearing high heels, spraining your ankle always inevitable. Du Lei Si had the honor to experience this!

Confronting such a predictable thing, Lian Jun very helplessly sigh and said: "Come on, I'll piggy back you."

Du Lei Si winced in pain, she opened her eyes to Lian Jun's broad back waiting for her, yet she didn't dare rush on.

"What?" Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si felt embarrassed: "Terribly sorry to bother you...."

Lian Jun raised his eyebrows: "What? Should I carry you instead?"

".... you piggy back me instead."

-_-|||

She originally thought piggy back less prone for adultery to occur, how wrong she was!

The President even took the opportunity to touch her ass!

Du Lei Si blushed: "You... you... you.. lower your hand a bit. No! Over there a

little bit.... Ah! I'm going to fall..."

Finally, Lian Jun was angered: "Have you finished?"

With this loud roar, Du Lei Si was frightened speechless, using her two injustice eyes to staring at the President while saying: Wuwuwu, I'm disabled and you don't even know how to be a little more gentle....

Lian Jun was completely speechless.

"Come down, Lao Fang will arrive soon." He put her down.

Du Lei Si hummed a reply and got off from the President's back, once her feet touched the ground it caused her to cry out in pain.

Hearing this sound diminished all of Lian Jun's anger, he hurriedly help her and faintly expressed heartache: "You sit for a while and take off your heels." He said as he helped her sit on the ground, while stretching out his hand to take off her shoes.

This sudden movement stunned Du Lei Si, she absent-mindedly stared at the ground, watching the President with great care took off the high heels off her feet and stared at her swollen ankle as he furrowed his brows.

This is creased brows pulled Du Lei Si from her daze, her face suddenly flushed.

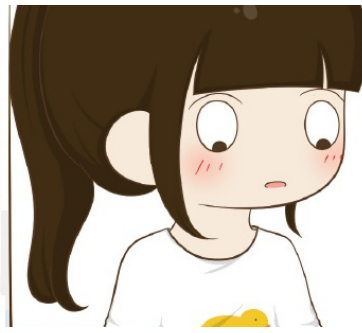
Her...her... Her hoof was unexpectedly in the President's hands, which was like inlaid in a platinum ring on the pebble, it made her wonder how is her tiny pebble feet worthy of this love?

Du Lei Si quickly retracted her hoof, however he ankle was caught.

"Don't move!" Lian Jun unhappily gave her a look and then check her injuries.

Since the President had said this, Du Lei Si gave up the idea to retract her hoofs, she blankly stare at her feet within Lian Jun's hands, her red toes slightly trembled revealing the owner of those feet to feel constrained and uneasy.

Her feet were squeezed into the heels for one night, red blisters have started to form on her tiny toes, surely will be smelly.... so shameful! Just the thought of this made Du Lei Si's hot temperature spread from her toes to the top of her head, her entire body was engulf with heat.



Suddenly, Lian Jun raised his head, expressing his discontent: “In the future, you are not allowed to wear high-heeled shoes.”

At this time, Du Lei Si’s brain was in a malfunction state, she only hummed a reply.

Seeing her expression as if her spirit have left her body, Lian Jun felt quite helpless. This girl lack reinforcement regardless of the situation, she actually sprain her ankle, he also questioned how she actually survived the last 20 years of her life.

Although his heart thought this but he still couldn’t bear the sight of it, so he took off his sweater and used it cover her legs: “Also in the future I don’t wear such short skirts any more.”

Du Lei Si “oh” a sound, she suddenly felt something wasn’t quite right: Her skirt was already knee-length, how is it short? That Huo Yu Zhi didn’t even wear a bra under her halter top. She gently mumbled: “My skirt is obviously the longest among everyone.”

Ceasing the opportunity Lian Jun also added: “You also have the shortest legs among everyone.”

“.....” Du Lei Si’s mouth twitched.

“What, I am wrong?”

“.....”

At that moment, she suddenly understood being together with the President besides one needs to have strong ankles, one must also have a sturdy heart, otherwise you might just vomit blood from anger.

T^T

Suffering the President’s attacks, although Du Lei Si was angry, however she

have forgotten about the pain in her foot, not long after Lao Fang's car came.

Lian Jun carried her into the car and ordered Lao Fang: "Go to the closest hospital."

At this time, Du Lei Si already felt her ankle wasn't as painful any more: "No need to go through so much trouble, it's just a strain, resting a few days should..."

She haven't finished speaking when Lian Jun interrupted her: "How do you know if it's only a simple sprain, what if it's a fracture?"

Du Lei Si's pouted her lips: "It's... it's not that serious, right?"

In fact, it was just that serious!

When the Orthopaedics Specialists pointing to the fracture on her X-ray film, he clearly stated: "It's a fracture which means you'll need a plaster cast."



That moment Du Lei Si was completely embarrassed.

"In fact, I only just gently twisted it a little! Tiny... tiny bit...." She tried to advised the old doctor to skip the plaster step, desperately gestured with her pinky finger.

So the old doctor also used his pinky finger gesture: "You just suffer a small fracture, it's so small.... so small...."

"Doctor, I'm not joking with you ah!" Du Lei Si pulled a long face. "Don't make me put on a plaster cast, it's so much trouble ah!! I still have to go to work." Do you know missing one day of work, how less wages I will make??

"I'm also not joking with you!" The old doctor said seriously, "Don't you know when suffering from a fracture, if you don't have plenty of rest, there's a big chance you'll be limp?"

“But.....”

Du Lei Si still wanted to struggle, however the President on the side gave his orders: “Put on a plaster cast!”

So, Du Lei Si who left the house with a pair of high-heeled shoes, returned home with a plaster cast shoe. Such circumstances were beyond tragic!

However, even more tragic circumstances were yet to come.

Because of her plaster cast, Du Lei Si immediately upgraded and became a disabled person, she even needed Aunt Wu to help her with showering.

If that wasn't enough the most depressing thing was the President also unexpectedly using the excuse of not feeling assured, in the evening he simply to drag her into his room to sleep. Du Lei Si didn't know why, but she suddenly felt an indescribable feeling.

After the isolation incident this is the first time they have been in the same room, Du Lei Si was exceptionally anxious. After the President left her alone in the room, she decided to pretend sleep before the President got out of the shower!

Laying her head on the pillow, the sounds of water rushing in the bathroom stopped, the lights brightly lit the room, a moment later, Du Lei Si obviously feel the side of the bed slightly sunken.

Then the light turned off.

Her heart couldn't help but to speed up a few notches, her breathing also cramped up.

The room was quietly, she heard movements from the side, the President didn't seem like he wanted to do anything and peacefully fell asleep, while breathing soundedly.

“Hu...” Du Lei Si was relieved, she was thankful she's currently disabled, so the President shouldn't laid his hands on her.

With such a thought, her heart eased and moved her nervous and stiff body.

However, at that moment, an arm embraced her waist, then with a bit of strength, her entire body was dragged into a warm chest.

“Don’t pretend to sleep.” A low and slightly teasing voice sounded in her ears, releasing his breath in her ear, causing it to itch.

With a simple touch, her entire body froze as if it’s been electrocuted .

The voice at the side of her ears rise and fall, suddenly a wet and soft feeling from her earlobe quickly spread to her central nervous system.

He was licking her!

Being embraced within his arms, her whole body was burning up, “Don’t.... Ah!” Before she could finish what she was saying, a large palm has probe into her pajamas, touching her most sensitive place. Du Lei Si let out a sound and felt a series of soft kisses from her neck, his burning hands triggered her desires, her eyes and mental ability started to blur, the surging river within her heart started to overflow.

However, at that breaching moment her mind suddenly became clear: “Stop! Stop!”

“What?” Lian Jun reluctantly stopped, using a displeasure tone he asked, “your relatives still haven’t left?”

“No....” Du Lei Si felt embarrassed, “my feet....”

“I will be gentle.” After he said this he started to kiss her again.

“No!” Du Lei Si pushed him away.

“What?” He said, obviously already impatient.

Du Lei Si pitiful said: “The doctor said, if I’m not careful then I’ll become limp.”

“When did the doctor say this sentence?”

“Just to be safe then sorry...”

“Nonsense!” He wanted to dive in for another kiss.

“Don’t!”

“What?”

“Limp... limp... limp.” She whispered.

“”

Her muttering became rueful as she asked: “You want to bully a disabled person?”

“.....”

After a moment of silence, he gave a low hum and finally let her go, then quietly turned over to sleep.

| |

This matter wouldn't be related to that matter, right?

Happy Labour Day to fellow Melbourians!

| |

Chapter 35: This matter wouldn't be related to that matter, right?

A summer afternoon, it had just rained, the fresh air in the pleasantly cool summer wind, originally this is a good weather to go out. Unfortunately, Du Lei Si was sitting at home drawing circles.

Why you may ask?

Because she's bored!

With a plaster leg, staying at home all day, even if her foot is fine, the person who's trapped at home is almost suffocated to death!

For this reason, Du Lei Si is very depressed.

A depressed person always wanted to find someone to talk to, but as luck would have it, unfortunately Auntie Wu has accompanied Liang Liang to [cram school](#), while Old Yu has gone to the hospital to take care of the old Madame, even Xiao Fang who usually wash the cars have gone on a blind date, such a huge house... there was only her left, the emptiness made her somewhat depressed.

Du Lei Si took out her cell phone and started to go through her phone book.

Zhu Yao Fei? This morning she have already called her, if she calls again isn't she seeking to be scold?! Not calling!

Jie Mo Shuang? She has been absent for so many days, although there's the President to support her, but if people ask how should she answer their questions? Forget it.

Mom? No, she absolutely can not let her mom know about her fracture, she would be worried to death, she definitely can not call!

So she scrolled down her phone book and finally landed on a number—— the President.

Seeing these words, Du Lei Si's mood became more depressed.

The situation is like this, ever since she rested at home due to her fracture, clearly she spends more time at home, however she felt that she has seen much less of the President.

Usually the President always return home from work around five or six o'clock, they would have a meal together, after dinner, sometimes he would look over a file or two while the two of them would watched TV together. Roughly around eleven o'clock they would get ready for bed, sleeping until seven o'clock the next day they'll get up, they would eat breakfast together, and then he'll go to work, their life was very regular.

She didn't know why, but lately he seems to be extremely busy.

In the evening, he would return home around eight or nine o'clock. There were a few days when she has fallen asleep he still haven't returned. In the morning when she woke up, the person besides was long gone, when she came downstairs, often there's only her share of breakfast left on the dinning table. Also, the amount of time the two saw each other decreased, the topic they spoke of also decreased, often when they were together, the two of them hardly talked about anything.

Such days like these lasted for about a week, Du Lei Si's obtuse heart finally developed a strange trace. Although its understandable that the President would be busy, but why does her heart always have the feeling of being ignored....?

When Du Lei Si regain her conscious, the cell phone within her hands displayed a familiar phone number on the screen, her fingers slightly trembled on the call button, she hesitated whether she should press down or not.

Forget it! She should just call and ask.... Have you had lunch yet?

Once her head heated up, she pressed call.

The phone rang a few times before someone answered, Lian Jun's muffled voice came through: "Hello?"

Hearing his voice, all the words Du Lei Si have carefully thought of was completely forgotten, she held onto the cell phone in a daze.

“What’s wrong? What’s the matter?” His voice was low without any feelings attached.

“No...nothing....just...just...”

She hesitated to finish her sentence when he impatiently interrupted her: “If it’s nothing then I’m hanging up.” He paused before adding, “I’m currently in a meeting.”

“Ah! Terribly... terribly sorry to bother you.” After Du Lei Si said this, she hastily hung up the phone call.

After hanging up the phone call, she was distracted for a while, after a few seconds she was in a dreamy state.

Why did she naively called the President? Anyone was stupid enough to know he must be working around this time, there’s no doubt he’ll have a lot of things to... she rather baffling decided to disturb him, who would be a good mood? Du Lei Si ah Du Lei Si, you’ve been living for 20 years as a human, how can you so be gullible?

In her heart she laughed at herself, she embarrassedly smiled, her heart-felt congested.

Du Lei Si shook her head, blaming the damn bone fractures causing her to idle at home and start indulging in fantasies. As the old saying goes one making various fancies and conjectures will lead to baldness, it best if she finds a movie to watch instead!

Thinking about this, she began search through the DVD’s on the shelf.

Action movie? It’s too exciting, next one!

Horror movie? A person alone watching a horror film? It’s too sinful!

An artist romance movie? Too sour....

So, she went through the pile for half a days and finally she landed on a comedy movie, and her eyes brighten! Why don’t she watch a comedy to cure her boredom?

So filled with anticipation, Du Lei Si put the disc into the DVD player.

The movie tells the story of an older man going on a blind date those younger than him, during his dates he encounters all kinds of circumstances such as homosexuality, unmarried mother, a share crazy sea flowers and even a cemeteries sales person. A group of weird people caused the male lead who originally had bald head to luminously shine brightly.

The cheerfulness lasted for half a day, another blind date appear, a woman whose husband recently passed away, she was a good-looking lady, at first their conversation were quite sensible until a more mature topic was arised.

The female lead asked with a serious expression: "Do you think the foundation of love is based on sex?"

The male lead touched his shiny head: "Not entirely, however if there isn't any then it certainly cannot be called love, at most it's called friendship."

Watching to this point, Du Lei Si began to think, between her and the President's relationship is it romance or friendship??

The problem is too deep, she didn't want to understand it, the movie's dialogue continued.

The female lead argued: "What if there isn't any? Even if there isn't.... one can still be together until old age ah!" She thought she was absolutely on point and added: "I mean it doesn't mean sex can not entirely exist, it just won't occur too often!"

The male lead: "Then how long one must wait to be affectionate that it's considered not as frequent?"

The female lead stretched out one finger.

The male lead was in a painful state: "Once a month?"

"Once a year!"

"....." After a moment of silence, the male lead decisively said," I disagree, I finally understand why your husband hardly returns home, even if you want to marry, you will not find out where I'm living!"

Finally an infinite melancholy music started playing, the female lead said sarcastically: "Unfortunately.... is that thing really that interesting?"

The male lead replied: “Yes....”

While listening to the infinite music, Du Lei Si suddenly realized something.

It's been almost a month since they've XXOO, right?

Recently the President doesn't seem to want to return home....

If you were to ask her where the President is right now, she really couldn't give you an answer.

Surely it doesn't mean that——

Du Lei Si swallowed her saliva and recall the several attempts the President tried to do 'the thing', and recall how she used several reasons to shirk away from doing 'the thing', when that 'thing' didn't happen.... the President appeared very unhappy....

She's finished! Could it be this matter wouldn't be related to that matter?

With this idea, Du Lei Si began to feel uneasy.

In fact, she didn't intentionally evade the President when he wanted to do 'that thing', who told her relatives to arrive unannounced? And now she is still disabled person ah, even disabled people do that thing? 55555.... she didn't want to think about it any more.....

Du Lei Si worries were once again confirmed when the President returned home that night.

That evening, Lian Jun returned around eleven o'clock, when he came into the room it was already twelve o'clock.

Du Lei Si was lying in bed, she haven't fallen asleep, when the door open her nerves became more tense, after the door opened, the lights lit momentary before it fell into darkness and the sound of water rushing was heard from the bathroom.

Once the water stop, Lian Jun walked out of the bathroom.

His movement is extremely minimal, apparently afraid of disturbing her sleep, Du Lei Si hesitated for a long time, finally she couldn't help but to turn over her body, pretending she have just woken up, sleepy rubbing her she asked: “You've

come back?”

“Hmm.” Lian Jun nodded, “Did I wake you up?”

Du Lei Si felt slightly guilty and shook her head, but she didn’t know what to say.

After a moment of silence, Lian Jun turned off the lights and jumped into bed, he also not saying anything.

“That.... you’re very tired today?” Du Lei Si attempted to ask.

“Hmm.” A low hum sounded, after a while, a deep voice also sounded, “Today when you called I was in a meeting.”

“I’m sorry, I didn’t mean to disturb you.”

“That’s all right.”

“I...I will not do it again....”

“Hmm.”

“...if you’re tired, why don’t I help you massage?”

Just when she wanted to stretch out her paws, the quilt on her chest was pulled up, “You are injured, you should go to bed early...” After Lian Jun said this he turned to the side.

After that, there was no longer any noise.

A quiet night, in sharp contrast with a certain person’s naive and silly mind, the more she thought the more she became superfluous and confused... and the more she concluded this thing is really related to that matter!

This problem fully tortured Du Lei Si for two entire weeks. Two weeks later, her feet small fragile bones finally healed as a result of Aunty Wu’s daily pig bone soup, pig bone porridge and pig bone beef tendon stew!

Aunty Wu accompany her to the hospital to remove her plaster cast as the President was simply too busy, he only made a phone call telling her to be careful on the road.

Originally the President was supposed to accompanied her to remove the

plaster cast, however when the time came for her to remove it, there was too many work related matters that required him to personally attend. Du Lei Si's heart-felt unbearably suffocated, she wouldn't release it and felt troubled.

The old doctor upon seeing Du Lei Si again, naturedly joked, she stretched out her pinky finger and gestured: "See how much more quickly you recovered? I said it was only a little tiny, tiny tiny fracture?"

After the joke, Du Lei Si was still frowning with a bitter melon face.

The old doctor seemingly could see through her and tried to say: "Child, could it be you and your husband haven't been affectionate?"

Yi! Even the doctors could see it? Du Lei Si blink and didn't speak.

The doctor is really indeed a doctor, besides having knowledge in treating bone fractures, she also knowledgeable with mental illness.

"In fact, it's completely normal for couples occasionally quarrel, there's a popular saying lovers' quarrels are soon mended and besides when a husband and wife have minor conflicts it promotes them to deepen their feelings and understand of each other." After she said this, she observed Du Lei Si, it seems Du Lei Si have not been moved by her words, so she immediately added, "Even shouting is considered a solution! Recalling that year when my husband and I quarrel ah...."

Then, the doctor began to talk about her own experiences, she talked for a long time yet Du Lei Si still didn't seem to get the point, she was still frowning.

This time, the old doctor was not happy.

She wasted so much saliva, not even requesting any consultation fees, yet this girl here couldn't cooperate with her and at least nod to express she agrees and understood.

Once the old doctor was angry, her tone wasn't kind: "Quarrel! What's so good about quarrelling? As long as it isn't sexual apathy, then divorce is avoidable!"

Once she said this, Du Lei Si's facial expression collapse.

Doctor ah! It is sexual apathy!

The old doctor's words woke Du Lei Si up, upon returning home, she hurriedly

went to the Internet to check. In Baidu, she search “sexual apathy” and “divorce”, the two words alone seized up 131000 entries, 75 full-pages.

This frightened Du Lei Si!

To tell the truth, although she still holding onto the idea of divorcing one day, but as the days pass even she has become somewhat reluctant. The meals Aunt Wu cooked was so delicious, she didn't know whether are leaving this marriage would she still be able to eat it? Old Yu's smile was very kind, once they divorce she probably wouldn't have the chance to see it again, right? And the President's soft bed, after they divorce she definitely wouldn't be able to sleep on it either....

Pondering about this issue, Du Lei Si suddenly found she has unconsciously been assimilated by the capitalist! She couldn't help but feel sadness welling up, while her mind wandered.

That night, Lian Jun unexpectedly has no returned all the night, when he called housekeeper Yu answered. After Housekeeper Yu received the call, he informed Du Lei Si that the President is currently out-of-town and will return the following morning, however once he returns he will directly go the company so told them they also don't have to wait for him to eat breakfast.

This sudden situation made Du Lei Si more certain of her ideas, it seems this time the President have harden his heart and wants a divorce!

After being tortured by that initial issue for nearly half a month, once again Du Lei Si was tortured by the divorce issue for the whole night so she didn't sleep well, on the second day she had two pandas eyes coming down the stairs.

Aunt Wu was the first one to notice that something was a miss with Du Lei Si.

“Madame, your vitality doesn't seem to be very good recently.”

“Hmm.” Du Lei Si was like a dead fish.

“Madame, would you like to go out for a walk?”

The dead fish silently shook her head.

“In fact, today's weather is good, why don't I accompany you to go shopping?”

The dead fish shook her head again with no life in her eyes, causing one's heart to slightly ache upon seeing it.

Aunty Wu was troubled, recently what's going on with Madame and her young master? Did they have an argument? It doesn't appear so. Her young master obviously instructed her to stew pig bone soup for Madame to consume daily, the way she sees it, he is very caring towards Madame ah!

Aunty Wu pondered for a long time, suddenly she had a bright idea.

"Madame, the weather is so good, how don't you go to young master's company?"

The dead fish blinked a few times and actually came back half alive: "Go... go to his company?"

"Yes! You've been married to our young master for so long, yet you have not been to young master's office, it is better to take advantage of the opportunity to experience and see for yourself?" Aunty Wu suggested.

The idea sounds very good, Du Lei Si was a little tempted, after a while she felt didn't feel right: "I probably shouldn't... he is very busy...." Last time, just a phone call the President don't seem to be happy, this time if she hurriedly rush there unannounced, wouldn't the President be even more unhappy?

"No matter how busy one is, one still have to eat, right? You're only bringing lunch for our young master, he has not returned home for one day, the things outside certainly can not compare to the delicious and nutritious home meals, if you personally bring him lunch, he will be very happy!"

The half-dead fish was finally brought back to life.

Oh that's right!

(* o *)

She'll bring lunch!

A passer-by in a windy mess!

||

Chapter 36: A passer-by in a windy mess!

Holding the lunch Aunt Wu made, Du Lei Si sat in Lao Fang's car, she hastily came to Lian Enterprise's headquarters. When she got out of the car, she looked up at tall office buildings, the President is in one of these offices, this is the first time she truly felt the President is superior.

"Madame, why don't I accompany you?" Lao Fang suggested.

"No, you go busy with the things you need to do." She had her own intentions, she abruptly arriving at the President's company without informing him, if the President is offended and appears displeased, it wouldn't be good if he vents his anger on Lao Fang.

As for her? She's been a dead fish for more than twice.

Holding the lunch box, Du Lei Si entered the elevator, she pressed the floor level and just as the elevator door was about to slowly close, suddenly a hand stretched out: "Wait! Wait a minute!" Accompanied by the sound of anxiety, a shadow rushed in.

Seeing this person, Du Lei Si was severely startled.

This person stature was thin, he was dressed in pink shirt that was at least a few size bigger than him, the shirt was tucked into his pants, this made his black tailor suit appeared tight and bulging, he also wore a pair of shiny white pointy leather shoes! And the most horrible thing was that his pink shirt unexpectedly paired with a flower tie in dense pattern, Du Lei Si could distinguish the [Doraemon](#), [gourd doll](#), Garfield and even Fuwa[1]!

[1] 福娃 Fuwa: Beijing 2008 Olympics Mascot

The man rushed into the elevator, he opened his mouth and smile toward Du Lei, his two large white front teeth coupled with the golden sparkling gold-rimmed glasses emit and reflect radiance, Du Lei Si couldn't help but feel like she

was in a wind messy.

Due to the small glasses fashion sense being too strong, Du Lei Si intentionally or unintentionally glance over several times, she aim her eyesight at the elevator and wanted to leave, who would have thought the man was one step ahead of her, he hurriedly rushed out.

Strange, this shocking person wouldn't also be looking for the President, right?

Du Lei Si who guessed correctly, this person indeed came to find Lian Jun!

Seeing he hurriedly rush over to the reception room and asked the secretary who was sitting at the front desk: "Miss, is President Lian in? I've come here to discuss some business with him."

The poor secretary was in the middle of typing up a document, she raised her head was caught by his ravishing two front teeth and was completely stunned. Fortunately, her many years of professional training let her immediately recover and restore a smile: "Hello, do you have an appointment?"

'Small glasses' shook his head.

"I'm sorry! If you didn't make an appointment then you cannot see the President."

'Small glasses' can not be reconciled: "Miss, can you please accommodate and make an exception! I really have something very important, very important! It's more important than life!"

"This...." The secretary appeared troubled, "If you don't have an appointment, the President really can't see you. Oh! how about this? Why don't you wait a moment in the waiting room, when the President comes out, you can say a few words with him?"

On the side, Du Lei Si listened to their dialogue, her heart couldn't help but feel remorse. This isn't how it's played out in drama's, seeing the President required one make an appointment in advance before making arrangements to travel. Unlike her, who rushed here... the President most certainly wouldn't have the time to see her, she might as well wait for him to come out and then give him the lunch.

Thinking of this, Du Lei Si sat down on the sofa and waited.

She haven't sat long when 'small glasses' came over appearing frustrated.

"Alas! The current morals of the world, it's very difficult for unknown people like us to see the President ah!" He sighed, suddenly stared at Du Lei Si and asked, "Are you also here to see President Lian?"

Du Lei Si gave an awkward smile and didn't reply.

But 'small glasses' is different, he thought he has met a comrade and immediately converse with Du Lei Si: "Are you also here to seek sponsorship?"

Seek sponsorship? Du Lei Si shook her head.

"Oh you're not...." The eyes behind the gold-rimmed glanced at the lunch box with Du Lei Si's hands and suddenly said: "I know! You're also an inventor?"

Du Lei Si was embarrassed. An inventor?

Not waiting for her to reply, 'small glasses' mysteriously came up and whispered: "I secretly tell you, in fact, I came here to convince President Lian to put investment in the mobile phone black box I wholeheartedly invented!"

Mobile phone black box?

Du Lei Si was confused and stunned: "What does it do?"

"Of course it's useful! I can assure you, this mobile phone black box I created will become one of the greatest inventions of the twentieth century!" 'Small glasses' vowed with assurance, seeing Du Lei Si still appearing puzzled, he simply pulled out a black bag from his pockets, a swarthy object appeared, swaying in front of Du Lei Si.

"You see! This is the mobile phone black box I've spent five years of research and development on! It only needs a little interface, it can connect with any phone, it'll continuously back up new data on your phone, if your phone unfortunately was stolen, as long as this black box connected to another mobile phone, then it'll transfer all your backup data to the new phone, it's very convenient!" 'Small glasses' said while eagerly staring at Du Lei Si. "So? You think my invention is not bad, right?"

Du Lei Si appeared confused and stared at him for a long time, then she slowly

said: “Then what if the thief steals your black box along with your phone, what do you do then?”

“....”

Immediately, ‘small glasses’ face had quite a few of black lines, his facial expression appeared as if he has been constipated for a whole week. “This high-tech stuff, you who isn’t within the field wouldn’t understand! I’ll explain to you the principle....” wala wala, he spoke until she saw spits of flying stars, Du Lei Si listened until her pair of eyes blurred, he still haven’t propose a solution if the black box were stolen.

That moment, Du Lei Si suddenly understood why the President was always so busy, it turns out every day he has to suffer such terrorist flesh bombs ah!

As ‘small glasses’ was endlessly bombing and chattering, Du Lei Si’s head quickly turned into a paste, unknowingly, two hours has passed.

The huge electronic clock on the wall shows that lunch time was approaching, however the President has yet to come out of his office. Could it be he still haven’t eat lunch, Du Lei Si couldn’t help but worry.

Suddenly, the reception room door opened, and in came a beauty wearing a flowy top.

In this world, there are different types of beauty, some are born with beauty, some possess extraordinary temporal beauty, some beauty were good at dressing themselves up.... all in all there were various types. But this beauty before Du Lei Si, she couldn’t help but sigh in her heart, such a hot body, not to mention a pretty face, more importantly the powerful aura when she walked in, one couldn’t help but glance at her a few more times.

The beauty walked to the secretary desk and confidently asked: “Is President Lian in?”

“It’s Miss Xia ah! President Lian have waited a long time for you, please come in, come in!”

So this like, the beauty was welcomed into the President’s office.

When the office door opened and closed, Du Lei Si faintly saw a familiar back

figure standing by the window.

“Oh! This year, beauty is very popular!” On the side, ‘small glasses’ sigh.

“What... what are you saying?” Du Lei Si didn’t know why, but she felt muffled.

“Can’t you see ah?” ‘Small glasses’ contempt and stared at Du Lei Si, “that Miss is dressed up so beautifully, her body is also so good, one glance one can tell she has a special relationship with the President! Otherwise by her aggressive attitude, why would the secretary let her enter?” He said, let out a long sigh, “A brave hero will find it difficult to get past an outpost that is occupied by a beautiful woman ah! Perhaps President Lian’s wife is still waiting for him to return for dinner, yet he is here free and unfettered! Sad and pitiable... Aaahhhhhhhhhh! Hey, where are you going?”

Du Lei Si did not answer the small glasses, holding the lunch box, she absent-mindedly walked to the elevator.

When she reached the elevator entrance, the door opened.

“Madame?” Jason surprised voice appeared, “what are you doing here?”

Du Lei Si regain her conscious, her eyes flickered: “I... I come here to deliver lunch...”

“When did you came ah?” Jason looked at Du Lei Si holding the box in her bosom, “You wouldn’t have not gone in, right? Come on, I’ll take you in....”

“No!” Du Lei Si interrupted him, “I still have to do something. I’m leaving first! This.... here you take it, help me give it to him.” She hastily handed the lunch box over to Jason, and without turning around she rushed into the elevator.

Leaving Jason staring at the direction she left in confusion while holding onto the lunch box.

15, 14, 13....9, 8, 7....

The numbers on the elevator constantly lit up making Du Lei Si feel very anxious.

The President’s back figure standing in the office and the beauty’s figure constantly appeared in front of her, swaying until their two figures overlap together causing her chest to tighten.

This feeling was terrible!

However soon, her mood will be even worse.

Because, when Du Lei Si stumbled out of the elevator and exit the company's big entrance, a certain person's shadow stood in front of her.

A lazy playful voice rang in her ear: "Baby, don't rush to leave ah!"

| |

A dead fish is stimulated into a big shark.

mhyru have started translating "[Caught in my Own Trap](#)《作茧自缚》" please head over and show her some support since she has just started.

| |

Chapter 37: A dead fish is stimulated into a big shark.

"Baby, don't rush to leave ah!"

Hearing this voice, Du Lei Si lifted her head and saw a familiar peach blossom eyes.

Xiao Yin!?

Upon seeing this person, the fire within Du Lei Si's heart rose, if it wasn't for this guy, she wouldn't have suffer a fracture so badly!! He also caused her to have a plaster cast for such a long period of time, also causing the President misunderstand.

Once thinking of this, the grievances Du Lei Si held onto released, she firmly and ruthlessly glared at Xiao Yin while saying: "F*ck off!"

So it turns out, an angry small white rabbit will also bite, Xiao Yin didn't expect this. The smile on his face smile instantly stiffen, but soon he recovered his usual frivolous character: "Baby, why are you so fierce?" He said as he made his way towards her side.

Du Lei Si ignored him, she turned around and headed out. The two of them were like an eagle trying to catch a chicken, one trying to escape while the other one block, after a while the other person still refuse to budge, Du Lei Si finally became irritated.

"If you continue to block my way, I start yelling you're indecently assaulting me!"

"Baby, today your fire is very big ah, oh great!" Although saying so, Xiao Yin knew they were in a public place, if she make a scene it'll be hard for him to clear up the misunderstanding, so he obediently moved to the side.

Even though Xiao Yin moved to the side, it didn't mean he had the intentions of letting Du Lei Si leave, he leisurely walked in front of her until they reached outside of the company's building.

Du Lei Si turned around and gritted her teeth as she spoke: "I warned you not to follow me!"

"How am I following you? It just happens we're travelling towards the same path." Xiao Yin swung his hands and had a vague look in his eyes, "Baby if you put it this way, are you trying to imply I'll do something?" He said as he stretched out his hands to hold her chin.

"Piss off! I'm not in the mood to dawdle with you!" Du Lei Si did not hesitate to push-off his hand, right now she is extremely annoyed with this wildly arrogant man who enjoyed playing with other's feelings!

"Don't leave ah!" Xiao Yin stretched his arm and ceased her, "Sweetheart, if your mood is not good, why don't I accompany you to drink and divert some of your boredom?"

"If you want to drink, drink yourself!" Du Lei Si unceremoniously glared at him, passing by the arm in front of her, she continued to walk.

It seems today this girl have consume explosives, Xiao Yin was briefly slow-witted and blank; on the contrary this increased his interest and he nimbly moved to the side, and the block her footpath once again: "Sweetheart, you really not going to give me any face ah?" He said appearing as if he has been hurt by her actions.

At this time, the anger in Du Lei Si's heart has reached the outbreak of the critical point, an overcast appeared on her face as she coldly said: "I'll count to three, if you're still blocking my way, don't blame me for being impolite! One.... two...."

"Hey, what are you doing?"

Suddenly a voice came making the two of them to turn their heads towards the direction it came from, Du Lei Si was surprised.

This.... isn't this beauty the one who came to the President office?

“Xiao Yin, are you flirting with the woman?” The beauty disdainfully glanced at Xiao Yin.

“What? Where have I? I just want to ask Mrs. Lian to have a drink,” Xiao Yin replied with an innocent expression.

“Mrs. Lian?” The beauty was slightly taken back, her vision completely focused on Du Lei Si who was in an absence of state.

“Yes, she’s President Lian’s wife—— Alice!” Xiao Yin said also focusing this vision on Du Lei Si, his expression appeared grieved and wronged, “however Mrs. Lian refused to oblige, it’s merely having a few drinks together to develop some sentiment. Xia Xia, you say isn’t that right?”

“Don’t use your playboy tricks in front of me!” The beauty angrily stared Xiao Yin, then very naturally with poised she stretched out a hand towards Du Lei Si while saying: “Hello, my name is Xiao Xia, I’m this bastard’s younger sister!”

It turns out that she is Xiao Yin’s younger sister, Du Lei Si hesitated for a moment, before reaching out her hand to grip hers: “Hello.”

“Xiao Yin said you are Lian Jun’s wife?” The beauty said naturally as she bluntly looked at Du Lei Si.

To tell the truth, she has seen many mistress before, but she has never seen someone with the identity as a mistress to have such a powerful aura. For just a slight moment, Du Lei Si also doubted whether she has got the wrong person, she had no other choice but to awkwardly nod her head. For now, she should still be the President’s wife, right?

Seeing Du Lei Si nod in reply, Xiao Xia was also not polite as she said: “Since this is our first time meeting, I would invite you to have a glass of wine, consider as my gift for our first encounter.”

Du Lei Si stared at the beauty before her, her mind suddenly felt like she encounter the [Feast at the Hong Gate](#), just when she wanted to reject the offer, the image of Lian Jun’s back figure standing in his office floated in her mind, she pleasantly cried.

Raising her head she stared straight at Xiao Xia: “Okay, I won’t be polite then!”

Xiao Yin drove the three of them to 'A' cities most famous entertainment district, reserving a compartment.

During this time Lian Jun called Du Lei Si numerous times, however she hesitated to answer, staring at Xiao Xia sitting opposite she was determined to ignore his calls.

You have made me wait more than two hours, only a ghost would answer your phone calls!

When the small white rabbit initiate ruthless, she'll also disown all of her relatives and friends.

After arriving at the compartment, Xiao Xia ordered some red wine and also two bottles of white wine. Du Lei Si deliberately sweep a glance at price list, upon seeing the long string of numbers, she was furious! Thinking how she shamelessly sold condoms at the shopping mall she still wouldn't be able to pay for half a bottle of these wines, however this mistress unexpectedly in front of her the legal wife have extravagantly spent her husband's money, this is simply taking it too far!

Du Lei Si was furious, she decided to drink back all the wine's money.

A few moments later, the wine came.

"Red or white?" Xiao Xia asked.

"White!" Du Lei Si very boldly replied only because it was obvious white wine was more expensive than red on the list.

Xiao Xia was temporarily stunned, then she used a tone which revealed her slight appreciation: "There are very few women who would drink white."

That's because they have not met such a high-profile mistress like you! Du Lei Si silently said in her heart.

"That's because Alice is unusually different!" Xiao Yin suddenly interrupted, then he gracefully poured himself a cup of wine and ambiguously said. "Come on, baby! I'll accompany you to drink white!"

Hearing this tone of voice, she felt a storm was brewing over the rivers and seas in her stomach.

“Ignore him, he is insane!” Xiao Xia angrily stare at Xiao Yin then she turn towards Du Lei Si and said, “I propose a toast to you! This is our first time meeting, please convenience me in the future.”

A revolt is rising! A mistress openly and righteously ask the legal wife to take good care of them in the future, when did the world come to this?

Du Lei Si stared at Xiao Xia for the longest time as if she was staring at an alien, finally she found it unbearable: “When did you and Lian Jun become acquaintance with each other?”

“We?” Xiao Xia was temporarily stunned, thinking for a long time before she said, “if consider our first time meeting then it should be during elementary school, is not it?” She asked Xiao Yin who was besides her.

Somehow Xiao Yin suddenly smile vanished while absent-mindedly hum a reply.

So it turns out she isn't a mistress, they were childhood sweethearts! The fighting spirit Du Lei Si took much effort to summon up completely disappeared.

“At that time, dad often took us out to meet him, young child are ignorant, after a few times of meeting we became familiar with each other, now thinking back I find it so laughable.” Xiao Xia spoke as if she was partly talking to herself as she smiled and raised the glass to slip the wine.

Not only were they childhood sweethearts, they were betrothed before birth!

That moment, Du Lei Si thoroughly lose her will to fight, in the beginning she thought the other person was the mistress, somehow she have become the destructor, breaking up the childhood sweethearts instead, thus causing them to sneakily each other! Du Lei Si ah Du Lei Si, how could you be so stupid? How could a handsome and rich man like the President not having any female confidants before marriage?

Suddenly, Du Lei Si felt very depressed, she raised her glass, hastily took two big mouthfuls.

“In fact, I did not expect him to get married, when we were together, he always said he would not get married,” Xiao Xia said.

When they were together time.... Indeed as expected they would have a period of the past ah! So, Du Lei Si's mood became even worse, and she took another two big mouthful of the wine, before she knew it the entire glass of wine have entered her belly.

"You're alcohol tolerance is good!" Xiao Xia sweep her eyes at Du Lei Si's empty glasses, "I admire a woman who can drink, especially when you're born in my sort of environment, a lady's identity even when one wants to do something they cannot hastily just do it, really meaningless! Come, let's make a toast to you!"

If you put it this way, isn't this indicating your intentions of becoming the legal wife? Du Lei Si felt suffocated and sulked the white wine.

So like this, the two of them drank one glass after, soon Xiao Xia could barely keep up, "Excuse me, I want to go to the bathroom." She said, stumbled her way out.

Once Xiao Xia left, Xiao Yin saw his chance arrived.

"Darling, she's not accompanying you to drink, I'll accompany!"

At this time Du Lei Si who has been drinking a few glasses, stretched over her glass and sulked another.

Seeing that a cup of wine have been drunk, Xiao Yin's mouth inadvertently curved. In fact, his original intentions was to get drunk Du Lei Si, when the dead fish turns into a salted fish, naturally she wouldn't be able to jump out of his palm. However, he did not expect Du Lei Si drinking habits to be different to others, the more she drank the more sober she became, as she continued to drink, the dead fish have unwittingly evolved into a big sharks, and if you were unluckily she would mercilessly bite down.

This unlucky egg was naturally Xiao Yin himself.

Seeing Du Lei Si drink so much, and not speak much, Xiao Yin assumed she was drunk, so he deliberately moved closure to her side and softly said: "Baby, what is causing you to be unhappy today, why don't you tell me about it?" After he said this he held out his hands to hook her shoulders.

Du Lei Si was still the middle drinking her wine so she didn't have the time to

take notice of him, in an instant Xiao Yin stood up.

Speaking of which, student Xiao Yin is also very unlucky, his deskmate from elementary school to the current white-collar elite, which woman have ever escaped his clutches? But it just so happens he met the Erratic Du Lei Si, trying to seduce her until now, she still didn't give him a glance, could this is called a Playboy's love is too heavy to bear ah?

His felt quite angry and simply said: "You're so angry, isn't because you're eating my sister and Lian Jun's vinegar?" In fact, he could detect this early on, seeing Du Lei Si battered out of her senses when she exit the elevator to the strange expression she had when she saw Xiao Xia, she didn't even hesitate to accepted Xiao Xia's invitation, it is clear that she must have caught Xiao Xia looking for Lian Jun and misunderstood.

Sure enough, listening to what Xiao Yin said, Du Lei Si's hand that held the glass of wine froze.

Jealous? Is she currently eating the President's vinegar? How could it be possible? Clearly they would be divorcing sooner or later, from the moment they got married she already foreseen this. But why does her heart feel reluctant to part?

The absence of Du Lei Si was what Xiao Yin wanted, and he have drunk a lot of red wine himself, so he rushed up to her... his goals were to kiss those delicious red lips.

A moment later, his lips were about to land on hers.

Du Lei Si regain her conscious and intently stared at the face that was coming towards her eyes, under the influence of alcohol this the face transforms into Lian Jun's appearance.

The first idea to flash through her brain was: He's sitting on the fence yet he still dare to kiss her?

Du Lei Si stood up and violently kicked toward "Lian Jun's" crotch.

This kick was a surprise for Xiao Yin, he clutched down and let out an "ah!" sound, while holding onto his crotch he fell onto the sofa groaned in pain.

“Hum! Who asked you to play with a woman’s feelings! Die!” Du Lei Si was swearing as she ran towards the doorway, she used her hands to push the door open and rushed out.

“Bang——”, it appears she have hit the “wall”.

Rubbing her forehead as she looked up, she was embarrassed.

Why is that.... there’s another President here?

Lian Jun’s calm expression became increasingly gloomy upon seeing her.

Comparing this President’s aura to the one before, it us simply like heaven and earth, Du Lei Si was a little guilty, however the alcohol constantly stimulate her brain and epinephrine: “Go away!” she coldly said.

However the person standing in front of her had no intentions of moving: He only used his eagle sharp eyes to stare at her.

“Did you drink?” He asked emotionlessly.

“And if I did, what can you do about it?”

“Why do you want to drink?”

Why? Du Lei Si frowned recalling what Xiao Yin said, thus she replied: “Because I’m jealous!”

So straightforward, she was indeed very drunk.

The calm face instantly soften, his aura remains unabated as his eyes soften: “You are drunk, go sleep for a while on the side, in a moment I will I bring you back.” Lian Jun said, pointing to the sofa on the side.

“I won’t go back with you,” She said, slapping away his hands. “I told you, in this lifetime I will not go back with you. I’m going to divorce you!”

Divorce, divorce, divorce.....

When her voice was heard everything seem to have quiet down.

A moment later, the mouth that spoke these word was severely blocked.

He kissed her.

This kiss was full of aggressive, potent and strength, the kisser seems to want a

certain ownership. Such an overbearing kiss, even their breathing fused together, causing one to lose their defense, but also unable to resist.

Just this one kiss.

Du Lei Si.... uh! Sorry, have already fainted.

| |

Can't eat the President's tofu!

The title of this chapter says it all LOL **Warning: Only suitable for readers 18+ read at your own risk.**

| |

Chapter 38: Can't eat the President's tofu!

When Du Lei Si woke up, her head still felt dizzy.

She rubbed her temples, then close her eyes to do a big yawn, when she opened her eyes again, her opened mouth wasn't able to close.

Why is the President sleeping besides her?

The most shocking thing was that he wasn't even wearing any clothing, only a thin blanket covered the lower part of his body, his evenly toned upper body was exposed, even if this wasn't the first time Du Lei Si have seen his body, but she still felt her blood flowing.

Once she was determined she wasn't in her own spring...dream[1]. Du Lei Si recompose herself and began to recall what happened before she fell asleep.

[1] 春梦 Spring dream is basically an exotic dream.

She thought and thought...

Uh, she couldn't recall anything

>____<

At that moment, the President who was lying on the bed suddenly turned over, this one simple turn caused the blanket that originally didn't cover much to slide down, showing the President's tight abs.

Breath out, exhale!— —

Du Lei Si's head exploded, an aggregation of warm liquid within her nasal cavity slid down, ready to spew out at any time.

In such a situation, not to mention the happenings of yesterday, even her own

surname, or what her mom's name was, or whether her dad's is male or female.... Du Lei Si have forgotten everything. She could only stare dumbfoundly at the pleasant spring scenery, within her heart there seems to be a small claw continuously scratching causing an uncomfortable itch.

Scratch, scratch, scratch, scratch, and finally, she couldn't tolerate it.

Heaven, earth ah, she just wants to touch it, just touching it once was enough!

Indulging on your lust is equivalent to hang a knife upon your head[2], ancient people also are honest and do not bully others!

[2] 色字头上一把刀 literal translation: There is a knife above the character for lust which means lascivious activities can lead to bitter consequences.

Right now, Du Lei Si is this exact example of loosing her mind under the influence of this bright sword, and revealing her evil claws and placing it on top of the President's chest gently creasing it.

After a few seconds of touching, she suddenly had a feeling she was an immortal trending on air.

Heaven, earth, the President's tofu is really fragrant! It's very tender and delicious!

Since it's the first time Du Lei Si have eaten the President's tofu, she became very excited, evil arouse from her heart.

When Lian Jun awake, she was still in the process of eating him, it wasn't easy for her to encounter the President sleeping so soundly. Why wouldn't she eat more of his tofu, to redeem the amount of tofu he has eaten of hers?

With such thoughts, Du Lei Si increased her courage, she stretched out her claws and touched his lower abdomen the second time.

Click click click*, this feeling is so good!

*click of the tongue.

After she finished touching for the second time, she stretched out her demoness claws to his sturdy arms and touched for the third time.

Alas, this is too happy to eat tofu, letting one work off their anger!

So, Du Lei Si was very content eating the President's tofu, here rub, scratch there, she mercilessly ate back all the tofu he has eaten of hers.

After the meal, she still haven't had enough.

Compared to the amount the President ate, this little piece of tofu is simply letting him off too easily!

So, Du Lei Si's eyes were focused at a particular area covered by the blankets...

.....

She wondered what the strawberry birthmark would look like?

At this time, Lian Jun who was still soundly asleep flickered his eyelashes while his eyes were still shut.

This is really too much, even a man's eyelashes is longer than hers, how can she a woman endure this!? Besides being angry, Du Lei Si resolutely extended her claws towards the thin blanket.

The moment her claws came into contact of the blanket, a hand suddenly stretched over and surprisingly grabbed her hands.

"Ah——"

Du Lei Si didn't have the time to yell when her entire body have been pulled over and heavily suppressed by another.

When she opened her eyes again, the whole blanket has landed on top of her head, her eyes were covered by darkness, even breathing surfaced on her face, reaching closer and closer....

"Have you touched enough?" A voice sounded in the air with a hint of teasing.

It turns out he wasn't asleep! Needless to say, our poor Du Lei Si have been pulled back from the darkness.

"Haha.... enough.... enough...." Du Lei Si guilty hollow laughed, she struggled to withdraw from this dilemma as her hands were helplessly tightened under his pressure, even her face was in close proximity with his, even just slightly speaking her lips would sweep across a soft part of his body.

"Is it? I don't mind you touching a few more times....." He said as he moved his

lips moved closer to her ears, consciously or unconsciously breathed a sigh of relief, this action happens to blow into the sensitive part of her ear lobes, instantly causing them to flush spreading to her face, she knew her neck was also burning up.

With great difficulty, Du Lei Si tried to swallow her saliva: “No.... no need. It’s.... enough....”

“Are you sure?”

“I’m sure, certain!”

“But it seems there’s still one place you haven’t touched.” He said as he caught her by the hand, forced her hands down to a particular hot place on his body.

“Wu....”

If she wasn’t pressed down by him, Du Lei Si really want to find a hole and bury her head into it right now, she was completely embarrassed...!

“Have you touched it?”

“....” Du Lei Si was simmering with angry, she was speechless.

“Well, do you want to touch it again?”

“Touch... I have touched it!” She replied quickly, fearing that he would force her to do something abnormal.

“Tell me your thoughts?”

Du Lei Si was struck by lightning.

Do you think this is a biology class touching a frog?!

“No... no thoughts” Poor Du Lei Si was almost driven mad.

“How about this touch, how does it feel?”

“Ah——”

Du Lei Si finally ran out of tears.

T^T

President, you are simply Voldemort, the original ecology of metamorphosis!

“Now do you have any thoughts/feelings?”

“Yes! Yes!” After experiencing such a cruel destruction, Du Lei Si finally collapsed: “I think.... this man is not bad!”

Poof.....

Lian Jun slightly choked up.

“Wifey, you have such a great humour!” (风趣)

You flatter me, such humour is incomparable to your humour President! This (风) ‘Feng’ is the ‘madman’s feng’ while (趣) ‘Qi’ is the ‘sexual’s qi’!

“Wifey’s opinion is so original, you must be also eager to try it, right?”

“No! No, not at all...”

Before her words could finish, her mouth has been blocked.

It was different to last night overbearing kiss, first the tip of his tongue circled the shape of her lips, then his hands reached into her thin pajamas, slightly using some strength to knead her, her screams was covered by his kisses, their breathing merged together as their minds unbearable fuzzed out.

The deep kisses, coupled with his nimble fingers activities, every surface he touched ignited sparks, fire was busily spreading, and eventually started a prairie fire, every part of her body was heating up, scorching hot, even her fingertips there were no exception.

“No... don’t...”

Du Lei Si tried to call out, however each time she said a word, his kisses would deepen a few points, finally to the point she couldn’t utter a single word, only groans of ecstasy could be heard as a response to his soft gradual touches.

“Be good and part your legs a little.”

“Hmm...no.... ah!”

“Be good, call out”

“No... don’t....”

“Oh?” He used more forced thrusting forward.

“Ah——”

“Honey, what did you say, don’t what?”

“.....”

“Oh?” He quicken his speed up.

“Ah——”

“You said ah?” He suddenly stopped moving.

T^T

“No... don’t.... don’t stop...!” Someone was going hysterical because she was breaking down.

What’s the normal scene after a moment of passion?

A man sitting on the bed spitting out rings of smoke, while the shy woman raises her head staring longingly at the man as she asked him: “You... would take responsibility for me, right?”

“You can be rest assured, from now onwards you are mine!”

The above are the normal circumstances, however in our story these circumstances were not normal, take now for example—— “deceive people... deceive people... deceive people....” Du Lei Si was crouching like a quail, while using her finger to draw circles on the bed sheets.

Grandma, you lied to me! The President’s ass birthmark is shaped like a pineapple!

“What’s wrong?” Suddenly a hand stretched over and embraced her into his arms.

Du Lei Si remained silent.

Well, she refused to speak with the hoodlum!

“Angry?” Lian Jun crooked his mouth and ambiguously asked: “Clearly just now you were the one who told me not to stop....”

“....” Shameless! Obscene!

“Don’t you want to know what’s my relationship with the Xiao siblings are?”

(* o *)?

Du Lei Si's interest was finally successfully brought back.

Seeing her confused expression, 'wanting to ask however didn't know how to' appearance, he finally soften, letting out a sigh as he slowly explained: "In fact.... they are my dad's children from another marriage..."

Well, she had to admit this often occurs in melodramatic stories! So before entering the VCR replay please remember to have an umbrella ready in order to avoid being caught in the cold dog blood shower.

>>>VCR begins to replay>>>

After Xiao Li Shi and Lian Anna's chance encounter, Xiao Li Shi's appearance and decent manner captivated Miss Lian's heart favor, despite the discouragements of her parents, Lian Anna decided to profess her love for Xiao Li Shi.

However at that time, Xiao Li Shi was only a small deputy manager at Lian Enterprise, he was young, ambitious, he was full of talent only lacking the support of the higher-ups. But with Lian Anna's love confession this caused him to enter the stage the fastest, but also the most efficient way.

He hesitated for a long time before he decided to marry this woman.

Marrying the only daughter of a wealthy family, the difficulty is equivalent to one trying to marry into one. After they got together they received pressure from all sides, it wasn't until Xiao Li Shi clearly stated that he would marry into the Lian family and their future child will follow Lian Anna's surname did Lian Anna's parents reluctantly agreed to the marriage.

Six months after their marriage, because of Xiao Li Shi's outstanding management abilities reversing Lian Enterprise losses did he finally gain his father-in-law's recognitions.

A year later, their child was born.

In order to fulfill his promise, the child followed Lian Anna's surname, given name Jun.

However, based on the inequality of their marriage, it was like a house without a foundation, one could foreseen it would eventually collapse.

After three years into their marriage, the two of them only had mutual respect between husband and wife while their feelings weaken, they couldn't pinpoint where it has been wrong, however it just didn't feel right.

Lian Anna was someone who have long been influence by the western culture, she had an independent mind of a woman. When she discovered her marriage was beyond repair, she suggested a divorce.

"I know you don't love me, so now I'm letting you go, however I have one request leave Jun Er for me."

Xiao Li Shi stared at this woman who he had spent full three years with, she was still exactly the same as when they first met, still so beautiful and moving with those pair of stubborn eyes. However the only difference is those pair of eyes no longer had confidence and trust in him.

"I'm sorry." He only left those words before turning to leave, not taking one penny of the Lian's, also leaving behind his precious son with his ex-wife.

He knew that she needed this son more than him.

After Xiao Li Shi left the Lian family, he started from scratch, using his work experience and keen professional sense he gain from working at Lian Enterprise, within a year he founded his own company, from there his business gradually grew bigger and bigger. A few years times his company was listed and his future was limitless.

While his love blossom also gradually germinated, blossom and bear fruits within the second year of establishing his company. The woman was the partner founder of his company. Together they put great amounts of efforts, planning and creative into the company, then rightfully got together.

After their children was born.

A pair of twins, boy named Xiao Yin, while the girl was named Xiao Xia.

Although, Xiao Li Shi had a new family, and also children of his own, however he still could never forget about the child he and Lian Anna had together. His

precious son, even in death he would never willing let him go.

After the stability of his company, he often went to see Lian Jun, sometimes Lian Anna would also come along.

The way to got along was very strange, they were once a married couple who shared the same bed, meeting once again the couple neither fight nor reminisce the old days, they were just two people who knew each other, never more than that.

Later, when Xiao Yin and Xiao Xia learnt to walk, Xiao Li Shi often took them out to see their older brother.

The three of them didn't understand the complicated adult issues, they haven't been acquainted with each other for long so they didn't know what was their relation. They only called each other by their names like friends, this habit did not changed even when Lian Jun returned from aboard.

People always say that marriage needs intellect and reasons, Lian Anna's marriage came to end due to their excess blindness. However sometimes marriage doesn't require much intellect and reasons. Take Xiao Li Shi for example, he took too many considerations outside of his marriage and love, so he finally made mistakes to one woman's life.

Marriage is really an elusive thing.

>>>End of VCR replay>>>

At that moment, she had a sense of being a female protagonist.

How was everyone's weekend? My weekend was the life of a walking zombie with the lack of sleep, Aiden is teething again =_=; which means no sleep for this mother.

| |

Chapter 39: At that moment, she had a sense of being a female protagonist.

Again and again, the third time would be infinity.

Her first morning returning to work, Du Lei Si kept repeating this sentence while massaging her tiny "weak" waist with her little claws.

"Xiao Du, you've been sick for so long, are you better now?" On the side Jie Mo Shuang appeared worried, looking at this new colleague of hers, her mind couldn't help but sigh: It indeed a really serious illness!

Towards this question, Du Lei Si discovered she have an increasingly speechless feeling.

Her heart had regrets, if she knew earlier... than she wouldn't have sneakily tried eat the President's tofu, indulging in momentary pleasure have caused her to suffer from daily back aches and leg cramps, it was actually like the symptom on TV advertisement when a women's aunt decides to visit.

So having too much sex is also a bad thing.

Du Lei Si had a forlorn expression when several other counter's colleagues have gathered at hers, "Xiao Du, I heard that you have suffered a serious illness, how is it now?"

Du Lei Si awkwardly replied: "Fortunately, I'm okay." Only my waist is still sore.

"Speaking of which... it's really strange, it's been more than a month since you've last came to work, however Zhu Manger haven't said anything." Xiao Zhou from the gold counter mumbled to himself.

All of a sudden, Du Lei Si somehow didn't know how to answer this: "This is because..... because Zhu Manager is more compassionate towards the staff...." Coming up with such a reason even Du Lei Si herself didn't believe it, she felt really guilty.

Why could she take a month leave without being fired? The reason is very simple, after a strenuous exercise, someone took the opportunity to act pettish in her husband's arms: "Tomorrow I am ready to go back to work."

Lian Jun didn't even need to think before refusing instantly: "You're not allowed to go." It's such a joke, how can his woman sell condoms? He raised his eyebrows as he asked her: "Can I not afford to support you?"

Du Lei Si may be silly and naive, but she could still understand how the President's mind worked, so she softly tried to please him: "Of course you can provide for me, even if there was a truckload of me, you can provide for them all!" After she finished speaking, she observed the President's reactions, his wrinkled brows gradually relaxed, she summoned her courage to continue: "The current me only spend my days at home eating, I'm almost turning into a pig, you don't wish to keep a pig, right?" After she said this, she used her fingers to draw two circles on the President's sturdy chest trying to please him.

The next moment, her restless hands were clenched.

He flipped over and used his body weight to press her down on the bed, using his shining eyes to look at her causing one to have nowhere to hide: "You are so stupid, as long as I have one it's enough. Also I don't mind providing for a QA pig head." He said as he stuck his tongue out to lick her while she continuously flashed her eyelids due to her shyness, seeing her deer like watery eyes, he grinned and the corners of his mouth curved.

Clearly he was refuting her, however when one listens it really sounds ambiguous, causing one's heart continuously feel warmth.

After this, of course Du Lei Si sold her body in order to seek work, braving the risk of suffering a lumbar disc dislocation, the President made a phone call to Zhu Da Fu.

When Zhu Da Fu initially received the President's personal phone call, he didn't even ask before agreeing. At the same time, his heart also had a verdict this Du

Lei Si must have a close relationship with the President and he must not neglect it.

In the end, Du Lei Si was able to peacefully return to work.

After Du Lei Si returned to work, Zhu Da Fu appeared to be very attentive, he specially called Du Lei Si to the office, beating around the bush regarding the questions he had in his heart.

“Xiao Du ah, it seems.... you and President Lian are quite familiar with each other?”

“It also wouldn’t consider too familiar....” Du Lei Si was covered in cold sweats, she feared Zhu Da Fu could see through their relationship so she had no choice but to lie through her teeth, “last time I wrote the report, President Lian appreciated and recognize me so we became acquainted with each other... however we’re not very familiar... really...”

Ever since Du Lei Si has been with the President, she found her own series of lies are becoming increasingly unreliable, unluckily such unreliable lies only a rash fellow would believe, however Zhu Da Fu believed them.

“Xiao Du, you can gain recognition from President Lian, you’re really a worthy person of abilities ah! I’m glad that our store can have such a good salesperson as you, in order to commend you, I decided to reward you with a bonus!”

“...Zhu Manger, I already have a lot of consumer’s coupons that I have not used.”

“Is that so?” Zhu Da Fu was embarrassed. “Why don’t you get another product take home and try?”

Du Lei Si finally ran out of tears: Zhu Manager, the bag you gave me last time you still have not been touched!

Once again when Du Lei Si walked out of Zhu Da Fu’s office carrying a large bag of condoms, she suddenly had the desire to cry without tears.

This Zhu Manger also rather too untrammelled? Which the boss would used condoms to reward their employees? And when rewarding would give out such a big bag, and it’s not even Christmas when balloons are brought out to be blown,

why is there so many?

With a hanging head Du Lei Si returned to her counter and happened to bump into Jie Mo Shuang.

“Xiao Du, what’s in this bag ah?” Jie Mo Shuang poked her head into the bag roaming her around, she immediately reveal a pair of very ambiguous countenance, “You only just recovered, yet you want to bring these home to try ah?”

Puff!

Du Lei Si almost spew out blood, she gave Jie Mo Shuang a very sad meaningful glance, “Sister Mo Shuang, can you not scary me like that? the bag previously still untouched at home.....”

“What?” Jie Mo Shuang who was suddenly shocked exclaimed, “You still haven’t used them?”

Du Lei Si’s expression was blank: “No....”

“Xiao Du, it couldn’t be that you want to become an unmarried mother, right?” In Jie Mo Shuang’s mind, Du Lei Si is still at the trial stage with her boyfriend.

Jie Mo Shuang’s question suddenly made Du Lei Si regain her senses.

Yes, that’s right! When she and the President XXOO... it seems like they didn’t take safety measures..... If they’re not careful, that she also didn’t want it.....

With such a thought, Du Lei Si’s complexion suddenly turned green.

Jie Mo Shuang didn’t notice of sudden Du Lei Si’s changes and continue to earnestly say: “Xiao Du, although now unmarried pregnancy are very normal things, but as a woman we should be more careful, are you sure your boyfriend really loves you?”

Love?

This word once again made Du Lei Si absent-minded.

Yes, it seems there hasn’t been once where the President have said those words to her. When modernist are in love the first step they’ll take is to

vindicate, then XXOO, then finally get married. She and the President seems to have been reversed, they were familiar with each other for less than one day before getting married. After a few months they XXOO. As for vindicating....>____< she haven't heard the President express them.

While saying "I love you" is just a word, there is no substantial meaning, however she never heard them, she always felt there more or less there was something missing. For this reason, Du Lei Si was very upset and worried.

This upset and worries extended until she finished work, she mindlessly changed her clothes and walked out of the store when she was surprised to discover it was raining cats and dogs!

She subconsciously felt around her pockets, >_< she have forgotten to bring an umbrella.

Did she have to waste her money and call home? Making a phone call from here would cost a lot of money, right? Wu... she's poor! (Indeed she does not have a rich woman's consciousness -_-|||)

At this time, her cell phone suddenly rang.

Du Lei Si pressed the received call button.

"Look up, thirty-five degrees to your front left."

Hearing that familiar voice, Du Lei Si saw the familiar car, then saw the familiar him standing besides the car holding an umbrella.

He wore a light blue polo shirt, at the moment his glaze was set on her while waving his hands, then with the umbrella slowly walked toward her. In a leisurely pace, the water splashes particularly in coordination.



Du Lei Si regain her conscious and suddenly remembered a comic where she has seen the male lead holds an umbrella slowly walking in the rain with a gentle smile.

At that moment, she had a sense of being a female protagonist.

Being alone in this for so many years, it's the first time she felt she was actually cared for.

Sitting in Lian Jun's car, Du Lei Si's heart was completely separated from the ice-cold rain, she felt warm like a melted ice.

"How come you came to pick me up?" She asked.

He didn't reply, instead he asked her in return: "If I don't come to pick you up, then should I let you return home alone in the rain?"

Clearly she foresee this answer from him, there was a sense of happiness within her.

"Have you been so busy, I am afraid to delay your work." Since the events from previously, she finally understands the President is indeed very busy, it wasn't those messy reason she thought of in her mind.

"It's okay, this morning I've just signed a covenant. The cooperation has been finalized."

He has finished bustling? Du Lei Si couldn't help but feel secretly happy, but she dare not be too fierce so she just asked: "Then from now onwards..... will you return earlier?"

As soon as she asked this question, the car suddenly came to a stop.

“What’s wrong?” Du Lei Si was somewhat ignorant.

“That period I have been busy with work, I’ve neglected you, I’m sorry.” His light voice sounded without warning which stunned Du Lei Si.

Is the President.... apologizing to her?

Du Lei Si was startled, staring at him she came into contact with his very serious eyes.

The rain hit on the window, a mist is formed.

The car, eyes wandered, the atmosphere was particularly warm.

He suddenly reached out and supported her neck wanting to paste his lips on hers.

“Wait a mintue!” Du Lei Si suddenly remembered something.

“What is it?”

“That.... Can you....” Her eyes were blinking, she didn’t know how to tell him, but she really wanted to hear say those words.

Suddenly, her cell phone rang and interrupted the embarrassing situation.

Immediately, Zhu Yao Fei’s very tough voice came through: “Du Lei Si! When are you going to invite me out to that dinner you promised?”

The Legendary Zhu Yao Fei and Xia Kun.

So we finally meet Du Lei Si's friend Zhu Yao Fei and you'll be surprised to find out that the President and her are already acquaintance with each other, in fact much earlier than Du Lei Si.

| |

Chapter 40: The Legend of Zhu Yao Fei and Xia Kun.

On Saturday, the weather was just right, there is a gentle breeze in the air, very fresh.

Only Du Lei Si who's walking on this road with a gloomy expression.

A few days ago, she and her good friend Zhu Yao Fei arranged to eat at a new restaurant, originally this is a very common thing. However she never thought that the President would suddenly appear in the doorway dressed casually, half an hour before she was ready to leave. He insisted on accompanying her and she could tell from his attitude she couldn't reject his offer.

That moment, Du Lei Si was stupefied and shocked.

As a matter of fact, ever since they got married, she still haven't introduced the President to anyone. Precisely it should be said she had no intentions of introducing the President to her friends. The reason is very simple, sooner or later their marriage would end in divorce, rather than let others worry about her after the divorce, she rather not let anyone have acknowledgement of her marriage to begin with.

But today's circumstances are different from the past, according to the current situation, temporarily such things as divorce isn't likely to happen to her, and speaking from her heart, she is also reluctant to leave the President. Although this man slightly overbearing, slightly parsimonious and intentions are a little bad, but being with him she felt complete reassurance, even if the sky crumbles there's someone brave enough to stand in front of her...

Wait stop thinking! Why is she thinking of his goods?

Du Lei Si regain her conscious and stared at the President quicken his footsteps ahead of her, she couldn't help but become angry.

He must be planned long ago that he would be accompanying her? He intentionally waited for this to emerge so she would be taken by surprise, her prepared mind didn't have the heart of [Bodhisattva](#) to introduced him to Zhu Yao Fei and Xia Kun. When the time comes how is she supposed to them that she is now a married woman? He clearly is deliberately trying to embarrass her.

Odious! Extremely odious!

With such a thought, she couldn't help but lower her head as she quickly walked away.

Suddenly, a hand was on her shoulders.

"Why are you walking so fast?" The certain person's face was relaxed, completely inconsiderate towards her current depressed mood.

Du Lei Si lowered her head and did not speak.

"You wouldn't be angry with me, right?"

"Of course——" Saying to this point she paused and suddenly noticed the President's dangerous narrowed eyes, a faint smile hung on the corners of his lips

"Of course I couldn't be more happy!" Du Lei Si said with a wry smile, in her heart she despise herself one hundred times. Forget it, she'll just think of it as taking a dog out for a walk!

Wu... when has there been a dog holding onto their master's shoulders?...

When they arrived at the restaurant, it was half past ten in the morning, according to Zhu Yao Fei's message, she and Xia Kun booked a private room, they were already waiting inside.

Following the hostess to the private room, the door opened suddenly from the inside and a person came to greet Du Lei Si with an open arm bear hug.



“Condom, did you miss me?”

This charming voice, so outspoken character, needless to say, there’s no doubt this person is Xia Kun.

“Dead fox, you better stay farther away from me!” Du Lei Si was about to push him away, when a hand was one step ahead of her and captured Xia Kun’s arm, and ruthlessly stood in the middle of them.

Du Lei Si was surprised, Xia Kun was also surprised.

After he recovered his shocks, he seem to understand the situation and deliberately put a pair of distressed appearance: “This gentleman, you do not need to be so impulsive, I really did not have that kind of special interests....”

Lian Jun loosen his hands and said with a straight face: “Previously I did not, furthermore in the future there wouldn’t be any.”

Puff——

On the side, Du Lei Si sprayed out her saliva.

At first glance, this sentence the President said seems like nothing, but a closer look, it was clearly informing Xia Kun, after their encountered he would never had any illusions about his homosexuality.

There’s only one word to explain this—— poisonous!

Xia Kun had an awkward expression, at this time Zhu Yao Fei who has been sitting inside the private room also came out, today she was wear a white vest black dress collocation, her body always looked great. Her curly dark hair was held up by sterling silver hairpins and on the bridge of her nose there was a pair of black frame glasses which exude full of intellectuality. At first glance, one

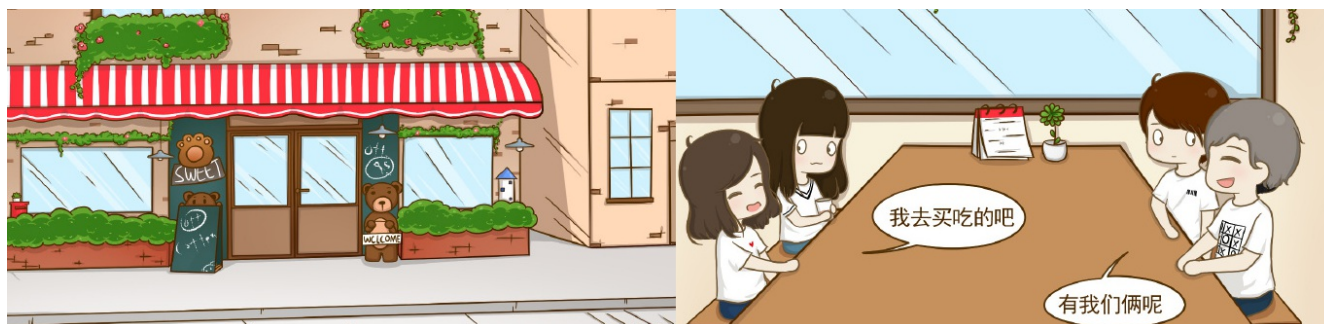
wouldn't really associate it with her Queen and stingy personality.

Just as Du Lei Si was ready to greet her, but Zhu Yao Fei stared at Lian Jun she was taken back: "Why is it you?"

"It's you?" Lian Jun's tone was also slightly surprised.

This scene caused Du Lei Si become ignore and slowly asked: "Do you know each other?"

"En." Zhu Yao Fei nodded, and glanced at Lian Jun, after determining she knew this person, she generously said. "I've been on a blind date with him before."



Du Lei Si had to admit that she suffered from a very hard mine explosion.

While they studied together, Zhu Yao Fei was famously known for going on blind dates, her blind dates range were staggering, once she thought of Zhu Yao Fei and the President going on a blind date, she really had this kind of..... indescribable joy feeling.

One was black belly, while the other was a Queen.

How did their matchmaking date end? She was very curious, filled with curiosity!

While Du Lei Si's brain was constantly simulating the date scene of the two, the dish has served up as usual, all these dishes must be chosen by Zhao Yao Fei, although the price are not cheap, but the dishes are absolutely the best of the best!

The first dish was a plate of sizzling beef. The rich aroma pulled Du Lei Si back from her thoughts, seeing the hot beef sputtering on the silver foil, she couldn't help but lick her chopsticks.

Who cares how they dated, the most important thing right now is to fill her stomach!

As she stretched out her chopsticks to get the most rich piece of beef, Lian Jun who was sitting on the side was one step ahead of her, snatching the piece of beef away.

Wu.... Beef God!

Du Lei Si suddenly felt very angry, sadly glanced at the President, she was completely stunned. Because she saw him holding the piece of beef toward her, then placing it into her plate.

“Eat more, you’re too skinny.”

“....”

After a moment of silence, a villain in Du Lei Si’s heart began to roll out, awww! She was so happy! She was filled with happiness!

“Wifey, I also got some for you to eat.” Xia Kun said placing a piece of beef in Zhu Yao Fei’s plate.

“Who is your wife?” Zhu Yao Fei didn’t spare him any feelings, then rudely interrupted Du Lei Si and Beef God’s isologue, “Si Si, how come you’re with him?” This ‘him’ she’s referring to is naturally the President.

Moving her glaze away from Beef God, Du Lei Si didn’t know how to explain to Zhu Yao Fei how and why they are together, then she heard the President speak, he had no intention of hiding the facts: “We’ve been married for more than three months.”

Zhu Yao Fei was almost choked to death on the piece of beef in her mouth.

“No it can’t be true! When you told me you married into the wealthy and influential, it was the truth?”

Dammit it how could Zhu Yao Fei vulgarly say the words ‘married into the wealthy and influential’ so easily?? Du Lei Si was little bit embarrassed, she weakly nodded and swept her glance at the President.

He had a smile, not one ounce of angry was detected on his face.

“Condom, aren’t you a rich woman now?” Xia Kun seized the opportunity to add this sentence.

The word 'rich woman' was even more vulgarize than 'married into the wealthy and influential'! These two individuals couldn't be more tactful while describing it? Du Lei Si secretly glanced over at the President, his expression remain the same.

According to Du Lei Si's experience, if the President does not speak it does not mean he is not angry, perhaps in his mind now he is thinking about how deal with her.

No! In a moment she must put her flattery skills to use!

Speaking of flattery, her chance has arrived.

Just when Du Lei Si was worrying how she could flatter the President, a signature dish from the restaurant arrived——Pickled cabbage fish!



This pickled chinese fish dish is famous for its tenderness and deliciousness, coupled with its spicy flavors. Although she does not eat spicy so she doesn't know how it tastes, since it is a signature dish, it shouldn't taste too bad. Du Lei Si decided to use this to flatter him!

So she eagerly placed a piece of fish into the President's bowl, while suggesting: "You should try this signature pickled cabbage fish dish, it tastes very good ah!"

Lian Jun stared at the piece of fish covered with chilli in his bowl and didn't move.

It can't be? The President seems really angry! Du Lei Si's heart tensed up, she stared at him with yearning and hopeful eyes, in her mind she kept on pleading: Quickly eat! Quickly eat!

Facing such yearning eyes, Lian Jun stiffly picked up his chopsticks and clipped the piece of fish.

He picked it up and ate it, the joy left his eyes and was replaced by a frown.

Of course, a certain idiot did not pay attention to these details, she only thought that her flattery have finally succeeded today, thus she must double up her efforts and continue to flatter him!

Hence she placed a second piece of fish into the President's bowl and continued to eagerly stare at him....

Just like this, Lian Jun who lived for nearly thirty years, for the first time ate pickled cabbage fish, spicy chicken wings, kung pao chicken and spicy crawfish.



Later, even Zhu Yao Fei could not help but exclaim: "Si Si, your husband really knows how to eat spicy food!"

"Of course, he is my husband!" Du Lei Si smile like a flower and picked up another piece of Sautéed Crab in Hot Spicy Sauce, "Here, try this!"

Lian Jun: "...."

This is the legendary date!!

| |

Chapter 41: This is the legendary date!!

Since arriving until now, Du Lei Si has been very depressed.

Although she kept trying to flatter the President, but the President did not utter a single word, there was hardly any smile on his face, what exactly is going on here?

Du Lei Si remain perplexed despite much thought, could it be her flattery skill is not up to par?

Thus she paid even more attention and considerations whilst clipping food for the President, yet Lian Jun still had no smile on his face at all, he was still frowning and remained silent.

Looking at him, Du Lei Si finally could not help but openly ask: "Where are you feeling uncomfortable?"

Lian Jun shook his head, but did not speak.

"Then could it be you're.... angry with me?"

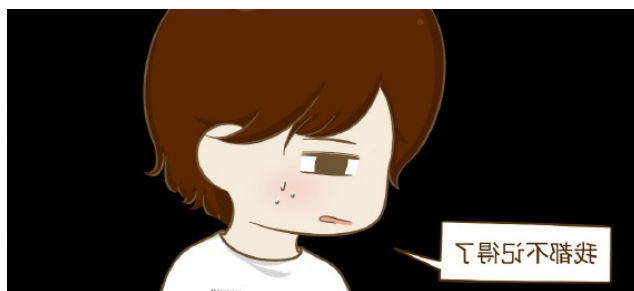
Once again, Lian Jun shook his head, and did not speak.

His already acting like this and still refuse to admit his anger, Du Lei Si felt slightly angered herself, with a heart of determination she simply said: "Don't be like this ah, if you have words you would like to say, just say it!"

"Du du...." Lian Jun finally helplessly spoke, his voice was hoarse, "I just have a sore throat...." Which person who couldn't eat spicy food, would smile after consuming so much? However the initiator in front of him is completely oblivious of this, putting on an appearance of injustice, really made one not knowing whether to be angry with her or dote her.

To hear him finally speak, Du Lei Si realised she has wronged a good person, it turns out the President isn't angry with her! She breathed a sigh of relief and

asked with concerns: “How did you suddenly suffer from a sore throat?”



“.....I don’t know.”

“Ah!” Du Lei Si sigh, “who asked you to eat so much spicy food.”

Lian Jun choked hearing this: “It seems like you were the one who clip these food to me.”

Du Lei Si thought rightfully and said: “I clipped these because I knew you like eating spicy food!”

Lian Jun was stunned and asked: “Who told you that..... I love spicy food?”

Hehe, it seems the President still embarrassed! Du Lei Si mysteriously replied in a low voice, “You don’t need to be embarrassed, Auntie Wu told me, in fact, you don’t have to treat me so indulgently, really!”

“Actually.....”

“What?” She looked at him with a serious expression.

Such a naive and stupid person, if she discovers that he in fact he cannot eat spicy food then wouldn’t she be ridden with guilt to death? It’s best if he finds an opportunity to bring it up in the future.

Lian Jun swallow down the words he originally wanted to say and said: “It’s nothing, at the moment my throat is only a little uncomfortable, perhaps its best to stop eating these spicy food.”

“All right,” Du Lei Si nodded. “I asked the waiter to bring you a glass of milk to clear your throat.”

Lian Jun’s mouth twitched. “What else did Auntie Wu say to you?”

“Hehe,” Du Lei Si mysteriously smiled, “she told me everything!”

“What?”

“.....I still prefer drinking water.”

In the end, of course the milk wasn't consume, for certain Lian Jun wouldn't continue eating the spicy food, he just drank a cup of water.

After drinking the cup of water, asked for the bill and was ready to leave.

Du Lei Si proudly took out her wallet, ready to pay, when a credit card came out one step ahead of her.

She was stunned, her eyes glanced at the hands that held the credit card and saw Lian Jun's behoove face.

Du Lei Si suddenly felt: Being a mistress of a rich man certainly felt great!

$o(\geq v \leq) o$

After eating lunch, there was still a lot of time left so Du Lei Si suggested talking a stroll.

“We won't go.” Xia Kun said. They have already eaten a free meal, naturally they can not also be an electric bulb[1] as well, it was only common knowledge. Besides, he doesn't want to be disturbed.... He inadvertently glanced at Zhu Yao Fei and his mouth exposed trace of a smile.

[1] 电灯泡 electric bulb pretty much means third wheel.

“Fei Fei, this fox is staring at you with such lust!” Du Lei Si's one sentence exposed his secrets.

Zhu Yao Fei rolled her eyes: “He's normally like this, I have been accustomed to it.”

Xia Kun gave a hurt expression: “Wifey, you're slandering your husband.”

Zhu Yao Fei corrected him: “First of all, we are not married, I'm not that familiar with you. Second of all, I was speaking the truth.”

Xia Kun very naturally hooked his arms around her waist: “Honey, we are obviously more familiar with each other than a married couple, okay?”

“Cut the crap and let go of your pig's trotters!” Obviously Zhu Yao Fei spoke this way, however she did not struggle, it was apparent between the two of them they were really more familiar with each other than married couples.

Watching the two quarrel, Du Lei Si could not help but sigh in her heart and laments that Xia Kun's sentence is indeed true! They are more familiar with each other than married couples.

Married?

She suddenly thought of something, if they are familiar with each other than married couples, then the relationship between her and the President... was it familiar or unfamiliar?

If saying they are unfamiliar, then the President always kissing her, embracing her while rolling in the sheet... what does this imply?

If saying they are familiar, clearly have he express those three words to her yet, don't even mention the three words, he hasn't even held her hand and gone on a date, how can this be considered as being familiar with each other?

After much deliberation, Du Lei Si felt very chaotic.

At this time, Lian Jun suddenly said to her: "Let's go."

"Where are we going?" Du Lei Si didn't have the time to respond.

Lian Jun said: "Walk around."

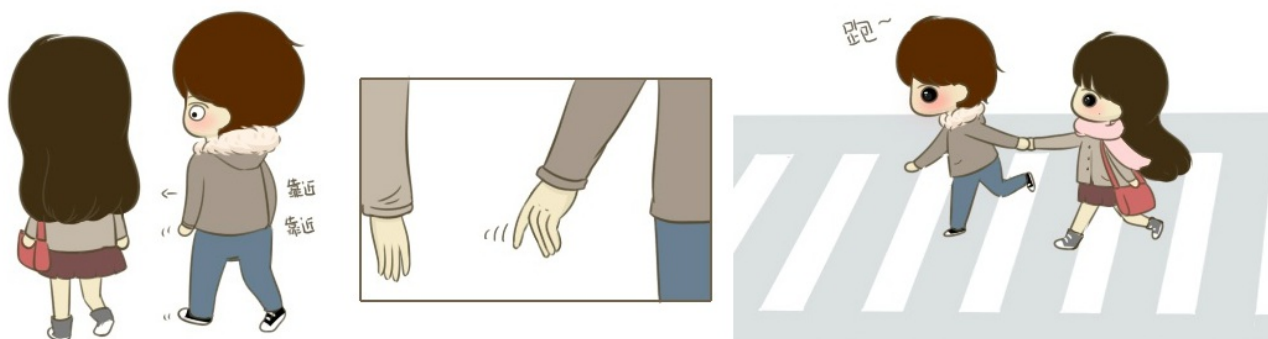
"But Fei Fei... they have gone."

Lian Jun raised his eyebrow: "The two of each can't walk around ourselves?"

Huh? Du Lei Si was suddenly stunned, she thought of the problem she struggling over.

Shopping? The two of them? This, this is the legendary—— date!!!

Before she could react, Lian Jun had walked towards her and took her by the hand.



His hand was very large, almost wrapped her entire hands, only using a little bit of strength she has followed his footsteps.

This situation, it was very strange.

A tall handsome man holding a goofy lost woman slowly walking on the road.

After walking for a while, Lian Jun suddenly stopped and looked at her helplessly.

“Du Du, I’m not walking a dog.” Can you please give me some sort of reaction?

“Oh,” Du Lei Si nodded, she was suddenly enlighten, “You, you, you called me a dog!”

Lian Jun shrugged his shoulders: “You said it yourself.”

Du Lei Si gritted her teeth, just when she thought the President have become cordial, it was only an illusion!

She madly stomped her feet and wanted to break free from his hand, but their strength difference was too wide, after struggling for a while, there was no use. When she stared at the President again, he appeared as if he was playing with a dog.

(T o T).....

Being together with the President really isn’t better.

Being played by the President for no particular reason, Du Lei Si felt resentment, she decided to carry on.

“Du Du.”

“....” She gnashed her teeth in anger and pretend that she didn’t hear anything.

“Du Du?”

“.....” Who answers you is a pig!

“Du Du, would you like to eat ice cream?” Lian Jun suddenly stopped at the roadside in front of an ice cream truck.

Du Lei Si looked at the ice cream and blankly stared at it.

In this world there should be only two things Du Lei Si can not refuse—— the President and ice cream. Currently the President is holding her hand and asking her if she would like to eat ice cream, facing such a powerful temptation Du Lei Si decided to temporarily become a pig.

Licking her lips, she resolutely nodded, “Want!”

The scorching summer sun, her right hand was holding a giant ice cream, while her left hand was pulling a handsome man, such treatment not any ordinary person can enjoy.

At this point, Du Lei Si’s depressed mood was swept away, she licked the ice cream while smiling with joy.

Seeing all of this, Lian Jun could not help but laugh.

This girl with a pair of anemic appearance, merely an ice cream, she can be so happy as if she has won the lottery, he really do not know what’s inside her head.

Thinking of this, he reluctantly shook his head.

This little action, attracted Du Lei Si’s attention.

“What’s wrong?” She asked curiously, since the beginning the President have been staring at her strangely, could it be.....

Ah! She was suddenly enlighten: The President must also want to eat ice cream, however he felt awkward being a grown man eating ice cream on the streets, so coveted the one in her hands.

The President, you are really mensao[2]!

[2] 闷骚 describe a person whom other think is gentle and good and conservative but actually,his/ her natural disposition is passionate and even a little more crazy about something.

So she generously extended the ice cream in her hands: “Give you a bite!”

“Okay.” Lian Jun smiled, lowered his head and was going to take a bite.

However he did not aimed at the ice cream, instead he aimed it at the residual milk stains on someone’s lips, gently biting her lips, his tongue carefully licking

them as well.

Boom, Du Lei Si only felt something exploded in her head, heat was rolling and spewing, not long after her face flushed, she wanted to stretch out her hands to push him away, however a certain person's hand grabbed hers while his other held into the ice cream.

-_-|||

After gently sweeping his lips across hers, he was still not satisfied, so the tip of his tongue freely roamed and knocked on her teeth.

On the big opened street!

Du Lei Si felt as if there were cast eyes from all directions, suddenly her thoughts were in a chaos, in the blink of confusion, she could only let his tongue explore her lips, easily digesting her and gradually taking her breath away.

At this moment, she suddenly felt a strong tug at her skirt, the strength wasn't hard, only gently tugging, tugging again and again.

"Wait.... Wait a minute...."

"What?" Being interrupted while he was still tasting was not nice, Lian Jun's tone was slightly unhappy.

"That.... there's something...."

When she turned around to look, a crashing sound came, she was petrified.

She saw a four or five-year old little girl, holding a bear doll in her hands, very innocently staring at them: "Brother, sister, what are you doing?"

Three people six eyes, staring at each other, completely speechless.

At this time, a woman rushed over and pulled the little girl: "Whoops, my Xiao Zu Zhong ah! I told you not to run around, how come you don't listen ah?" After finished speaking, she shyly smiled toward Lian Jun and Du Lei Si and said, "you guys please.... continue...."

Please continue, continue your head!

Du Lei Si has already forgotten how she held the President's hands, under the very curious eyes of the girl she has already flung them away.

In short, after her gasping stopped, angrily wanted to eat a mouthful of the ice cream, however it have disappeared without a trace, only an empty ice cream cone was left in her hands.

55555.... Ice Cream God, I have wronged you!

“I’ll buy you another one.” On the side Lian Jun said.

“No.” She quickly rejected his idea, one was enough for her, if the President was to buy another one, then there’s a possibility he would do something towards her again. Really is.... too scary!

| |

The President's love confession (◡◡)~

||

Chapter 42: The President's love confession (◡◡)~

This kind of thing such as dating, it's not that Du Lei Si haven't done it before, that year when her colleagues introduced her to her boyfriend Zheng Ming Ming, this person the biggest hobby was shopping in the supermarkets, and his greatest interest was tasting variety of free samples of new products. So Du Lei Si been on countless of supermarket free tasting dates with him.

At that time, Du Lei Si simply felt that since they were dating, of course, they should accommodate each other, so even if she felt free tasting was very shameful, she tried to maintain a clam mentality.

But today's situation is completely different!

She's dating the President, such vast aura is incomparable with Zheng Ming Ming, even merely holding hands as they strolled, Du Lei Si felt the feeling of tight tension in her heart.

Coupled with the President born with extraordinary outward appearance, simply strolling down the street would attract countless female and several gay men's admiring eyes. So walking on such a road, Du Lei Si couldn't help but sigh in her heart: Mom, where have my date gone ah, this is simply parading through the streets!

Du Lei Si's mood was written all over her face, naturally this also couldn't escape Lian Jun's sharp eyes, he couldn't help but wanting to tease her: "Du Du, could it be you're very nervous?"

Well, President you know the truth!

Du Lei Si's face turned red. "No... no...."

Her sentence was left unfinished as her waist was embraced and gently pulled into his arms. Lowering his head, his breathing was like an orchid: "It's simply just a kiss, you don't need to be so nervous."

It was best if he didn't mention that kiss, however once mentioning it, Du Lei Si's face redden like a monkey's bottom.

In the midst being very embarrassed, he suddenly lowered his head, like a raging swift thunder brushing pass her ear lobes, and gently kissed her on the lips, "See, this kind of thing is very normal in foreign countries."

>_____<

President, the problem is we're not in a foreign country! Can you please make a contribution to a harmonious society!

Although Du Lei Si's brain is not efficient at making sharp turns, but she has a strong premonition if she doesn't say something to change the subject it won't be long until the President turn the streets into a 18+ rated drama scene.

"That.... were you and Fei Fei once proposed marriage partners?"

Lian Jun was slightly stunned, he could not help but laugh, this girl really knows change the subject, if he was to continue teasing her then he estimated she really would cry.

"En," He nodded, and loosen his grip on her waist.

Hu.... in Du Lei Si's heart she let out a long sigh of relief, and continued to ask: "Then why didn't you continue to develop further?"

A wife asking her husband why he didn't have thoughts of further develop feelings with another woman, this kind of question only Du Lei Si the monad would dare to ask.

Lian Jun was somewhat helpless and shrugged his shoulders: "There was no feelings."

"Why ah? But Fei Fei is our school Medical Faculty's beauty." That year due to the school dormitory allocation problem, she had no choice to share a bedroom with the medical students. Therefore, she became acquaintances with the legendary Zhu Yao Fei. From Du Lei Si's point of view, as long as Zhu Yao Fei convergence some of her strange temper, with a casual wave of her hands, a truckload of men would grovel beneath her feet.

Hearing her inquisition, Lian Jun lightly replied: "I don't like a woman too

intelligent.”

“Isn’t having an intelligent woman a good thing?” Du Lei Si murmured, she suddenly noticed something was amiss, she jerked his head and blurted out: “You saying I’m stupid?”

Her reaction is generally not slow, Lian Jun curved his lips into a smile: “You said it yourself.”

T____T

President, why must you make such insinuations!

In this world the most painful thing is hearing another person saying your stupid, Du Lei Si also imperceptibly nodding in agreement, at this point she could only use grief and indignation to describe her current mood.

However, Lian Jun slightly stared at her with profound eyes, his eyes seemingly hidden another meaning.

What is it? Du Lei Si couldn’t see through them.

Lian Jun gave a sigh: “Du Du, you are really stupid.”

It was the second time he has called her stupid, Du Lei Si was finally annoyed: “Where am I stupid? I’m.....” having said this, she suddenly realized that something and her mouth froze in place.

First of all the President mentioned he doesn’t like too intelligent women.... then he said she was stupid.... could it be he wanted to say: He.... he likes her?like.

These words like a washing machine flipping in her mind, Du Lei Si regain her senses.

The President has just made a love confession!!!

Du Lei Si swallowed her saliva, hoping she could get confirmation from Lian Jun’s eyes, but he did not speak, merely smiled.

This smile suddenly made Du Lei Si’s little heart palpitate. She really wanted to ask, but she was afraid he would deny it and she imagine that her love hasn’t been reciprocated. However if she didn’t ask, her heart-felt slightly panicked. Oh,

this feeling is really too complex!

At this time, Lian Jun pulled her hand and continued to walked.

Du Lei Si slavishly followed, her current mood is completely different. She felt the heat from his hands, it was hotter than the summer weather, she could feel her palm continuously sweat and moist.

Even though her palm finally cooled down, however Du Lei Si have finally gone insane.

Lian Jun raised her hands to his lips and gently blowed until the sweat on her hands dried....

Sitting on the park bench, Du Lei Si was distraight.

She didn't know how long she's been suffering since the President profess his love for her and his extremely bare teasing actions, her fragile little heart finally overload and collapse.

"Here." Lian Jun returned and gave her an ice cream.

Du Lei Si did not dare to look into his eyes, she only lowered her head and licked the ice cream. The coldness rushed to her brain, then the numbing feeling quickly rushed to the palm of her hand.

Heaven, earth, please just let her faint!

T____T

"It is delicious?" Lian Jun naturally sat down closely besides her.

Du Lei Si mechanically nodded, her eyes were lifeless: "En."

"I want to try as well...."

"Oh...." Du Lei Si made a sound and suddenly felt something amiss, just when she wanted to refuse her lips has already been sealed, and this time it was full of passion, not letting the slightest gap between them, he extended his palms into her thin clothing, touching her bare waist.

Obviously, someone haven't eaten his full and now wanted to devour with interest.

Just one kiss, Lian Jun licked his lips, appearing fully satisfied and content he said: “En, very sweet.”

Staring at Du Lei Si again, her eyes were blurred, her pink lips was slightly swollen, her hair was a mess, she was not properly dressed.

That moment, Du Lei Si suddenly realized that she have entered the quail mode, the more she huddled, the more insatiable the President became, going on like this, she this quail is likely to be eaten R rated!

No, she had to revolt!

“You don’t....”

Her sentence was half spoken when the President’s killer eyes came, Du Lei Si swallowed the rest of her sentence down her throat and mockingly smiled: “There’s a drought ah.”

Lian Jun earnestly said: “Du Du, it’s currently summer.”

It can’t be dry during summer? Why else would there be so many accidental sparks of fire?

>____<

The Summer afternoon in the park, a lush verdant scene.

This city’s rainy season, this morning after rain still remained on the turf, droplets of water shimmer in the sunlight, from afar like hidden treasures in the grass.

Du Lei Si looked at the front piece of grass in a daze, she recalled the thrilling experiences from today, she couldn’t help but blush.

Sure enough, being with the President one still needs a strong heart ah!

At this time, all of a sudden a white pug leaped into her field of vision, its white ball of hair on the green lawn jumping up and down, very lovely and cute.

Du Lei Si’s eyes lit up, she reached out to greet the little dog.

“Be obedient, come, come, come...”

As if the dog understood her words, it twisted its ass and happily ran over, walking in front of them it reached out its tongue to lick Du Lei Si’s fingers.

“Oh, so cute ah!” She couldn’t help but exclaim admiringly, completely forgotten the embarrassed situation.

Lian Jun lifted his eyebrow at her and the puppy bundled together and asked: “You like it?”

“Of course,” Du Lei Si’s fixed her eyes on the little dog, “Don’t you think it’s like a little child? So cute and loveable...”

Little child? Lian Jun laugh, and slowly said: “Du Du, you can actually give birth to one....”

“Hey, it’s a dog though!” Du Lei Si angrily stared at him, when she suddenly felt that the atmosphere was somewhat unusual, could it be the President is actually hinting something.... In fact, they have one of their own...

Her just faded blush face suddenly redden up once again.

“Hateful!” She blushed and shyly said.

Lian Jun was so amused that he wanted to laugh, but at that moment, the corners of his lips froze.

“Du Du, let’s go,” His voice sounded amiss.

Du Lei Si asked, “Where are we going?”

“To the hospital,” He replied, with a pale face.

With a red face, Du Lei Si pulled on her clothes: “Hateful! I... I’m not even pregnant yet. Why we need to go to the hospital..... Hateful... hateful.... hateful....”

“Du Du.” Lian Jun reluctantly interrupted her thoughts, he forced out a smile: “We’re not going to the Department of Obstetrics and Gynecology, I need to go to the Department of Gastroenterology.”

By the looks of things, Lian Jun is suffering the after effects of Du Lei Si’s unintentional chilli abuse.

As long as you're by my side, there is no pain.

Happy Easter dear readers, I hope you have a wonderful weekend ahead!

| | Next Chapter

Chapter 43: As long as you're by my side, there is no pain.

Due to eating excessive spicy food and drinking too much cold water, unfortunately Lian Jun have suffered from an acute gastroenteritis, ever since they arrived at the hospital he has been vomiting and suffering from diarrhoea. Du Lei Si was frightened until her face turned pale. This is the first time she felt that the President is also a human being, he could suffer from illness thus come to the hospital and be placed on the drip.

After the doctor diagnoses, they wrote a pile of prescription, Du Lei Si made Lian Jun wait in the rest area, while she frantically ran to fetch his medication, her heart was like a fire that she almost got hit by a car at the entrance of the hospital.

This is the first time unconsciously she discovered that the President had become someone so important to her, as long as she thought of his expression while suffering in pain, her chest felt tight and unbearable.

Returning from the pharmacy, Du Lei Si's hands held many bottles. Ever since she was young, she hated the hospital the most, she was most afraid of the smell of disinfectant. Just the thought of the large bag of saline solution linking to Lian Jun's blood vessels, her mind twinge with guilt.

If she knew things would turn out like this, then she wouldn't have clipped so many spicy food for the President. It is currently summer, it was a high incidence season for gastrointestinal disease. Coupled with drinking cold water after consuming excessive spicy food, it was easy to get sick. These were all common sense, yet she hasn't taken these factors into consideration, she really shouldn't have.....

In Du Lei Si's heart couldn't help but blame herself, while holding the medicine she quickly returned, when she arrived in front of Lian Jun, her eyes were already

extensively red, while she gasped for air.

“How do you feel now? I, I’ll immediately asked the nurse to come hang another drip for you!” After Du Lei Si finished saying this, while still holding onto the medication she stumbled to rush outside.

The moment her feet were about to leave, her wrist was gently pulled.

“Don’t rush, careful you’ll hit into something.” His tone was particularly weak, it didn’t sound clear and bright like the past, however it was still sounded like a breeze, gently smoothing Du Lei Si’s impatient heart.

She turned around and gave a smile, “I know, you wait for me.”

Soon the nurse arrived, she inserted the drip needle into his blood vessels, Du Lei Si was so nervous that she tightly grabbed Lian Jun’s arm, her hands fiercely trembled.

Suddenly, her vision turned dark, and her eyes felt ice-cold.

His hand has covered over her eyes: “Don’t be afraid, its only inserting the drip needle.”

When he finished speaking, his hand that held hers let go, she stared at the pin tube that have been inserted in the back of his hand, even the tape has been stuck on. When the nurse left with the tray, she stared at them with especially ambiguous eyes.

Du Lei Si felt slightly embarrassed. Obviously the person receiving the drip was him, yet the one who needed comfort was her, she could not help but blush endlessly and awkwardly explained: “That... in fact, I’ve always been... afraid of... injections since I was young... I’ve always been afraid of the sight of blood,” After she finished speaking, she waited for Lian Jun’s response. The results, even after waiting for a long time she didn’t hear any reply from him, she lifted her head to see that he was attentively staring back at her.

“What, What?” Du Lei Si asked.

“Nothing.” Lian Jun shook his head, “I just thought the you now, looks good.”

>_____<

The President’s thoughts jumped too rapidly, Du Lei Si quickly raised her head,

pretending not to hear what he said and tried to change the subject.

“Such three big bottles of intravenous drip, it should take a couple of hours to finish, right?”

“Uh.... look at this bottle, its red ah!”

“Quickly look. there’s a mosquito above.”

Lian Jun wanted to tease Du Lei Si even more, however his stomach suddenly felt extremely painful, he couldn’t stop the painful sounds from escaping his mouth.

At this time, classmate Du Lei Si have already moved the topic from mosquitoes to the hospital roof’s color, hearing silence she lowered her head just in time to see creased on Lian Jun’s eyebrows.

“Is it still painful?” She asked.

Lian Jun shook his head: “It’s okay.” His tone was weak.

Such a great head! Despite the painful expression written all over his face, he still insisted on putting on a brave front before her!

“If you’re in pain just say so, don’t endure it alone!” Du Lei Si said raising from the chair on the side, “I’ll go get some pain relief for you... oh no! Eating pain relief medication isn’t good for your health!” She suddenly hesitate and didn’t know what to do.

“Don’t go.” Lian Jun suddenly interrupted her thoughts, “just sit down and accompany me.”

“But you’re suffering from abdominal pain!”

“As long as you are by my side, it isn’t so painful.”

Wu.....

President, you’re so sentimental!

Du Lei Si’s face blushed red, she obediently sat back in her chair, her head was down, she didn’t know what to do.

Should she just have a conversation with him? He was already ill, would he have the strength to speak? If they sat there not speaking he would still be ill, if

she didn't do something... her heart constantly felt uneasy.

That's right! At that moment Du Lei Si was enlightened and said to Lian Jun: "I'll get you some warm water?"

"No need."

He doesn't want warm water? Du Lei Si ransacked her brain for a moment: "Then I'll... call Lao Fang to let them know of your situation?"

"No need."

Wu, he doesn't want anything? Du Lei Si dejectedly muttered a sentence: "Shall I give you a massage instead?"

"Yes." Regarding this he quickly replied without hesitation.

But this made Du Lei Si felt embarrassed and awkward.

Massage? Which massage should she do? And how? They were in a public place...

However, soon Du Lei Si compromised.

Because the President seize the opportunity and frown, he appeared to be suffering in much pain.... Forget it. If it's shameful, then so be it, besides a wife massaging a husband isn't a thief!

With a heart of determination, Du Lei Si placed her hands on his body.

However only kneading a few times, her palms have already began to burn, followed by her tiny heart palpitating.

Wu..... why does the President's abs feel so good? Such elasticity was unbelievable, why did she have the feeling that she's eating his tofu?

Since her last lust greed of trying to eat the President's tofu, after being eaten with interest on top, Du Lei Si has profoundly come to understand that the President's tofu can not be lightly eaten. Now that she is forced to eat his tofu, she felt terribly uncomfortable.

"Du Du, your hands are shaking." Lian Jun remind her.

"....the air conditioner is too cold." She came up with an excuse.

As soon as she finished saying this, Lian Jin's other hand that didn't have the drip encircled her shoulders: "Is this better?"

This is not good....

Even if he is sick, the tofu he is eating isn't tiny, President, you're very impressive!

While the sick Lian Jun very delicately ate her tofu, not far away they suddenly heard a very charming voice, the original passer-by witnessed Lian Jun and Du Lei Si's intimacy, her heart was filled with envy, she couldn't help but put on a pettish act in front of her boyfriend.

"Oh honey, my head really hurts..... give it a kiss!"

The perplexed man placed his PSP down and said, "Is giving you a kiss useful?"

"Of course! Of course! Quickly give me a kiss!"

So, the man kissed the woman's forehead.

"How was that?"

"En, much better, but I suddenly feel a pain in my hand."

"Could it be you have caught a cold?"

"Doesn't matter! Just kiss it!"

So the man kissed her hand again.

"Oh honey, you are so good! There's not pain in my hands any more, however my neck seems to be a little sore...."

"...."

On the side, Du Lei Si watched with shock, she couldn't help but sigh: "Fortunately, she did not have hemorrhoids ah!"

"Puff!" Finally the President was successfully choked to death. "Du Du, you're really such a clown."

While Du Lei Si was still immersed if the female has hemorrhoids, then her boyfriend could encounter an academic problem. On the side she causally replied Lian Jun's words: "Of course! Do you know how my mom used to praise

me?”

“How did she praise you?”

“She said fortunate favor fools, is blessed with fertility!”

“Yes indeed blessed with fertility.” Lian Jun nodded.

At this time, Lian Jun’s cell phone rang suddenly.

“Hello?” He pressed on the receive call button.

Old Yu’s anxious voice came through: “Young master, where are you?”

Lian Jun asked: “What’s the matter?”

“That....” Old Yu softly said, “Madame has returned.....”

Looks like the monster(mother)-in-law crises has finally hit Du Lei Si. Let’s meet the intelligent Lian Anna haha!

| | Next Chapter

Mom ah ! The high standard of rich and powerful daughter-in-law!

| |

Chapter 44: Mom ah ! The high standard of rich and powerful daughter-in-law!

As the proverb goes: ‘An ugly daughter-in-law will have to face her parents-in-law sooner or later.’ In the end, it was inevitable that Du Lei Si had to meet the President’s mother. Therefore, her heart was extremely nervous.

Before returning home, in Du Lei Si’s mind emerged countless images related to mother-in-laws. Tsukasa’s mother’s from [《Meteor Garden》](#) to [TVB](#) hit drama Ning Li’s mother from [《Wars of In-laws》](#) to the Empress from [《My Fair Princess》](#) all of them are vicious and nitpicking.

What if the President’s mother is also this type of person, what should she do? Thinking to this point, Du Lei Si could not help but raise a hint of worry.

But when she thought of her and the President’s marriage up until now, which time wasn’t it not subvert the romance? Perhaps the President’s mother will be the same as old madame, taking a special liking to her?

Besides, she is not bad ah! Although her family background is ordinary, her appearance is ordinary and her chest slightly flat..... but at least she’s blessed with fertility ah!

Thinking to this point, Du Lei Si’s confidence returned, she’s only meeting her mother-in-law, not meeting a monster, what is there to be afraid of? There’s nothing to be afraid of.

After hypnotizing herself one hundred time, Du Lei Si felt confident enough to meet her mother-in-law.

However just one single sentence from the President crushed her established confidence to the ground: “In a moment when you meet with my mother, try to speak as little as possible.”

Du Lei Si swallowed her saliva, her heart-felt slightly down: “Your mother....

wouldn't be the very solemn type, right?"

Lian Jun sternly replied: "A little bit."

Her heart once again drop even lower: "Will your mother.... not like me?"

"It's hard to say."

Again her heart sank even lower.

"Wait!" Du Lei Si suddenly realized something, "could it be you haven't told your mother about our marriage?"

"Yes, I haven't."

"....."

Considering the above reasons, Du Lei Si's heart finally sank deeply, she disconsolately asked Lian Jun: "Then what should I do ah?" When she meets her mother-in-law, what should she say? She can't self introduction, saying 'I am your daughter-in-law', right? That's too weird..... TAT

Seeing her behave this way, Lian Jun felt it was really funny and his serious expression slightly softened. "What is there to worry about? I married you, not my mother."

When he said this, his tone was relaxed which miraculously calmed down Du Lei Si's irritable heart.

Yes! Even if the sky is falling there's the President, what is there to be afraid of?

When the two of them arrived at the entrance, old Yu was already standing by the door respectfully waiting with a bow position, seeing them approach, he straighten up and said with a strange expression on his face: "Young master, young madame, Madame has already been in the house waiting for a long time," after he said this, they walked towards the living room.

Neither fast or slow, Lian Jun walked in front, while Du Lei Si followed behind like a quail.

Very quickly they arrived at the living room, Lian Jun suddenly stopped and reached out his hand to Du Lei Si's slightly trembling paws. Because he has just

came off the drip, his hands was still very cool.

“It’s okay.” He said.

“En.” Du Lei Si nodded, using a few minutes to summon some courage.

Holding the President’s hands, they walked into the living room, one glance Du Lei Si saw Lian Anna sitting on the sofa, at first she was startled and could not help but feel sadness welling up within her.

Why is her mother-in-law’s body better than hers? This sad little reminder is too miserable!

T_____T

Yes that’s right, Lian Anna was wearing a tailored narrow black shoulder dress, it looked natural without losing its charm. On her neck laid a glittering large carat diamond necklace, in a flash Du Lei Si was dazzled by this.

Mom! The standard of a wealthy and influential daughter-in-law!

Hearing movement, Lian Anna turned toward their direction, her face was maintain excellently, only in the corner of her eyes left traces of the years slipping through. This face of hers, one was fully able to imagine how beautiful she was in her prime youth.

But Du Lei Si felt that this wasn’t the most important thing, the focus was her eyes, they were deep, sharp and impermeable. It was the identical to her first encounter with the President. Having such eyes staring at her, Du Lei Si once again felt timid, she clenched Lian Jun’s hand a little tighter.

At the same time, Lian Anna’s eyes landed on their clenched hands, suddenly her serious eyes arise an ambiguous meaning.

“Mom.” Lian Jun went up and greeted her as he asked, “how come you have returned from Italy?”

Lian Anna look back, lightly replied: “In a few days it’s your Grandpa’s death anniversary, I’ve come back to see.”

Lian Jun asked: “How are you recently?”

“Still passable, how the situation in the company recently?”

“Very good, I’ve just signed several contracts.....”

The pair of mother and son you one sentence, I one sentence chatting, Du Lei Si listening to the conversation on the side was slightly ignorantly.

How is that a mother and son of a wealthy and influential family.... after not seeing each other for a long time, once meeting would speak about these topics? Sounds like..... they are business partners, talking about business?

Naturally, Du Lei Si thought of her home’s ‘[Queen mother of the west](#)’, if they haven’t seen each other for so long, the first sentence the Empress will say is: “Smelly wench, do you miss your mother? If you don’t miss her than don’t think about coming in!”

Such imposing manner! So heroic! The President’s mother upon seeing her own son didn’t even laugh nor smile, she didn’t even seems joyful about the reuniting with her child.

Just as Du Lei Si was pondering about this issue, the mother and son’s dialogue unexpectedly ended!

Lian Jun stood up from the sofa and was ready to walk away.

Du Lei Si was anxious, President how can you forget the most important thing? She still haven’t greeted her mother-in-law!

“This...” Du Lei Si weakly spoke, “My name is Du Lei Si.”

After she finished this sentence, Du Lei Si was almost so embarrassed that she wanted to pull out her own mouth, which daughter-in-law meeting her mother-in-law for the first time would report her name? She could have at least said hello first? Besides, if her own mother-in-law knew her name was Du Lei Si, would her mother-in-law think she’s telling her a dirty joke?

While Du Lei Si was embarrassed not knowing what to do, Lian Anna quietly asked Lian Jun without moving: “Your complexion doesn’t look too good, are you sick?”

“I’m okay, I just ate something a little bad so my stomach aches.”

Lian Anna expression turned cold: “Shouldn’t you know which things you can not eat?”

This question gave Du Lei Si a sudden fright, when she regain her senses she only realise the question Lian Anna asked was directed towards her, obviously the meaning hidden within her words were: As a wife, how can you not take good care of your own husband's diet?

For a moment, Du Lei Si was stupefied, stammer as she replied: "That.... I...."

While she didn't know how to answer her mother-in-law's question, Lian Jun suddenly opened his mouth and answered for her: "Don't know." Appearing fatigue, he added, "You should have told me earlier, then I would have known."

Lian Anna's complexion suddenly sank, eloquently she glanced at Du Lei Si and didn't speak further.

Following the President back to their room, Du Lei Si has been uneasy, coupled with Lian Jun's indifferent appearance, she couldn't help but ask: "We coming up like this, is it not too good?"

"What's wrong with it?"

"Precisely...." Du Lei Si didn't know how to express what she wanted to say, "She.... she is your mother. Why.... why does it look like you have grudges against each other?" She asked as she secretly cast a glance at him, with his eyebrows was raised as he appeared much more dignified.

He was silent for a moment before saying: "It's nothing, don't think too much into it." he said, and walked into the bathroom.

Du Lei Si seized him by the arm and blurted out: "You're lying!"

Lian Jun stopped, appearing slightly surprised.

Being stared by him Du Lei Si was somewhat timid, but since she has spoken, she had to hardened her scalp and continue: "She is your mother, even if she really did anything wrong, you can't treat her that way ah! What parent in the world doesn't love their own children? I think you should communicate, perhaps the misunderstanding will be lifted." The more Du Lei Si spoke the more quiet she got, because she could see Lian Jun's glaze became more deeper.

Du Lei Si felt slightly uncomfortable, could it be he thinks she's too noisy? Regardless he is still the superior President, when would he need her to teach

him? But then again, regardless she is his wife, a wife worrying about her husband's problem is justifiable. Even though this husband of hers is slightly overbearing.

>____<

Just as Du Lei Si was pondering over the issue, Lian Jun's expression toned down.

"It's not as bad as you think." He explained patiently.

He still wants to deceive her, clearly he didn't want to tell her! Du Lei Si was depressed as her hands clenched more tightly on his shirt.

Lian Jun appeared somewhat helpless: "Be good and let it go, I want to take a shower."

Dream on, I'm not letting go!

"Du Du." Lian Jun sigh, "do you want to take a shower with me?"

"....." Du Lei Si immediately let go of her claws.

"I don't mind." He said with a smile.

President, don't go over broad....

T____T

In the end, naturally they didn't shower together, because this situation such as mandarin duck bathing together really teased one's endurance, however a certain person today didn't have the strength to eat another. However, this does not mean he can't take liberties with her, after constantly teasing her, Du Lei Si's face blush, Lian Jun went to the bathroom satisfied.

The moment he closed the bathroom door, the smiling on his face disappeared.

Perhaps, it's time he find a chance to clear everything....

Young Mrs, why don't you eavesdrop?

Hello dear readers, I'm back. I apologize for the lack of updates, my whole family came down with gastro except me. Anyone who suffered from gastro before would know how horrible it is, imagine a 8 month old baby suffering this, vomiting their guts out until their dry retching... one very unhappy baby. >=/ I was so busy taking care of everyone with the lack of sleep, by the time I had time to rest I choose to sleep.

| |

Chapter 45: Young Mrs, why don't you eavesdrop?

The next day, it was the weekend.

Because of Lian Anna's stimulation from last night, Du Lei Si didn't sleep well all night, suffering from sleep deprivation, she until fall asleep until the wee hours in the morning. When she woke up the next morning, it was already nine o'clock.

Rubbing her sleepy eyes, she habitually looked to the left and discovered that the President was already gone.

He must be in the study, busy working on documents. Du Lei Si thought of this and quickly got up to wash her face and brush her teeth before making her way downstairs.

Downstairs, there was already breakfast on the table, and Aunt Wu waiting.

"Good morning, Young Madame," Aunt Wu said, smiling and greeting her.

"Good morning," Du Lei Si nodded, and suddenly felt a slight headache, it was probably due to not sleeping well last night.

"Young Master left breakfast for you, you should eat it while its hot." Aunt Wu said, placing a hot bowl of red bean porridge in front of her.

While sipping the porridge, Du Lei Si suddenly thought of Lian Jun's illness and asked: "Aunt Wu, did your Young Master eat breakfast today?"

Aunty Wu nodded: "He has eaten, but only very little."

He only eaten very little? It seems his health is still very weak, Du Lei Si's heart could not help but ache, she wanted to go to see him, she simply said: "Then do you know... where he is at the moment?"

"Young Master is currently in the study with Madame."

The President was in the study with his mother? Du Lei Si's heart was slightly surprised, after all, yesterday Lian Jun didn't get along with his mother that well, they seems to have an invisible barrier. However the President was unwilling to tell her exactly what happened, so her head was still in a fog.

Du Lei Si was in a dilemma for a moment, her eyes suddenly swept to Aunty Wu's side.

That's right, why did she need to ask the President, she can just ask Aunty Wu!

So she mysteriously beckoned towards Aunty Wu, and asked in a low voice: "Aunty Wu, I want to ask you something ah."

Aunty Wu originally had a temper to gossip, thus seeing Du Lei Si's sudden mysterious appearance, she also discarded their relationship between master and servant, quickly made her way over: "Young Madame, what did you want to ask ah?"

"Your Young Master and Madame.... their relationship is not very good, right?"

"Young Master and Madame?" Aunty Wu thought and helplessly shook her head, "Young Madame, regarding this problem you have to ask old Yu, when I arrived in this family, Madame have already move abroad."

"Old Yu ah?" Du Lei Si thought old Yu's non-gossip type of face, she shook her head, "I think old Yu is such an honest and righteous person, he will not say anything."

Aunty Wu was embarrassed: "Young Madame, do I not appear honest and righteous?"

"...No, what I meant is that you appear like the type that's doesn't stick to trifles matters!"

"Really?" Being praised, Aunty Wu couldn't help but be complacent and spoke

her words without restrain: “Young Madame, if you really want to know what’s going on between Young Master and Madame, why don’t you sneak upstairs and listen to their conversation?”

Du Lei Si was influenced and embarrassed by Aunt Wu’s gossip spirit: “Is this possible?”

“Why can’t you? This is your home, Young Master is your husband, Madame is your mother-in-law. Since it’s yours, what’s wrong with occasionally listen to your husband and mother-in-law’s conversation??” Du Lei Si listened to Aunt Wu’s theories of “yours”, she froze for a long time before she felt that there is indeed some truth to it.

“But,” She also had some hesitation, “what should I do if they suddenly come out?”

Aunt Wu thought for a moment and said, “If they do come out, you can pretend you’ve lost your sense of direction.”

“What if my mother-in-law is displeased?”

“If Madame is displeased, then you should flatter her! Say she is beautiful and classy!”

“....” Du Lei Si still had her worries, “What if.....”

“Young Madame, don’t be so timid, if the worst comes to the worst I’ll accompany you!” Aunt Wu patted her chest unexpectedly she emitted the momentum of a superwoman.

“Really?” Du Lei Si was enlighten and suddenly felt she had a backer.

So, at the instigation of Aunt Wu, Du Lei Si has finally taken that wicked step. One old and one young, two like thief figures come their way upstairs and surreptitiously touched the library door.

At this time, Lian Jun was in the middle of negotiating with Lian Anna.

“You have grown up, it’s inconvenient for me to intervene your marriage, however I still have to advise you—— I think that woman is not suitable for Lian family.”

“Whether or not she’s suitable for Lian family I don’t know, I just know that

she is suitable for me.”

“You clearly understand you represent the entire Lian family, one day you will grow tired of an ordinary woman like her, or she would get tired of you, such a marriage would not even be equal!” Lian Anna’s tone was somewhat heavy, seem like a painful topic was hidden.

“Don’t put your own emotional outlook on me.”

Lian Anna was stunned, she didn’t think that her own son would say such words, her eyes suddenly darken: “You’ll regret it.” she said.

“I never do something I’ll come to regret.”

Lian Anna gave a wry smile: “Your words and the words I said to your grandfather that year is exactly the same.....” As she said this she seemed to be lost in thought, her eyes began to go slightly red.

It was a very cold winter that year.

Lian Anna will never forget when she knelt in front of her father’s car, adjure him to agreed with her being together with Xiao Li Shi. The cold wind blowing in her face was bone chilling cold. In that wind, she knelt in front of the car for three whole hours until the wind made her feel unconscious, she still did not shed a drop of tear.

Later, her father was unable to dissuade his daughter and gave into her persistent, thus he agreed to their marriage, but only on one condition, Xiao Li Shi must marry into and live with the Lian’s family.

She also will never forget the day when Xiao Li Shi heard her father decision, his eyes shining showed the slightest hint of hesitation. She was young and frivolous thus she didn’t care, since childhood she always felt a sense of superiority, as long as she had a virtue of love, she can catch any man’s heart, with this thought just three years later, their marriage came to an end.

Lian Anna is a smart woman, as the time they spent together lengthen, she became more and more aware of hidden bitterness behind Xiao Li Shi’s smile. She admits he still loves this man, so she didn’t want to see him live so weary.

Instead of waiting for the other person to let go, why doesn’t she let go first

instead? At least she can still maintain her dignity as a woman of the Lian family, thus she suggested the divorce.

Lian Anna didn't think, even when she begged her father to agree to their marriage she didn't shed a tear, yet after the signing of the divorce agreement and watching him leave, tears of regret fell.

It turns out falling in love with this man was a mistake, marrying him is also a mistake. That full of emotional trauma experiences told her that unequal marriage doesn't run the distance, she has suffered heart aches so she doesn't want to let her son also repeat such mistakes.

Lian Anna thought to this point and sigh before saying: "I know that since young you have resented me for leaving you alone and going abroad." Her voice was very light, as if she lost the momentum from before, she was no longer the lofty Lian Anna.

"I never hated you."

"You don't have to comfort me." Lian Anna gave a wry smile, "I'm aware of my own situation the best. What child doesn't want their mother to accompany them, however I....." She said and began to choke.

Lian Jun watched the redness of his own mother's eyes, something to say something when he suddenly remembered what Du Lei Si said last night: 'What parent in the world doesn't love their own children? I think you should communicate, perhaps the misunderstanding will be lifted.'

Lian Jun said: "I don't hate you, but if you want to explain, I will listen."

Lian Anna was surprised, she didn't expect that her son who always refused to listen to her own words would speak this way: "Would you like to listen to my explanation?"

"Yes, I'm willing."

Lian Anna pulled herself together and summoned up her courage, finally began revealing to her son the buried heart aches of her past decade.....

Let us put aside the exchanges of the mother and son for the moment, first look at one of two mouses at the wall outside the study door.

“Young Madame, can you hear anything?” Aunt Wu asked very seriously while poking Du Lei Si with her fingers.

Du Lei Si turned her head and asked with a face of frustration. “Aunt Wu, why is the sound proof in this study so good?”

Aunt Wu: “Well..... this is a mansion, of course there can not be bean curd residue engineering, right?”

“But isn’t this quality also a little too good?” Du Lei Si complained, she have tried to eavesdrop for so long, her waist is almost broken and even a fart couldn’t be heard, she even suspected whether the President is actually in the room.

“Young Madame, don’t get discouraged, where there is a will,there is a way, I believe you will certainly be able to eavesdrop!” Aunt Wu cheered for her on the side.

“.....”

Seeing Du Lei Si’s dejected face, Aunt Wu suddenly had a brilliant idea, “Young Madame, why don’t I go to get you a stethoscope?”

Du Lei Si was embarrassed, Aunt Wu, do you think I’m 007?

While the two were discussing about the most convenient way to eavesdrop, Liang Liang’s very loud voice sounded: “Grandma! What are you doing here?”

Du Lei Si was startled by Liang Liang, since her body was leaning forward, it accurately hit the study room’s door.

After the loud bang, Du Lei Si, Aunt Wu, Liang Liang, including the two people in the study, were all shocked.

Du Du, let's elope?

||

Chapter 46: Du Du, let's elope?

In Du Lei Si's 20 years of living, she never have enthusiastically came in contact with the door, it was so painful that she felt numb, her entire body felt like it was floating in the air, in her head there appeared to be stars in the spinning continuously.

When she regain her sense, the study door have been opened, a pair of black high heels came into her vision.

Du Lei Si felt that something was amiss, she hurriedly turn around to look for Aunt Wu, however behind her was empty without a person insight, Aunt Wu have taken Liang Liang and ran to the unknown.

Aunt Wu, you are so heartless! TAT

Du Lei Si can only scratch her dandruff to turn things around, she stared at Lian Anna with a guilty smile, "Madame....."

Lian Anna paid her no attention, only coldly asked: "What are you doing here?"

Du Lei Si thought of Aunt Wu's advice and hastily said: "I happened to pass by."

"Is it?" Lian Anna faintly said, her tone clearly said she did not trust what Du Lei Si said.

Aunt Wu! You liar, such lies who would believe! Du Lei Si felt very distress, she didn't know what to say next to coax the iceberg face, she can only put on a pair of puppy eyes and start her flattering skills.

"Madame, you look so beautiful today!"

Lian Anna raised her eyebrows: "Was I not beautiful yesterday?"

"No, that's not it!" Du Lei Si hurriedly waved, "You were beautiful yesterday, but you're also more beautiful today than yesterday!"

“So you’re saying I wasn’t as beautiful yesterday?”

“I don’t mean that!” Suffering from Lian Anna’s questioning, Du Lei Si was terribly frightened, she quickly added, “You are beautiful today, yesterday, last year, ten years ago, the moment you were born you were beautiful, when you were a fertilized egg you were also thousand fold more beautiful than others! Your beauty will last for thousands of years, dominating the world!”

After she finished speaking, Lian Anna appeared slightly choked.

Unexpectedly her mother-in-law didn’t refute her, it appears her flattery skills is comprehensive! Du Lei Si was particularly proud of herself and continued to boast: “Madame, not only do you look beautiful, your sense of fashion is very tasteful! Just looking at this dress, the cuts are appropriately done, the texture is top-notch, especially the collar band’s camellia embroidery, the color is elegant, while the size is moderate, even the petals are right on point.....”

“.....this is a peony.”

“Peony? Well..... it just shows that the dress is exquisitely embroidered, it even integrated Western abstract art, from afar it looks like a peony, while up close it looks like a camellia, from the left looks like a Phoenix, on a closure look it appears like a [Kirin](#), the piece of clothing you brought actually have the charm of four pieces put together, really not simple ah, not simple at all.....”

The more Du Lei Si tried to flatter, the more outrageous it sound, Lian Anna who was listening, her mouth constantly twitched, even Lian Jun who was in the study couldn’t bear to listen further.

“Du Du, come over.” He finally spoke and gave a smile.

“Wait a minute, I’m not finished yet!” Du Lei Si hastily waved her hands, “you see this pair of high-heeled shoes, the workmanship is superb, coriaceous softness, simple design, the height of the heels is on point.....”

Lian Anna: -_-|||

“Also Madame, the necklace on her neck at one glance you can tell its genuine diamond from South Africa! The perfect cutting, plus the collocation of gold and silver..... Alas! You don’t pull me ah!”

Being carried like a chicken, the President carried Du Lei Si inside, however it still didn't reduced her enthusiasm to continue flattering: "Why are you pulling me away ah? I haven't finished flattering yet, I haven't flattered her hair, your hair is really black, translucent and smooth without any split ends.....oh....."

She haven't finished her sentence when a kissed came. President, can't you be a little more creative and use a different method to block other people's mouth?

Although Lian Jun's method is indeed not creative, however it's very effective, Du Lei Si's talkative mouth immediately shut up and lowered her head with a bashful face.

"Don't do this, your mother is watching." She gave a furtive glance, as if there's someone at the door even though the doors are closed.

It's finished! Her mother-in-law must have left filled with anger!

Du Lei Si felt like she was strike by lightning, she felt very depressed.

"What's wrong?" Lian Jun contentedly licked his lips and asked.

Du Lei Si appeared very sad as she looked up: "It's all your fault, you have angered your mother!"

Lian Jun maintain his composure while asking: "Are you sure it was I who angered her?"

It's wasn't you, then was it me? Du Lei Si snappily gave him a look.

He wasn't angry, he appeared to be talking to himself: "If I was my mother, seeing a secretive rat at the doorway not knowing what they were doing, I also wouldn't be pleased....."

"I wasn't eavesdropping!" Du Lei Si blurted out.

"I know you weren't eavesdropping, you unintentionally heard it, right?"

President, why can't you be more tactful? Du Lei Si had to confess: "Okay..... I admit that I had the intentions to hear a little....."

"What did you hear?"

"The sound proof is too good, how could I hear anything ah....." Du Lei Si muttered and then suddenly cried out "oh!"

Because the President's hand bumped onto her forehead.

"Alas, painfully!" Du Lei Si cried out.

"Now you know pain, your reflex arc is really slow....." He shook his head helplessly, his heart ached dearly for her.

However Du Lei Si didn't pay attention to his meaningful glance, she only gave Lian Jun a plaintive expression, painfully clutching her own forehead, while her mind silently scolded a sentence: President! You are so poisonous!

After she finished scolding him, Lian Jun suddenly reached out and gently removed her hands from her forehead.

"What... what are you doing?" Du Lei Si was surprised by his sudden movements, she discovered the look in his eyes was amiss, she wanted to say something, however it was already too late.

Lian Jun came to kiss on her forehead and kissed it.

At that moment, time suddenly stood still, his dark soft beaming eyes, appearing as if he could swallow her whole.

Not long after, he whispered: "Does it still hurt?"

Du Lei Si shook her head, sigh with emotions: "Fortunately it wasn't my butt that hit the door....."

Several days after the eavesdropping incident, Du Lei Si has been preoccupied by some troubles, because she found out that her mother-in-law seems to be very dissatisfied with her.

Using analogy, she used her flattery skills to flatter Lian Anna from the tip of her hair to the tips of her toes, she even flattered the poor little capillaries, yet Lian Anna unexpectedly was indifferent towards it!

Wasn't there a saying that women like to listen to praises? Why is that using praises on the President mother's body didn't work?? Du Lei Si was troubled by this issue, thus made a conclusion—— Her mother-in-law must have some misunderstanding over the eavesdropping incident which explains why she's so cold towards her.

So Du Lei Si decided to find a way to make Lian Anna love her.

Du Lei Si hurriedly went on the internet, and under the guidance of Baidu God, she learnt that the recipe tricks of a harmonious relationship between a mother-in-law and daughter-in-law.

Trick one: Inquire after one's well-being!

Using this trick method: You must let your mother-in-law know you cared about her. If she's tired, you massage her shoulders. If she's thirsty, you pour her a cup of water. If she's hungry, you cook her dinner..... Remember! The more you're concerned, the closer your relationship would be!

How effective was this method?

Please look at VCR replay>>>

In the morning when Lian Anna came out of her room, she was startled upon opening the door.

"What are you doing here?"

Du Lei Si fawn a smile: "Mother, are you tired? How about I give you a back massage?"

"....."

Massaging plan failed!

After breakfast, Lian Anna was sitting on the sofa reading a newspaper, Du Lei Si walked over holding a cup of water.

"Mother, drink some water."

Lian Anna took a sip and placed it besides her.

Ten minutes later, Du Lei Si spoke again: "Mother, drink some more water."

"En."

Another ten minutes.

"Mother! Are you thirsty?"

"....."

Water plan failed!

During lunch time, Lian Anna sat at the dinning table, Du Lei Si hurriedly snatched the bowl from Aunty Wu's hands: "Mother, I'll scoop you some rice!"

Lian Anna nodded.

Ten minutes later.

Lian Anna: "What is this?"

Du Lei Si: "Rice!"

"I asked what's that you used to hold the rice?"

"Pot....."

Scooping rice plan failed!

Trick one: Completely failure!

Trick two: Cater to the need of others.

Looks like she has to use the secret trick instead: Regardless of what your mother-in-law likes, one must never oppose her!

The result of this method? Please continue to watching the VCR replay>>>

After lunch, Lian Anna turned on the TV to watch the dance competition, Lian Anna was very found of the program.

Suddenly, the sound of applause came from behind: "Good!"

Lian Anna was surprised, her heart beat several times faster.

"What are you saying?"

Du Lei Si wagged her doggy tail over and praised: "The [Tango](#) dance was superbly ah, it made a person appear so beauty ah, the music is also very bold ah."

"..... that's a [Paso doble](#) dance."

Du Lei Si: "....."

Trick two: Failed!

In the end, Du Lei Si's wasn't successful in flattering, Lian Anna already couldn't bear it.

“Tomorrow, I’ll go to your aunt’s house for two days.”

Lian Jun asked: “Why? Are you not used to living at home?”

“Nothing really,” Lian Anna replied shaking her head. “I just think what you said was right. Your wife cannot be derailed.”

Lian Jun: “What makes you think so?”

Lian Anna: “.....climbing to the top of the wall, yet nobody dare to take her.”

“You are wrong, with that IQ of hers she will not reach to the top of the wall.”

.....

“You should continue to living at home.”

“Why?”

The corners of her lips evoke a hint of a slightly cunning smile: “We’ll go outside to live.”

That evening, when Lian Jun enter the room, Du Lei Si have already taken a bath, she was sitting on the bed in a daze.

“What’s wrong?” Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si gave him a plaintive glance, what else could it be? Of course it’s because your mom!

Regarding the situation, Du Lei Si just made a phone call to Zhu Yao Fei.

Du Lei Si said, “Fei Fei, my mother-in-law doesn’t seem to like me very much.”

Zhu Yao Fei: “There’s bound to always be conflict between mother-in-law and daughter-in-law, what are you anxious about?”

Du Lei Si: “No, whenever I speak to her she always seemed indifferent.”

Zhu Yao Fei: “Indifferent is indifferent, it’s better than she forcing a divorce, right?”

Divorce? Du Lei Si’s head was hit with a bomb: “Are... are you saying my mother-in-law will force us to divorce?”

“Did you hear what I said ah? Who said she will force you to divorce? Do you

think you're acting in a TV dramas, the mother-in-law threat to the son if he doesn't get a divorce, she'll disown him? Please, it's the 21st century.....BLABLABLA" The next set of words went in one ear and out the other, Du Lei Si didn't listen to a word Zhu Yao Fei said, in her mind there was only the divorce word lingering!

She's finished, the situation can't really be that serious, right?

Du Lei Si weakly asked: "Could it be your mother doesn't like me very much?"

Lian Jun silently looked at her, did not answer.

Seeing the President like this, it appears he is silently agreeing. Du Lei Si's mood was depressed: "Then would she force us to get a..... divorce?"

Lian Jun continued to remain silent.

"She wouldn't say such words as..... if we don't agree to the divorce she will not acknowledge you as her son, right?" Closing in the distance from her and the President, this time Du Lei Si didn't blush nor did her heart beat fast, she felt that if she could no longer see his face, her nose could feel sour and had the unexpected impulse to shed some tears.

"In fact, there is a way." Lian Jun suddenly spoke.

What? There's hope? Du Lei Si's eyes shone brightly, she eagerly stared at the President.

"It is....." He purposely paused for a moment and stared at Du Lei Si before slowly speaking each word, "Du Du, let's elope?"

Wifey, you are a married woman now.

| | Next Chapter

Chapter 47: Madame, you are a married woman now.

Since ancient times such words as “Elopement” couldn’t come to light, however it was used confidently by the President.

So Du Lei Si also took the word “Elopement” that said Lian Jun as a joke, however she didn’t expect the next day he would urgently take her to get a passport. After signing the passport paperwork, they hurriedly pack their luggage, they were extremely busy.

This made Du Lei Si wonder whether the President is actually going to elope with her and run away? It was entirely like a honeymoon!

Honeymoon?

These words flashed in Du Lei Si’s mind, this idea shocked her. The President wouldn’t use elopement as an excuse to take her on a honeymoon, right? Thinking to this point, her heart couldn’t help but develop some nervousness and excitement.

You can’t blame Du Lei Si to have such a reaction, ever since she married the President, the steps they have taken haven’t been many, although they did the steps in reverse order accordance with marriage, dating, confession, but at least they didn’t miss any, right? However regarding the honeymoon thing. She really haven’t thought about it before.

Which girl didn’t like to daydream? When Du Lei Si finished school and started working, she would also fantasized about the day she would get married, and go on sightseeing tour with her husband. Her request is not high, being able to go to [Guilin](#)’s Pan River, or go see [Xilin Gol](#)’s grassland is sufficient enough. Who would have thought a few years later a day like this would come, her daydream turned into reality, and they were going to a much bigger slice of the continent — they’re going to Italy!

Once thinking about it, Du Lei Si couldn’t help but sigh: The President’s

decision is indeed not a simple ah, she haven't even taken a stroll around the country, yet she directly followed the President out of the country to explore the world! This feeling is simply too cool!

Before departure, Du Lei Si made a phone call to report to her mother.

"Mom, tomorrow I'm going to Italy with the President!"

"What President, he is your husband!" Du mama couldn't help but feel sorrow for her daughter who lack sex appeal.

"Oh, tomorrow I'm going to Italy with my husband." Why does it sound so strange?

"What are you going to do in Italy?"

"Elopement,"

"What?"

"No, I said we're going on a holiday....." It's all the President's fault, he can even say such an old word such elopement using her to be infected as well.

ㄋ (͡ ▽ ͡) ㄋ

"Going on a holiday is good ah! Ever since your wedding, you still haven't been on your honeymoon? Take advantage of this opportunity to enhance your feelings for each other, that way I can have my grandson as soon as possible, go with the wind..... Blah blah....."

"Mom!" Du Lei Si's head had three black lines, she fears that if her mother continue to say the plan how to make grandson and buy the soy sauce, "Since I'm going to Italy, do you have anything you would like to me to buy?"

"What good thing would there be at such a place ah? It's not like you're going to [Jinhua](#), I can still ask you to bring me back a ham or two. Oh, that's right! Whenever you go to Jinhua, can you buy a ham or two for your dad? Your dad loves ham..... Blah blah....."

"Mom!"

"Okay, I'm not going to joke with you! In fact, as long as you bring me back a grandson, it doesn't matter what form or shape it is, when you return to the

country you can slowly grow.....”

Du Lei Si: -_-|||

After she finished the call with her mother, the next day everything was ready, Du Lei Si finally abroad the flights to Italy, taking her first step toward the world.

On the plane, Du Lei Si felt very excited, her two eyes explore non-stop.

On the side Lian Jun smiled while reminding her: “Sit still, we’re about to take off.”

“Oh.” Du Lei Si poke her tongue out and quiet down.

However not long after, she started to become restless again.

“What’s wrong?” Lian Jun turned to the side and saw Du Lei Si using her fingers to knead his arm.

Du Lei Si had a thief like expression as she said: “Have you noticed that the flight attendant keeps on staying besides us?”

Lian Jun raised his eyebrows: “She has?”

Yes! Absolutely! She has observed for a long time, not only did the flight attendant wander around, also from time to time she would diligently ask if the President needed this or that.

“Could it be you’re jealous?”

“.....” President, why must you use such words to speak every single time?

Whether she’s jealous or not Du Lei Si doesn’t know, however she is not pleased with the flight attendant’s attitude she used while servicing them. Whatever the outcome is she also bought a plane ticket, earning a person money, yet also wanting to take advantage of the person? Even when you want to go into a theatre you must purchase a ticket, this flight attendant wants to perv on the President free of charge? No way!

For this reason, Du Lei Si decided she would try again, she would surely kill the flight attendant with her eyes!

Unfortunately, the flight attendants who came a few times have been rebuffed by Lian Jun’s words. The flight attendant was also born with some intelligence,

after being rejected two or three times she only peaked at the doorway a couple of times. Although the piece of meat was a fat one, however it was too raw, eating it can easily cause diarrhoea! As a new era women, before making an investment one must estimate the risks, if the risk is too big with little revenue, you'll suffer huge losses!

Thereupon, for the longest time Du Lei Si's staring has been useless, after staring for a while, she had trouble keeping her eyes open.

You can't blame her for being so excited last night, she was constantly thinking of what to pack, incidentally she came across an article《Roman Holiday》, it's a Chinese version of "[Audrey Hepburn](#)" thus she end up reading it all night. As a result, currently she is seriously lacking sleep.

During Du Lei Si's sleepy state, occasionally her consciousness gradually dim when suddenly a graceful voice penetrated into her ear: "Excuse me sir, would you like something to drink?"

It was that flight attendant again!

Du Lei Si was suddenly regain some of her consciousness, originally she intended to shoot some glares over until she heard another sound came through: "Hot coffee." This voice wasn't Lian Jun, but it sound somewhat familiar. A moment later Du Lei Si was fully woken by this, because the voice behind added, "I have to trouble you then, beautiful."

Addressing any one as beautiful, this extremely overwhelm feeling, Du Lei Si could only think of two people, one is Xia Kun, while the other is Xiao Yin.

Just as Xiao Yin was appreciating the beautiful girl's sawying figure, he suddenly felt an eye shoot over towards him, turning to the side he was confronted with two blood streaks, her panda like eyes jump with fright, then, he suddenly felt his lower body aching.

This feeling was hard to forget!

He wrinkled his eyebrow while staring at Du Lei Si: "Darling, do you know what is called serendipity?"

For no particular reason, Du Lei Si felt a burst of nausea.

“Why is it you?” At this time Lian Jun also discovered Xiao Yin’s presence, he couldn’t help but frowned slightly.

Xiao Yin wasn’t in a hurry nor appear panicked as he said: “Don’t wrinkled your eyebrows at me, I am not a tiger.” It’s hard not wanting to eat your wife.

Lian Chun snorted at Xiao Yin’s remarks.

Du Lei Si found the atmosphere was not quite right, although last time she got drunk she still didn’t know what happened that day, however she faintly felt she could have miss some things that happened, why else later would the President repeatedly give her the cold face and avoided her questions?

In order to resolve the embarrassment, Du Lei Si awkwardly laughed and asked Xiao Yin: “Are you also travelling to Italy?”

Xiao Yin gave her a wink and replied, “What do you think?”

Think your head ah! If you’re not going to to Italy, then are you ready to jump midway off the plan? Du Lei Si wanted to scold, but on second thought, she thought the question itself was very boring.

“Why don’t you ask why I’m travelling there?”

“Well..... why are you travelling there?”

“I’m not telling you!”

A flock of crows flew over from her head.....

At this time, the flight attendant came over with the coffee, she swayed her hips as she made her way over, staring at Xiao Yin, she enthusiastically smiled: “Sir, your coffee ~”

“So sweet!” Xiao Yin enchanted a breathe of air, unapologetically he praised her, “this cup of coffee is a beautiful and as fragrant as you.”

*Feeling nausea——

Du Lei Si almost spit out the dinner she ate last night.

However the beautiful flight attendant sister accepted his flirting methods, she laughed like a blossoming flower. You couldn’t blame her, the guy was also a handsome man, being rejected by Lian Jun a few times, it felt good to receive

special attention from a flower boy beauty. Comparing the two, the difference was even more obvious.

Once the beauty is pleased, she'll be like a Orioles modulating: "Sir, is there anything else you would like?"

"Please give this lady a piece of cake and a glass of juice."

"This young lady on the side?" Why is she pointing towards me? Du Lei Si glanced at Xiao Yin, it seems that he is indeed referring to her.

"Also that young lady is already a married woman." Lian Jun suddenly rather baffling added.

Du Lei Si was stunned for a moment, before firing up: "What married woman? You are an uncle! This girl here is eighteen year after year, I'm an unmarried young woman!"

As just she finished speaking, Du Lei Si felt Lian Jun's extremely distorted expression from three metres away, he appeared to have a pair of placid appearance, and lightly reminded her: "Wifey, you are already married women."

President, euphemism is a virtue, didn't the teacher teach you that?

>____<

"Miss, your dessert." When the flight attendant placed the strawberry cake and pineapple juice in front of Du Lei Si, Du Lei Si obviously felt that the flight attendant actually wanted to shout "married women" instead.

But this is not important, regardless if it's unmarried young women or married women, that is all meaningless! The piece of cake and a cup of juice is the real deal!

Du Lei Si couldn't help lit her eyes, ready to dig in.

"Hehe."

A double cough interrupted her appetite, Du Lei Si turned her to head to look at the President's threatening eyes, his eyes are clearly saying—— if she dare to eat it then she's dead!

This one stare abruptly forced Du Lei Si's aroused appetite to disappear, she

could only shout in her mind: Let go of the cake and juice, they are only children.

“Darling, is the food not to your liking?” Xiao Yin asked.

Du Lei Si embarrassingly smiled: “During breakfast..... I ate too much.....”

Being in front of the two things and not eating them is simply not giving Xiao Yin any face, so Du Lei Si could only stare at the food in a daze, after staring for a while, she suddenly realized something.

Strawberry Cake? Pineapple juice?

Strawberry, pineapple, strawberry, pineapple, strawberry, pineapple.....

Oh my god! Simply too wicked.

| | Next Chapter

If I can't save you, then I'll sink to the bottom with you.

| |

Warning this chapter contains R-rated content, read at own risk

Chapter 48: If I can't save you, then I'll sink to the bottom with you.

Thanks to the President and Xiao Yin's converging attacks, the originally safe road have unexpectedly become dangerous, during the entire journey Du Lei Si was frightened, not only did she suffer from the President's threatening glaze, but she also suffered Xiao Yin's verbal harassment, relentlessly trying to fight both side for ten hours, when the plane almost reached its destination, she barely slept.

Once she slept, she slept very deeply, she wasn't even unaware when the plane touched down, dazedly she heard voices and sounds of a car and hints of the water running, then she had no other perception of her surroundings.

Du Lei Si had a dream, she dreamt that she was surrounding by water, sitting on the narrow small boat, besides her was the President and his mother. The small boat kept on wobbly, if one wasn't careful it appear you'll tip over the edge and turn the boat. At this time, Lian Anna suddenly asked Lian Jun: "If the boat was to turn over, would you save your wife or me first?"

Du Lei Si nervously waiting for Lian Jun's reaction, he looked at her and then looked at Lian Anna, however he did not speak.

"Say it!" Lian Anna urged, her eyes was filled with a provocative intent.

"Of course I'll save....." Lian Jun said and quite profoundly stared at Du Lei Si.

Save who? Quickly speak! Du Lei Si urged him in her heart.

"I'll save my mother."

Once he said this the small boat turned over.

"Save me! Please help me!" Du Lei Si's hands kept on flopping about in the

water, before her was just the scenery of water, she vaguely could see the President and Lian Anna's face. They were sitting in the small boat, staring at her indifferently.

"Du Du? Du Du!" A familiar voice came into her ear, there was a sense of hurry in the tone, "Du Du, quickly wake up! Du Du....."

Du Lei Si opened her eyes and stared at Lian Jun with a pair of anxious eyes.

"Hubby!" Du Lei Si grabbed his hand, still suffering from the shock.

Lian Jun's mood suddenly became very good, since Du Lei Si blurted out the word 'hubby': "What's wrong? Did you have a nightmare? You're already a grown adult, yet your reaction is earth shattering due to having a nightmare. If one didn't know they would have thought you've felt into the water." He suddenly stopped what he was saying, because he suddenly realised Du Lei Si appeared to be acting very strange.

"What's wrong?" He asked.

"If your mother and I both fell into the water, which one would you save first?"

Lian Jun didn't know what just happened so he asked: "Why you suddenly ask?"

"Don't ask why, just answer me!" Du Lei Si urged, her heart also felt tense.

Lian Jun didn't directly answer her question, he asked in return: "If your dad and I fell into the water, which one would you save first?"

He directed the question to her! Du Lei Si was slightly dense for a while before she truthfully answered: "My dad."

"Me too." Lian Jun answered dismissively: "I will also save my mother first."

Obviously, it was the expected answer, however Du Lei Si's heart couldn't help but feel lonely, filled with disappointment as she lowered her head. Just like the dream, he would save his mother first.....

"But." She heard Lian Jun's voice once again, "if I can't save you, then I will sink to the bottom with you."

Du Lei Si froze hearing this.

He said that he would sink to the bottom with her.....

She felt like there seemed to be something rushing out of the cocoon within her heart, rushing towards her head, making her nose sour and her eyes swollen.

“Du Du, you won’t be so easily moved, right?”

Du Lei Si regain her sense and paid attention to Lian Jun’s mocking smile: “Who, who said I was moved by your words?” She said with some guilt, her eyes flustered at her surroundings.

Suddenly, her chin came into contact with his hands, the strength wasn’t hard, yet she had no choice but to stare at him.

“Speak, are you moved or not?” He asked.

Who would be moved by someone clutching onto their chin? President, you are really sick!

“If you are moved, I don’t mind if you repay me with your body.” He said, as he reached out his tentacles to touch the buttons on her shirt.

When Du Lei Si reacted, she tried to withdraw her blushed face: “This..... I..... I haven’t full woken yet.” After saying this, she quickly drilled into the quilt.

But after all, she wasn’t loach fish, her surface wasn’t covered in mucilage, very soon she was captured by the President and her entire body was tightly pressed down.

Du Lei Si suddenly had the sense of being captured within the fish net, and the President was the fisherman holding the net waiting for her the silly small fish to swim into his trap, as long as he pulled the net—— she, the prey was easily captured!

Du Lei Si deeply felt that if she didn’t attack at this time, then probably within this lifetime she would be pinned beneath him.

“I want to be on top!” She haven’t finished her sentence, yet she already felt regret. Because she had originally thought that the President would sure to be angry, however she did not think, not only did he laugh, his laughter was particularly excessive.

“Du Du, you can’t regret what you just said.”

Du Lei Si wanted to cry: "I'm..... I'm already regretting..... it!"

Once she cried, his hand has already picked her up by the waist, and turned over, miraculously their posture have switched, she was on top while he was beneath.

"Let's begin." He said in a relaxed tone.

Du Lei Si obviously felt his hard body under her body, her entire face blushed.

"I..... I..... I....." She said I several times in a row, yet she still couldn't finish saying the words she wanted to convey, when she looked at Lian Jun's face again, he gave her the "this is what you wanted" look, staring at her as if his waiting to watch a good play.

"Why haven't you started moving?" Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si swallowed her saliva, in her heart she began to make calculations: Since she have already spoken this big lies, she had no other choice to be on top, if she doesn't then she'll be underneath, however she'll suffer a torture worst than being alive! It is better to be a little bit more dignified!

"Who said I won't move? I'm just thinking about which button to take off first."

"Have you finished considering?"

"Yes, yes." She said, with her trembling hands, she clutched the first button on his shirt. Undoing the first, second and third..... When all of the buttons have been done, solved when, naturally she glanced at his strong chest.

Du Lei Si deeply feel that the President is training her to be numb, seeing this attractive chest, she didn't suffer a nosebleed!

Lian Jun placed one hand on his head, interestingly looking forward to her performances.

"And what's next?" He asked.

"What's the rush?" She gave him a look, then moving her vision to the zipper on his trousers, and her eyes were drawn to the swelling buldge.

Then her blood started rushing, she felt her impulse nosebleed was returning!

Du Lei Si suddenly felt that her mouth was parched and tongue was scorched.

“I want to apply to have a glass of water and then continue,” She raised her hand.

Lian Jun frowned: “Not approved.”

“Why not ah? Before one’s being beheaded they would be offered a full meal! This won’t be, I need to drink water! I want to drink water, drink water, drink water, drink water.....”

“Then you go drink some water.” Lian Jun very reluctantly sigh, then helplessly watched her skid away from his own body and climb down, running away to fetch her water.

This girl, really know how to torture a person!

Lian Jun did not expect Du Lei Si’s torturing skill was so skilled, drinking a cup of water nearly took her half an hour! Seeing his desires quickly extinguished, he finally couldn’t help but get up from the bed, to see what the hell she was doing.

Walking out of the bedroom, it was pitch dark, not a sight of her shadow could be seen.

“Du Du?” He called in the empty space.

“En.....” A indistinctive voice replied.

“Where are you?”

“En.....” This time the reply was slightly louder, he followed her voice and finally found Du Lei Si sitting behind the wine cabinet, holding a bottle of wine.



“Did you drink?”

“En.” She nodded her head in a daze.

Lian Jun leaned over and took the bottle from her hand, it was empty.

“I just want to drink some alcohol to increase my courage, when I finished drinking I only discovered this alcohol starts with a W, say... isn’t this whisky? I don’t drink strong liquor.” Du Lei Si appeared to be talking to herself, her eyes seemed blurred.

“Get up.” Lian Jun placed the heavy empty bottle of whiskey aside, he was obviously angry, one bottle, one whole bottle of whiskey! He couldn’t believe she drank this all on her own! If he don’t come out, it is estimated that she might even open another bottle of brandy.

“Don’t help me.” Du Lei Si used him to stand up, “I’m not drunk.” She said, and stared at Lian Jun, before suddenly asking. “We still haven’t done it, right?”

She was this drunk, yet she didn’t appear drunk.

His heart was filled with anger, and spitefully said: “Yes, but do you still have the ability to?”

“Yes!” Du Lei Si simply answer, and then reach out to start taking off her clothes at an amazingly fast speed.

Very quickly, the clothes on her body was completely stripped.

Then, her hands interlock around his neck and began to kiss him.

Please take notice, it was passionately kissing him!

After a ravishing overbearing kiss, Lian Jun asked: “Du Du, aren’t you a little too active?”

“You don’t like it?” She squinted her eyes, moving closer as she stared at him, then breathing on his face.

“Like.”

After saying this, he returned the kiss, his kiss was more fierce than the one she gave him, his hands held her waist and slowly made its way up.....

“Oh.....” Feeling the warm palm covering her chest, she couldn’t help but let a sound escape.

This sounds like a general amnesty, asking him to kiss her deeper, and then his body started to entwine with hers.

With this one kiss, Du Lei Si’s lips also began to make its way down, kissing his neck, and moving towards his chest.

“Du Du, you should have been this enthusiastic from the start.....” These words overflowed from his throat, reaching to her ear lobes, he slowly kissed her, until her entire body was covered with his detailed kisses.

Being kiss in such a way, Du Lei Si didn’t know when her legs have encircled his waist.

“Hubby.....” She dreamily called his name, “I want.....”

Finally, he moved his scorching palm to her belly, slowly he made his way down.

“Oh!” She cried out, slowly her shallow cries turn to mild moans, then with the movements of their bodies, they entered waves of high ecstasy.

She embraced him as her nails almost dug into his flesh.

“Call me.” He commanded.

“Pre..... President.....”

“Call husband!” He suddenly stood up, silently roared.

“Hubby!” She grabbed his back, and frantically shouted, “Hub.....by..... by..... by.....”

“.....forget, it’s better if you don’t say it.”

His hands touched her tender and delicate back, it was a nice feeling, he couldn’t help but use his ten fingers to stroke her, while kneading, an intoxicating feeling melted into his hands.

The person beneath him was already tenderly breathing.

Tightly gasping her hips, he kept her near, every time he entered her while she was on top, he can fully devoured the view before him.

“Gentle..... be more gentle.....” Her voice trembled and flowed from her mouth.

Mesmerized by her voice, the aroma of alcohol emanating from her body, couple with the tender flowing sounds escaping from her mouth, undoubtedly for Lian Jun this was the world’s strongest and most fierce drug.

Lowering his head, he constantly licked her small moist lips and frantically entangled himself drunk.

His speed didn’t stop, it seems all of a sudden her frail body couldn’t tolerate this and cried out in menacing joy. While her lips plead for mercy, her facial expression seem to tell him she was immersed in pleasure.

He greedily took in all of her seductive moans and swallowed her into his stomach, his tongue playfully licking her a few times and devour the intoxicated flavour of alcohol in her mouth.

His speed increase and it wasn’t until the last few thrust, did he finally released his hot fluid into her body! In a flash they were both sent to an unprecedented peak of bliss!

During that moment of outbreak, both of their mind were blank, there were only two people entwine and connected as one, passionately kissing each other, while immersed in endless pleasure.

If lovers kiss under the bridge, their love will be eternal.

| |

Chapter 49: If lovers kiss under the bridge, their love will be eternal.

When Du Lei Si woke up, she felt head ached and her waist was also in pain, then her entire body felt a twinge of pain, as if she has been torn apart then resembled together again.

What happened? Surely the plane didn't crash, right? Can't be, clearly she have already landed..... thinking this way she suddenly was aware something was amiss with her surroundings, hastily opening her eyes she was confronted with Lian Jun's shining eyes, the side of his body, supporting his face he stared at her for a long time.

Du Lei Si was shocked: "Why are you staring at me like that?" When she opened her mouth to speak, she was surprised to find her throat was hoarse.

Lian Jun did not answer her, maintaining that position, he used quite profound eyes to stare at her, as if he could see everything that was going through her mind.

Being stare with such eyes, Du Lei Si suddenly at loss what to do, she didn't know when her face started to heat up and consciousnessly used her hands to pull the blanket over and covered herself. Then she suddenly discovered something and her eyes started to fluster around.

"Where's my clothes?" She asked, my heart had an ominous feeling.

Lian Jun shot a stare over: "Look for yourself."

Du Lei Si sat up and stared at her surrounding, feeling completely embarrassed.

Besides herself having no clothes, there wasn't one place on the surface area that wasn't covered in clothing, the floor, the sofa and even the table had a pair of..... underwear!

Where is this room? It clearly looked like a rape scene!

She finally understand why she would feel so sore all over, her face have blushed red like a tomato: “You, you, you..... you act so shamelessly!” she pointed at him angrily.

Lian Jun raised his eyebrows with amusement: “How did I act shamelessly?”

“.....you said I could be on top!”

“Didn’t you?”

Oh? Du Lei Si was stunned, she was on top? How come she had no recollection of it? Specifically, in the end what had happened yesterday, she had absolutely no impression of it.

“Cough, cough.....” Du Lei Si embarrassingly coughed twice before raising her head to secretly conjecture the President, his mood seems to be very good, however.....

Suddenly, she found discovered something: “What happened to your neck?”

“You bit it.”

Du Lei Si’s mouth twitched: “Then your hand.....”

“You scratched it.”

“Then your chest.....”

“That’s also your masterpiece, and also below here, would you like to see it?”

Du Lei Si’s tears almost escaped out of her eyes, heaven! Earth! Yesterday, what sort of scary things did she do?

Just when Du Lei Si was unceasingly in an entanglement, she suddenly felt her waist tighten, when the warm object came over, she was already pressured beneath him: “Du Du, yesterday you were simply like a vampire.” He seriously stared at her, making the most accurate summary of the events.

Blood..... Sucking..... Vampire.....

Du Lei Si felt an burst of explosion in her head.

“I..... I was drunk yesterday!” She tried to explain.

“I know.”

“So..... whatever I did..... does not..... count.” Oh my god, please give her a hole to bury herself!

“I can’t do that.” Lian Jun shook his head, “Words that have spoken is irreversible.”

“What did I say?” Du Lei Si asked anxiously.

He leaned over and took a breath in her ear: “You told me not to stop.”

The [Changjiang River](#) is never-ending, the [Huanghe River](#) is yellow, and Du Lei Si’s face is red!

“You also said.....”

“Stop!” Du Lei Si loudly shouted, she clutched her face and shook her head, “I don’t want to listen, I don’t listen want to listen anymore.....”

Suddenly, a hand caught her face, he gently moved her hands away and stared at her very shy and embarrassed face, his tone suddenly became serious: “There’s also one sentence you must remember,”

“You said you like me.”

Even if she didn’t mention it, he still want her to remember it, she likes him!

Du Lei Si didn’t remember how she got out of the hotel room, she only felt that her entire person was in a daze, as if she was stepping on two cotton like clouds, her mind was filled with the words the President have said. Did she really say those words yesterday?? Although she felt sure she likes him. However for these words to be suddenly spoken, she felt it was extremely strange.....

However, such troubles were quickly thrown to the side because the layout of the hotel was very beautiful.

The hotel’s atmosphere was domestically distinctive, the entire layout was filled with a deep sense of amorous Italian vibe, it was beautiful and elegant, the rich colorful decorative paintings hung on the walls blew a gust of rich cultural atmosphere to one’s face.

Du Lei Si curiously walked around, observing the decorations, she also could

not help but take out her camera to capture them. Obviously the pathway was a short, however she literally took a good few minutes before she finished.

Lian Jun was in no hurry, casually dressed he leisurely strolled behind her, however his glaze was set only on her, one person.

Just like the poem: 'As you are enjoying the scenery on a bridge, upstairs on a tower people are watching you.' In his eyes, she was the only scenery.

Like this, they walked out of the hotel, water vapour welcomed them.

Du Lei Si finally felt something was slightly wrong, she stopped, appearing puzzled she asked: "Don't you think..... this place looks a lot like Venice?"



"It is Venice."

Du Lei Si was completely shocked: "That..... I didn't end up going to Rome?"

"Originally I wanted to go to Rome, however I suddenly wanted to come to Venice, is there a problem?" He raised his eyebrows.

"No..... No problem....."

=__=

She just thought he has become gentle, they have interacted for such a long time yet he couldn't change his inclinations of male chauvinism. Venice, Venice your head ah! I want to go to Rome! I want to be the Chinese version of Audrey Hepburn!!!

Although there was some unwillingness in her heart, however Du Lei Si didn't express her inner thoughts because she knew it was a form of suicide if she did. Besides, 'all roads eventually leads to Rome', since they're already in Venice, Rome shouldn't be far behind??

In the famous writer, [Mark Twain](#)'s essay 《Venice's Boat》 there's a description of Venice: "Venice is a world-famous water city, rivers channel crossing, the main form of transportation tool are small boats, it's equal to the cars." In fact, this is indeed a city full of water, during the summer season the air would be filled with wet water vapors.

Here the boat have a very nice name called Gondola, it's made out oak in a shape of a crescent, the shape is slender so it can travel freely through the narrow channels.



When Du Lei Si followed Lian Jun to board the gondola, she could see the boat was narrow and small, seeing such boat made her courage decrease, thus not wanting to board it. However, Lian Jun stood on the boat, holding out his hands towards her.

"It's nothing, I'll hold onto you."

Just a few words, she suddenly didn't feel so afraid anymore, grabbing onto his outstretched hand, she crossed over and was firmly on the boat.

Then she saw Lian Jun spoke to the boatman in a language she didn't understand, the boatman nodded, then held up his paddles, the gondola quickly moved through the water.

“Where are we going?” Du Lei Si asked curiously.

“Taking you around, and then we’ll go to [Piazz San Marco](#).”

“Piazz San Marco?” Du Lei Si was enlightened, picturing the famous Venice carnival, “Are we going to go to the [Carnival of Venice](#)?”



Lian Jun shook his head: “The annual carnival is only held during February.”

“Ah.....” Du Lei Si was a little disappointed.

“If you want to see it, we can come back next February.”

“Really?” Du Lei Si was a little excited.

“It’s not a hard thing to accomplish, why would I lie to you?” He teased her.

“That’s not it.....” She was embarrassed, “What I meant was you’re always so busy with work that you won’t have the time to take care of me.”

“As long as you like it.”

Those few words moved Du Lei Si.

As long as she is happy, he is willing to accompany her?? Even if she’s so stupid and often make mistakes, also love to caused small troubles, however, he never abandoned the simple, her. Thinking to this point, Du Lei Si suddenly felt the

inexplicable impulse.

“Hubby,” She called softly.

“What’s going on?”

“I.....I” She suddenly wanted to go up and kiss him.

Just when she was close enough, she felt the boatman’s inadvertently curious eyes.

“No..... nothing.....” She quickly pulled back, “I..... I just wanted to call you.....”

“Really?” Lian Jun curved his lips and stared at her embarrassed expression, “Just now..... you wanted.....”

“Ah! There is a plane in the sky!”

“”

While embarrassingly smiling, Du Lei Si secretly let out a sigh, fortunately she regain her sense in time, or else she momentary would have the impulse to kiss him. What may have occur she doesn’t even know.

Give her body?

Once she thought of the events from last night, her face began to burn again.

“This river is a lot bigger than it was,” She quickly shifted her attention.

“En.” Lian Jun nodded, “this is the Grande Canale, the longest waterway in Venice.”

“No wonder!” Du Lei Si was suddenly enlighten, before she was talking to the President, without realising they were surrounded by such a beautiful scenery.

Along the Grand Canal was mostly built during the 14th to the 16th century, it followed the [Byzantine](#), Gothic and [Baroque](#) style, due to all of the building foundations are submerged in the water, it looked like a water raised art gallery, amongst the countless gondola, it was filled with literary and artistic appeal.

After enjoying the coastal construction, the gondola finally traveled to the legendary Piazza San Marco. Holding onto Lian Jun’s hands as she got off the gondola, when Du Lei Si’s feet finally touched the ground, she felt her entire

body shake.

During the Summer and Autumn season, the Piazza San Marcos wasn't packed with tourist since it wasn't the Carnival period, however it was still bustling. Being in such a place, Du Lei Si felt like she was transported back in time, she could feel the seventeenth century vibe, the classical taste, under the blue sky in the Renaissance, admiring the beauty of the cathedral and towers making one blind.

Napoleon once praise the place as 'Europe's most beautiful parlour.', 'the world's most beautiful square.' It really wasn't false. Within the square there were tens of thousands of pigeons, accompanied by the orchestra, also from time to time there were clowns wearing strange masks. Everywhere left traces of history, even if it was a small engraving it was filled with strong artistic atmosphere.



At that moment, Du Lei Si suddenly feel that people have misconception of the city, besides being covered in water, the water carried it's history, thoughts and arts. Quietly wandering on the clear blue water became the most precious wealth of Venice.

From the towers to the churches, from Napoleon wing of the building to the gold altar, it was Du Lei Si first time being in so close contact with a Western country, she was deeply shocked by everything here.

When they returned, the horizon was ignited by a red sunset, the setting sun in the Piazza San Marco Square seems to be shrouded under a piece of the holy light.

Du Lei Si was somewhat reluctant, she suddenly thought of the words the

President just said—— “If you want to see, next year in February we can return.”

“Will we come back next year?”

“As long as you like it.”

Du Lei Si suddenly felt that she didn't really wanted to ask whether they'll return or not, she just wanted to hear the words 'as long as you like it' out of his mouth.

She silently replied with one sentence: As long as you're present, I will like it regardless.

Returning to the hotel from Piazza San Marco, the gondola passed the famous [Bridge of Sighs](#), crossing the water, hanging between two buildings was a bridge.



“There's a legend about this bridge.” Lian Jun said suddenly.

“What legend?”

Lian Jun didn't answer her, he suddenly lend towards her.

She felt his breath on her face, during the night his dark eyes were shining like the bright stars in the sky: “What.....what is it?” she asked.

“If lovers kiss under the bridge, their love will be eternal.”

After lightly saying these words, his lips decisively came over, an extremely fine kiss, opening her jaws, in unhurried matter step by step invaded her, taking her breathing away and at the same time also claimed her soul.

The crescent moon within the misty sky, under the dim moonlight, reflecting the shimmering waterways, there was a crescent-shaped gondola with two figures embracing as they kissed, the image seemed to melt together.

This one kiss made her gasp for air, her heart palpitated quickly, afraid of the stares from those around.

Du Lei Si felt the boatman sincerely staring at them, she could feel Lian Jun's soulful eyes linger on her body under the glowing moon water, dazzling her eyes.

Once her head felt dizzy, her focus was a mess, 'Pa La' she fell into the water.

This round, the President gain victory!

Hello dear readers, I'm back! Sorry for being M.I.A once again, work has been hectic and super stressful... I just needed to lay off some steam with some relaxation, which explains the lack of updates.

||

Chapter 50: This round, the President gain victory!

After the kiss, Du Lei Si was unable to catch her breath and fell into the water.

The moment she fell in, using the fastest speed to assess the situation, she tried to grab onto anything and ultimately did not hesitate to grab the President's collar, so as a result the President was also mercilessly pulled into the water.

'Plop', 'plop', 'plop.'

If you have to ask why on earth there's three 'plop' sound when only two people fell in? The reason is very simple, the boatman upon seeing his guest falling into the water, if he, himself didn't also follow it was unjustifiable, so he quickly dive in.

In a split second, there were three dumplings floating in the calm water.

Du Lei Si finally understood the meaning of a 'nightmare becoming reality', however her current situation is an upgraded version!

A little chick doesn't know how to swim, it was no exception for Du Lei Si either, in the water like a mother hen swallowing water, she was bobbing up and down constantly in the water, after numerous times the President finally dragged her back on board.

At this moment, the boatman also returned to the boat, the three of them were thoroughly soaked, especially Du Lei Si, who's wet long hair covered most of her face, only revealing a pair of shock eyes, coupled with her white dress, under the tranquil moonlight it appeared Sadako have come back to life!

Seeing she's okay, Lian Jun breathe a sigh of relief, wanting to berate her a

word or two, however seeing her frighten expression, he couldn't bear to criticise her so he finally swallowed the words he wanted to say and quietly took off his coat, covering the wet and clingy clothing on her body.

Her being this way, only he can see it.

The unexpected drowning incident, besides scaring Du Lei Si enough to choke, it also produced a series of late complications.

First, the next day after drowning, Du Lei Si gloriously caught a cold. The cold triggered a series of cough, fever, dizziness and nausea..... In short the mother hen turned into a drenched chicken, the drenched chicken turned into a plagued chicken, the plagued chicken can only lie in bed continuously groaning.

Secondly, because she became a plague chicken, their Venice trip was completely disrupted, he originally intended to take her to the beach on the second day, now it has to change into a hospital. Others honeymoon were to sightsee the attractions, however Du Lei Si's honeymoon was spent in the hospital, it's also considered a major undertaking!

Finally, amongst the unfortunate there was a sheer luck, the plague left as fast as it came, in less than two days time, she the plague chicken became the frisky little hen. After much trouble, the President took the frisky little hen to leave Venice, taking off to the next destination.

The next destination was Florence.

Love, you will always be a bright star in my head: If I unfortunately die, I will become a firefly, in this garden next to the grassroots, I'll somberly fly, flying from dusk to the middle of the night, flying in the middle of the night to the break of dawn, only when there isn't a cloud present in the sky. Everyday I hope to see you the unchanged star, I wish you would shine for me, through the night, through the day and through the love of consonance.....

—— 《A Night in Florence》by [Xu Zhimo](#).

Within Xu Zhimo's poetry "Fei Leng Cui" is also known as Florence, like the translation, this city of poetry is filled with color and full of classical flavor. In the

birthplace of renaissance, under the visible blue sky and white clouds every corner was filled with colorful buildings, dark green shutters with scarlet roof. Just taking a stroll was like living in a vast Museum of art. [Leonardo da Vinci](#), [Dante](#), [Michelangelo](#)Hearing these names for a thousand times, one day to suddenly have such close contact made Du Lei Si feel super weird.

The station was originally more calm than their trip to Venice, there wasn't any drowning nor catching a cold, however that night before leaving Florence to Rome, a clique event occurred.

That night at the hotel, Lian Jun was in the bathroom taking a shower, while Du Lei Si leisurely sat on bed sifting through the photos they took in these past few days, reminiscing was very fun.

Suddenly, the camera ran out of battery, she got off from the bed to find the charger, searching her own belongings to the President's, after a long time she still couldn't find the charger, however she instead found a red velvet box.

Strange, why does this box look so familiar? Curiously, Du Lei Si opened the box to take a peek and was completely dumbfounded.

This, isn't this the diamond ring that's worth two million???

When Lian Jun finished showering and came out from the bathroom, he found Du Lei Si had a weird expression on her face, upon seeing her holding the ring, all of a sudden he finally understood what was happening.

This ring, originally Lian Jun intended to take advantage while they were on holiday to find a proper time give it to her, however he didn't think she would uncover it herself, it appears his ears are not going to have a rest.

Sure enough, upon seeing him, Du Lei Si angrily placed the ring in front of him: "This, what is this?"

Lian Jun calmly replied: "A ring."

What's with this attitude? Du Lei Si angrily shouted: "This is not just a ring!"

"Then what is it?"

"It's a ring valued of two million dollars!"

"But isn't that a ring?"

“.....”

Du Lei Si become angry from embarrassment: “I don’t care, give me an explanation, why is this diamond ring with you? Wasn’t it lost?” That time if wasn’t because she thought she lost the diamond ring, why would she so easily sell herself?? For the President to do so, it’s simply forcing marriage! Too hateful!

But this initiator of evil gave an indifferent expression and shrugged his shoulders: “It was lost, and I’ve found it back.”

“Then why didn’t you say so?”

“You didn’t ask.”

“You!” Du Lei Si grit her teeth in anger, however the word she wanted to say didn’t come out. This proves that the President absolutely have the ability to infuriate a person to death!

Unable to outspoke him, it best if she didn’t speak at all, Du Lei Si grit her teeth, stamp her feet and harden her heart saying: “I’m not going to pay any attention to you now!”

Thus, the events of the diamond ring suddenly escalated to a cold war, until the two of them were on the train to Rome, Du Lei Si was still in a fit of anger, not wanting to speak to him.

Since she refused to speak, Lian Jun was also not in a hurry, he put on calm appearance seeing how long she can endure this, besides once they arrive in Italy, except him, no one can communicate with her.

Surely this girl would be suffocated to death!

However this time, the President seems to underestimate the powerful force of the economic globalization, China has a population of one billion and three hundred million, it’s easy to encounter a Chinese in a foreign countries.

This, Du Lei Si stumbled upon.

“You guys are from China?”

Hearing the familiar language, Du Lei Si’s eyes who haven’t spoken for most of the day sparkled faint green like a weasel.

“You’re also Chinese?” she asked, smiling.

“Hello, my name is Wang Lu, I’m a student studying aboard here.” The little girl named Wang Lu was very passionate, “Did you guys come here for a tour? He is your boyfriend?”

Du Lei Si glanced at Lian Jun, out of spite said: “No.” Besides, she is telling the truth, he’s not her boyfriend, just her husband.

Lian Jun glanced at her and did not speak.

“Oh, I thought you were lovers.” Wang Lu said, secretly glanced at Lian Jun, seemingly to be contemplating on something.

“Mind if we sit together?”

Finally there was someone she could communicate with, naturally Du Lei Si exceedingly welcomed it: “Please sit down, sit down.”

The train ride they were on, was relatively well-known in Italy. The “Star of the European” is clean, fast and the service attitude is also very good. Although it required ticket seating, but since its off-peak season there weren’t many people, naturally there were more empty seats.

On the train, because of anger, Du Lei Si deliberately did not sit next to Lian Jun, instead she picked the position opposite him, originally she intended to do so that the two of them can be separated, she did not expect to see the President’s calm expression which made her more and more angry.

Fortunately, she met Wang Lu, in addition, with her was a handsome Italian male who had brown hair and blue eyes.

The two people sitting down, Wang Lu choose to sit beside Lian Jun, while the Italian guy sat besides Du Lei Si.

“This is my classmate Michele.” Wang Lu introduced.

“Hello, I’m Michele, my Chinese name is Lai Fu.” (Lai Fu = Blessing)

Although his Chinese was incompetent, however Du Lei Si was shocked and understood. WOW! Foreigners taking a Chinese name have a really TMD [1] personality, why didn’t he call himself Wang Cai? (Wang Cai = prosperous wealth)

[1] TMD = 他妈的 Damn, damn it, dammit, fuck, fucking.

“You know how to speak Chinese?”

Lai Fu heartily laughed: “Well, I know a little, what’s your name?”

“My name is Du Lei Lei.”

Using a false name, Lian Jun who sat on the opposite side half unconsciously curved his lips.

“Lei Lei, you look very beautiful.”

She knew Italian’s were passionate people, however she did not expect them to flatter others so confidently, Du Lei Si shyly smiled: “You’re too kind, you flatter me.”

(Du Lei Si said 哪里, 哪里. which means what I translated above, however if you to use literal translation it’ll be ‘where? where?’ which explains Michele’s next response.)

“Where? Your beauty, hair, nose, eyes and ears..... are all beautiful.”

Du Lei Si was throughly embarrassed, this brother’s Chinese is really not good!

“Michele is still learning Chinese, some words he is still not very clear.”

After Wang Lu finished explaining, she used Italian to communicate with Michele, this is when Michele finally reacted and smiled awkwardly toward Du Lei Si: “I’m sorry, Lei Lei.”

Du Lei Si hurriedly waved: “It’s nothing.”

Like this, during the two hours train ride, three people were talking, laughing and bustling. Except the President who just looked on coldly, occasionally Wang Lu would say a word or two with him and he would just reply with a word or two, making the beautiful girl truly embarrassed.

When they get off the next train stop, they will have arrive in Rome and have to separate. Wang Lu haven’t gotten the chance to speak much to the handsome man, so naturally she was unwilling to part. She whispered to the Michele: “Since you are a tourist, why don’t we guide you? Besides we have

nothing on today.”

Lian Jun frowned, wanting to refuse, however Du Lei Si was the first to respond: “Okay! Okay!” There’s someone to talk to her, surely the President will die of anger, it’s good ah!

As a result, the group of two became a group of four, each emerge in their own thoughts.

When the four of them lined up to exit the train, they weren’t aware there was a puddle of water ahead.

This puddle wasn’t big, those with longer legs were easily able to cross over, so Wang Lu and Michele who walked in front easily passed, however once it was Du Lei Si’s turn she was in a dilemma.

What’s the easiest way to cross this? Should she go around?

As she was hesitating, a body suddenly fly past, then she also flew past as well — more accurately it should be her in the President’s embrace flying past

At this moment, don’t mention Du Lei Si, even Wang Lu and Michele who were on the side were dumbfounded, how do one sing this song ah? (meaning how did this happen?)

After Lian Jun brought Du Lei Si over, he said: “Take out our hand.”

“What..... are you doing?”

“Stretch it out.” He repeated.

Du Lei Si involuntarily stretched out her hand.

“Your right hand.”

So she stretched out her right hand, moments later, Du Lei Si felt an unknown sensation on her ring finger, when she regain her senses she found the diamond ring was on her ring finger already.

It was precisely the two million diamond ring!!!

“Okay, let’s go.” Lian Jun said, naturally putting his arms around her shoulders, and moving forward.

“Wait! There’s still Wang Lu.....”

Du Lei Si quickly looked around, where's Wang Lu and Lai Fu? There's wasn't even a Wang Cai insight!

——This round, the President gains victory!

| |

Congratulations, you've been robbed!

| |

Chapter 51: Congratulations, you've been robbed!

That evening, Du Lei Si had a dream, in this dream she was reincarnated as Princess Ann from [《Roman Holiday》](#) riding a 'little donkey' (scooter) roaming the streets of Rome with the actor Joe Bradley, together they had a cup of coffee, ate ice cream and dance together besides the Tiber River.....

Amongst the wonderful dance music, Ann gently leaned on Joe Bradley's bosom, his broad chest was filled with warmth, making her feel at ease.

Joe said to her: "Ann, I love you!"

Du Lei Si's version of Ann: "Oh, Joe Bradley, I love you too!"

Then the vision before became a haze, when she could see clearly again Joe Bradley's face has been replaced the President's iceberg face, his pair of eyes staring at her, growling as he said: "Du Lei Si, how dare you climb over the wall [1] behind my back!"

[1] Climb over the wall means to cheat behind your partner's back.

"Ah! I do not dare, I do not dare! I do not dare again!"

Afterwards, student Du Lei Si was fully awake from the shock, when she realised it was merely a dream, she breathe out a sigh of relief: "Hu..... fortunately it was only a dream!"

"What dream?" A familiar voice called out, this time it was really true.

Du Lei Si quickly got up from the bed, and sat on the side of the bed facing Lian Jun, silently staring at each other.

He was wearing a light gray bathrobe, the robe was loosely tied exposing his attractive chest which overflowed with sex appeal, his eyes were sparkling while his hands held a glass of red wine, his slender fingers against the crystal wine glass, swirling the red wine made Du Lei Si think of the phrase—— a beauty to

feast one's eyes on.

Du Lei Si swallow her saliva, a guilty feeling developed within her heart as she subconsciously looked to the side.

Her subconscious actions didn't escape Lian Jun's sharp eyes, slowly rising from the sofa he made his way towards her.

Du Lei Si obviously felt the side of the bed sinking, when she regain her senses Lian Jun was sitting besides her appearing to be in a good mood.

"What.....are you doing?" Du Lei Si asked, yesterday she decided to ignore this narcissist pig, however just suffering from one shock she going to lost foot of her bearings? No, she must hold on!

As a result, Du Lei Si snorted a sigh and turned her head refusing to speak.

Lian Jun was not angry, he reached out his hands to turn her face back towards him and gently asked: "What's wrong?"

What's wrong with you?! You're most clear within your heart! Who focuses a marriage so rightfully? Not only did he con her into a marriage, and did not apologies for his wrong doings, he also placed a diamond ring on her ring finger! Humph! As a women of the 21st century, she must put on a strong fort, and never compromise.

"Did you get hurt last night?"

Her strong fort didn't last long, with a sound of *clash* it entirely collapsed, Du Lei Si's face was flushed red, she felt the red marks on her neck began to burn and her mind couldn't help but emerge out last night that wasn't suitable for children viewing.....

Hu hu hu, President you're so rogue!

Seeing her face turn from red to white, it was really amusing, his desire fade and rise again, raising the glass within his hands he took a slip of the red wine and plastered his lips over.

Once the wine aroma hit her nose and mouth, Du Lei Si's pair of eyes flustered around.

He, he, he used his mouth to feed her wine! Heaven! Earth! Just use a mouthful

of wine to choke her to death please!

Unfortunately, this mouth full of wine kiss could not make a person drunken to death, so after being forced by a certain person to consume the wine, this certain person's complexion was comparable to the wine's redness, it was rosy and plump causing him to have the urged swallow her a whole. However, Lian Jun refrained from doing this, they had something to do today, as for the other things, he had a lifetime worth to slowly get it done.....

"Get up," he said.

At this time, Du Lei Si's spirit was separated from her body, in a daze she could only hum out an "En."

"Hurry up, go and change your clothes."

"En....."

"Du Du, do you want me to change it for you?"

Her mouth curved into a weary smile, her eyes wasn't filled with lust.

President, you know you're a hoodlum!

T____T

Change clothes?

"Where are we going?" Du Lei Si whose face was still red asked, not longer having the imposing manner from earlier on.

Lian Jun mysteriously replied: "When we get there, you'll know."

Then he took her out of the hotel.

They had breakfast, the location was an open-air cafe.

When did the President become so civilized? Du Lei Si whispered in her heart as she restlessly glanced at her surroundings. When her curious glance met with the unique circular and triangular-shaped building, she was suddenly startled.

The [Pantheon](#)?!



Could this cafe be in.....《Roman Holiday》where the male and female lead had their coffee? That moment, she suddenly had a sense of substitution, as if she was truly in the streets of 1950 of Rome, where Anya “Smitty” Smith and Joe Bradley sat on the table drinking a cup of aromatic coffee.

After the Pantheon, they went to the most Spanish Square, where the male and female lead in the film had ice cream on the steps together.



“I have something, you stand here for a moment.” Lian Jun said.

Du Lei Si nodded her head and whispered in her heart: If he wants to go toilet just say so, why try to find other excuses? Rich people always have too much pride, she fears other’s will misunderstand him for suffering from XX gland

problems.

While Du Lei Si's mind was thinking of countless wretched ideas of the President's XX gland problem, he have returned with an ice cream cone within his hands.

Du Lei Si stared at the ice cream while at the same time she finally realised that the itinerary of this trip seems to be exactly the same as the film!

"The next station wouldn't be the Colosseum, right?" Du Lei Si asked.

Lian Jun nodded: "That's right."

"Then the next station would be a wishing pool?"

"Guessed correctly."

Guessed correctly your head ah! This is obviously the exact route of the film! President you did this intentionally, there's no doubt you planned this very early on. His purpose must be to move her this ultimate fan of is to make her the ultimate《Roman Holiday》, the thing that killed her the most was tha she was actually really touched!

Hu hu hu..... President you indeed not a romantic person, however once you take charge of your romance tactics it's simply inhumane!

So this like, under the President's heavy romantic tactics, Du Lei Si finally let down her strong fortress, she resolutely ran towards the President and embraced him.

F*ck the damn forced marriage, who cares if she's been conned, she would love to be conned.

The President's arrangements were really invincible from the Colosseum to fountain, from the fountain to the wishing pool, then from the wishing pool to the Tiber River, their day route completely went accordingly to the film to completely satisfying Du Lei Si's Chinese version of Audrey Hepburn's wish.

When their day trip finally came to the end, together they walked in the darkness of the Tiber River, Du Lei Si's heart was filled with a sense of satisfaction, she did not feel this whilst tin Venice and Florence.

She calmly walked to the river side, although the boat party was long gone, re

wasn't has long been no the boat party, although the river wasn't clear as she expected it to be, although the city of Rome is much older than she imagined. However, when one truly stroll among the scenery, one's heart truly learn to appreciate the taste, she was enlightened by the true Rome. This was a great attraction.

And all of this, he gave it to her.

Thinking to this point, she could not help but lean against his bosom.

"Are you cold?" Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si shook her head and her heart emitted a taste of happiness.

"If you are tired, we will go back earlier."

"I want to stay a little longer."

"Okay."

In fact, travelling for entire day she indeed was a little tired, but she just wanted to sit beside him, even if it were a second or more.

Du Lei Si stretched her waist, wanting to lift up her spirits, stretching out her hands she felt her fingers were suddenly severely pulled by someone, when she quickly withdrew them, she was dumbfounded.

Where's her diamond ring?

No! That diamond ring was valued two millions!

Du Lei Si suddenly thought of the joke she heard before: A plane flew over the European sky, when you glance out the window, if you see a pointy tower, then you have arrived in Paris. If you see mist, then you have arrived in London; if you stretch out your hands and your watch goes missing, then congratulations you arrived in Rome!

If you stretch out your hands in the streets of Rome, and find that your diamond ring has gone missing, then congratulations, you were robbed!

Sure enough, not far from the riverbank, a black silhouette is seen running.

As long as I am here, I will always be in front of you.

Hope everyone had a wonderful mother's day celebration, I've spent my weekend sick in bed with the cold, while the two little ones also suffered from the cold, what a drainer! However, hotpot did a wonderful job in easing it a little.

||

Chapter 52: As long as I am here, I will always be in front of you.

She's been robbed!

Using the fastest speed to react, Du Lei Si recovered and suddenly rushed to catch up with the thief. This must be a joke, that ring is worth a whole two million dollars! Even if she were to be robbed, she couldn't benefit a foreigner! But if this was her country, their citizens would have been wasted!

Under a huge stimulus, Du Lei Si ran very fast, suddenly she caught the robber, regardless of death she clutched onto the robber's clothing without letting go.

Therefore, this year it wasn't easy to make a living, even as a robber, without consuming a meal for the entire day he still haven't reached his set goal for the day. Finally succeeding, but unfortunately he has found himself tried out since this woman was stubbornly chasing after him, in the end he was caught.

What kind of robbery situation is this? Isn't this too much for a robber to handle? Suddenly he raised his fits, trying to hit across Du Lei Si's face.

However, he didn't have a chance to touch her face when his hands was captured and pulled back, then his nose was beautifully hit, immediately causing a nosebleed.

It appears he has met with a martial artist!

The robber was furious and spat on the ground, Lian Jun rushed up, the two of them were suddenly tangled together.

All of this was witnessed by Du Lei Si, she was scared shitless. At that time she instinctively only had thoughts of catching the thief, she totally did not consider the other party to also attack, luckily the President arrived just in time,

otherwise she would have been likely been beaten.

Du Lei Si's heart was anxious, she wanted to rush over to help, however the two of them were tangled together, there was no way to intervene, she had no choice but stand on the side anxiously watching the battle.

"Be careful!" She shouted.

This sound distracted Lian Jun's attention, once he lost his focus the robber hit him with a punch causing him to stagger back a few steps.

It wasn't easy for the robbers to gain some advantage, but he was very pleased with himself, See! This old robber is not a weakly! Don't look down on others!

Actions are quicker than words, a shadow suddenly rushed up, in a blink of an eye firmly kicked where one would die of pain and lowered the robber's body. What followed after the calamity was immense pain, he (the robber) was lying on the ground shaped like a shrimp.

When the robber stared at our heroine Du Lei Si again, she was holding her handbag and pounding it at his head: "Who told you to hit my husband? Who told you to steal my ring? I'm going to beat you to death! Beat you to death.....A tiger does not expression its anger, you think I'm Hello Kitty ah? Hello Kitty wouldn't let you bully her like this either....."

The calm Lian Jun was beyond shocked watching on the side, indeed he didn't marry a wife, she's [Ultraman](#), at a critical moment she will transform to fight the monsters!



Here, Du Lei Si was not angry, she continued using the handbag to beat the robber. She couldn't help but praise the quality of the handbag the President gifted her, the handbag was unexpectedly so strong that the robber cried out in pain.

“Don't think we Chinese people are easy to bully, having merely only a few techniques of Kung Fu, you also dare to attempt robbery?! Dare to hit my husband, I'll dismantle you, I'll dismantle you to death.”

“Du Du.” Lian Jun called out to her.

“Hush, I haven't beaten enough yet!”

“Du Du!” His voice increased a few notch.

It was only then did Du Lei Si stop what she was doing and looked up, she was shocked.

This, this how did things end up like this ah?

Seeing four or five figures suddenly appeared in the originally empty surrounding, the figures gradually formed a similar hunting ring of encirclement, each of their hands held a bat. Even the youth wearing a grey sweater was

holding a 30 centimeter long knife, the blade under the street light flashed and shone brightly, the coldness make those present scared witless.

Du Lei Si finally knew the meaning of being frightened, she swallowed her saliva and couldn't help but move closer to Lian Jun's side.

"Don't be afraid." Lian Jun whispered, his voice sound somewhat hoarse.

"En." Du Lei Si hummed and replied and her trembling hands seize Lian Jun's hand.

He squeezed her hands and motioned for her to calm down.

The other five men, all held weapons within their hands, their eyes reflected in the dim light, upon a closer look, it was like a pack of hungry wolves. Such a confrontation was terrifying and danger seemed imminent. She didn't know when but every seconds of waiting felt like torture.

Du Lei Si glanced at Lian Jun, his eagle like eyes reveals a frosty chill, with the exception of a tinge of warmth that came from his hands that was tightly gripped to hers, unexpectedly out of thin air she developed slightly more courage.

Suddenly, the blonde hair youth who was previously beaten by Du Lei Si regain his conscious and walked over, blah la blah la barking continuously. His sharp voice echoed through the tranquil night, breaking the silence. The "wolves" that surrounded them finally took action.

Led by the gray sweater youth waving the knife in his hands, the youths who held the bats quickly came over, raising their bats they began to beat down.

"Be careful!" Lian Jun quickly pushed Du Lei Si behind him, then turned around, mercilessly gave the man a blow.

This punch was really strong, causing whoever received his (Lian Jun's) punches to suffer in pain and tumbling to the ground, the bat in his (robber) hands also fell to one side.

This blow apparently angered the rest of them, very quickly the rest of the guys rushed over toward Lian Jun, although Lian Jun's fighting skills was good, however each one of those mens were strong and armed with weapons. After

several rounds, gradually some of his fighting abilities decreased.

Facts have proved that men in romance novels of one fighting against ten is all bullshit! Unless you're Bruce Lee, otherwise how can one person deal with so many people?

After a while, the group of men finally found a gap, while Lian Jun was unprepared, they severely hit the bat on his back, then another person also rushed over and hit his knee alignment, that sound is very strong almost as if it could break one's bones.

A bomb exploded in Du Lei Si's head, when looked at the scene before her again, Lian Jun had fallen to the ground.

"Hubby!"

Immediately blood rushed to her heart, without thinking she picked up the bat that have fallen on the ground and ran towards Lian Jun's side hitting the "long-haired" guy's on the back of his head, causing him to jerk. This "long-haired" guy did not expect once a woman goes berserk, it was more malicious than a man, if one isn't careful, you'll collapsed in the ground, which happened to him.

This blow also succeeded in shifting the rest of the men's attention.

"F*CK!"

Not knowing who scold, several people have rushed towards Du Lei Si and surrounded her, including the man in the grey sweater armed with the knife.

Clearly he was leader of the group, she saw the guy blinked at the men and said something to them before they all stop what they were doing. Then holding the knife he made his way towards Du Lei Si, the blade suffused a faint white light.

Du Lei Si was dazzled by the reflection of the knife's light, her mind was actually calm down, slowly she retreated a few steps towards Lian Jun, looking down she saw Lian Jun's injury. He fell on the ground, completely unconscious.

Her heart suddenly began to beat faster, unprecedented fear hung over her, she was not afraid of death, but she was afraid he would be met with misfortunes. If something really unfortunate happens to the President..... she

wouldn't be able to bear it!

At this time, the group of men have slowly enclosed her, the grey sweater with the knife approached her step by step, she already retreated without any further steps to retreat, as long as she retreated to Lian Jun's side that's enough for her.

The knife's light finally flash towards her eyes, their eyes were filled with contempt, slowly the blade was lifted towards her.

Du Lei Si closed her eyes.

Suddenly, her body felt tight, she have fell into a warm embrace. Du Lei Si quickly opened her eyes, meeting with Lian Jun's dark eyes. She didn't know when he has regain conscious and stood up, he tightly hugged, the corner of his mouth were stained with blood, his eyes were calm.

"Fool, as long as I am here, I will always be in front of you."

Behind the knife were raised up and down, her tears were long dripping down.

You are a fool! I don't want you to stand in front of me, I want to hold your hand for a lifetime!

"Bang——"

A loud gunshot was heard, breaking the quiet night, and then the sound of metal landing on the floor. Followed by messy footsteps, police sirens and screams of the robbers were heard, then the group of mens were surrounded.

During the moment of life and death, the police finally arrived in a timely manner.

Therefore, the police appearing before things are over in the films are misleading to the audience. In fact, in dealing with the problem of armed robbers, police are still more reliable.

What happened next were more formal, the bad guys were arrested, the good Samaritans were brought to the police station to be interviewed, a bald police officer with a thick accent asked a lot of questions, Lian Jun answered them all one by one. As for Du Lei Si..... of course, she didn't understand a single sentence!

But she was not idle, while taking the opportunity to identify the suspects, she mercilessly trampled and kicked the grey sweater guy.

Remember, we Chinese are not so easily to be bully!

From the police station to finish filing the report, it was already the second day of the morning.

“How are you? Do you want to go to the hospital to get a check up?” Du Lei Si worriedly clutched Lian Jun’s shoulder, turning him side to side to check on his injuries. His mouth suffered some bruises, however it made him appear more masculine, his hair was slightly disheveled, but this is also made him quite handsome, as for his shirts..... only a few buttons were missing, giving off a real sex appeal ah!

ㄋ (͡ ▽ ͡) ㄋ

(hey, are you checking for injuries, or trying to sexually perv?)

“You’re drooling.” Lian Jun timely reminded her.

“What..... where? You’re seeing things!” Du Lei Si hastily wiped the drool from the corner of her mouth, after she finished cleaning, her embarrassed face stole a glance at the President.

He’s laughing! He still had the energy to laugh at her!

“Don’t laugh anymore!” Du Lei Si shamelessly shouts, “how dare you laugh at me? Just then had it not been for the police arriving in a timely manner. You..... you would have.....” When she spoke to this point she couldn’t continue as her eyes redden and her nose turned sour.

Suddenly, a large hand cupped her face and softly whispered: “Du Du, don’t cry.”

Hu hu hu..... saying this she wanted to cry even more!

“Before it was me who’s wrong okay?”

Okay your head ah! Her eyes stared at the bruises on the corner of his mouth, just a little bit, just a little bit more and she might never see him again. Just the thought of that, her heart also couldn’t help but filled with anxiety.

“Sorry.....” Du Lei Si lowered her head, “It’s all my fault, I shouldn’t have not acted rashly, regardless of the consequences I ran after them I’m..... I’m sorry.”

“It’s not your fault.” He lifted her face and quietly stared at her red eyes behind the moonlight, “if wasn’t you, I would rushed up instead, because the diamond ring is very important to me, it brought you to my side, without it we couldn’t have met, without it I wouldn’t have met the person I wanted and needed to protect in this world.”

Saying those words until this point, his eyes suddenly become very firm, beaming light, penetrating into Du Lei Si’s heart and spread in the pit of it, warming every nerve of hers.

“I.....” she began to speak, but she didn’t know what to say, merely foolishly staring at him, it was a long time before she manage to say the next sentence, “Don’t treat me so well. I don’t know how to repay you.”

“Idiot.” Lian Jun smiled and rubbed her head.

Fool, if love needs to repayment, then it is not love.

“However.” Lian Jun suddenly moved closer to her ear and whispered, “If wifey really wants to repay the favors, I don’t mind if you use your body to repay me..... with you on top.”

T__T

President, you are too excessive!

Surprise or thriller (◉o◉) ?

||

Chapter 53: Surprise or thriller (◉o◉) ?

On the flight back from Italy, Du Lei Si recalled all the ups and downs of their honeymoon, she suddenly felt like she experienced a Hollywood blockbuster thriller, if their plane were to crash, then the box office will be doubled.....

-_-|||

“When we return, quit that job of yours.” Lian Jun suddenly said.

“Ah?” Du Lei Si suddenly remembered that she still had a job, “you don’t need to remind me, I was prepared to quit anyways.”

Feeling pleased, Lian Jun nodded, this thick skin girl finally have a bit of self-knowledge, which President’s wife will sell condoms? If spoken to other’s it’ll be a disgrace.

She didn’t expect Du Lei Si to lower her head and muttered: “Others work five days will get two days of rest, however I work for two days and rest for five days, I’m too embarrassed.....”

-_-|||

So it turns out it’s due to this reason.....

“Did you buy the gifts?” He asked.

Du Lei Si regained her senses and blinked in doubt: “What gifts?”

He knew she forgot, Lian Jun felt somewhat helpless: “The gifts for your parents and also my mother, grandma, that very hot-tempered friend of yours, certainly you couldn’t have forgotten, right?”

“Who said!” Du Lei Si coolly glared at him, don’t underestimate your wife, don’t mention your mother and my mother, she even included Aunty Wu, Housekeeper Yu and even Lao Fang she’ve prepared!

Lian Jun stared at her in a daze, suddenly he had an ominous feeling: “What

did you buy for my mother?”

“Not telling you!”

“.....I think it’s best if you used the cosmetics we brought from the mall yesterday as a gift for my mother.”

President, can’t you be more creative? Du Lei Si gave Lian Jun a disdainful look. “Oh, you can relax! Anyway, I will give your mother a surprise!”

Surprise? He only hopes it’s not a fright instead.....

-_-|||

Whether or not Lian Anna will be surprised, she does not know, however Lao Fang really suffered from a fright.

“Young..... Madame..... what is this?” Lao Fang asked, staring at the unidentified object in the black box, while his entire body trembled.

“Gloves,” Du Lei Si replied.

Lao Fang wiped the sweat on his forehead: “The style of these gloves is.....is very unique ah.....”

“That’s right!” Du Lei Si nodded. “It’s made out of mouse hair..... Oh! Lao Fang don’t faint! Lao Fang!!!”

Lian Jun sigh a sigh of relief: “When Lao Fang was five years old a mouse bit his toes. From then on as long as he sees anything related to ‘mouse’, he would be like this.”

Du Lei Si had a face of injustice: “But this is a [Coypu](#) ah!”

Lian Jun: “It’s the same.”

Du Lei Si was silent, Lao Fang so it turns out you’re a [Doraemon](#).

In consideration of comrade Lao Fang’s losing his combat effectiveness, the President had to personally drive instead and send his idiotic wife home. At the entrance to the house, another three unlucky eggs came out.

“Young Madame!” Seeing Du Lei Si, Aunt Wu was very affectionate.

“Elder Brother! Elder Sister!” Liang Liang also followed closely behind.

It's been a week since Du Lei Si last saw any acquaintances, suddenly seeing so many her mood greatly improved, she hurriedly took out the gifts she prepared: "Liang Liang is so well-behaved. This is the gift sister have brought for you ah!"

"What is this?" Liang Liang's big watery eyes stared at the round object for a long time, suddenly he was enlightened, "Ah! It's a ball!"

"I don't want it!"



When Du Lei Si wanted to stop what Liang Liang was going to do, it was too late, he have thrown the round object to the ground.

"Elder Sister, why doesn't this ball bounce?"

".....because this is not a ball, it's a crystal ball."

>___<

(Du du, why did you buy a crystal ball for a seven-year old child? Is your head made of crystal?)

"It's all right, here Grandma have a [Sun Wukong](#) mask!" Aunty Wu hurriedly tried to ease the situation.

Du Lei Si's mouth was fuming: "Aunty Wu, that's not Sun Wukong....."

"It's no?" Aunty Wu carefully observed the red tagieva mask within her hands, suddenly she was enlightened, "Ah, judging the glaze you're giving me, it must

be [Bao Zheng](#) turning into Sun Wukong, who told them to have such red faces!”

Du Lei Si’s mouth fumed without moving: “In fact.....this is actually.....”

“What is it?” Aunt Wu yelled, “Surely it’s Sun Wukong, right?”

Du Lei Si swallowed the words she wanted to say back down her throat and sighed: “It’s..... Bao Zheng.”

Just when Du Lei Si couldn’t be any more embarrassed, Housekeeper Yu suddenly said: “Young Master, Young Madame, it’s been hard on you.”

Housekeeper Yu! Du Lei Si’s eyes lit up, she stared at Old Yu’s thick dark hair, and regain her spirits—— finally there’s a gift that will be useful!

She excitedly ran up to him and stuffed a bag into Old Yu’s hands, “This is for you!”

“Young Madame, you are too kind!” Old Yu was overwhelmed by an unexpected favour, “This..... how can I accept this?”

“Don’t be polite, it’s nothing too valuable.” Du Lei Si forthrightly waved her hand, “I’m telling you, oh this is a really good hair conditioner, ensuring that your hair will become darker and shinier!”

Old Yu’s smile was solidified on his face.

“What’s wrong?” Du Lei Si appeared puzzled, it couldn’t be she gave the wrong gift again?

“No..... Nothing” Old Yu bitterly smiled.

At this time, Liang Liang suddenly shouted: “Uncle Yu’s hair is good, black and shiny, he can also take it down from his head!”

Suddenly a gust of wind blew, almost blowing off the wig on Housekeeper Yu’s head. Du Lei Si turned her head back to look at Lian Jun and said in frustration: “Then..... the skin care products that we brought yesterday is still here?”

Due to changing the unsophisticated and old-fashioned red pajamas into branded cosmetics, Lian Anna fortunately didn’t become the fifth unlucky egg like Old Yu, Aunt Wu, Liang Liang and Lao Fang.

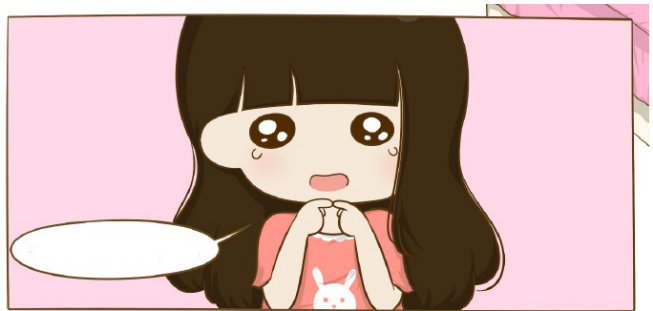
Once her mother-in-law was in a good mood, naturally the way she spoke also

soften considerably.

“A few days later it’ll be Ah Jun’s Grandpa death anniversary, be prepared, when the time comes we’ll go together.”

Oh! Is her mother-in-law speaking to her? It’s so gentle ah!

Du Lei Si immediately returned to their room in a joyful mood, and at once she reported the good news to the President.



“Your mother just praised me for choosing good cosmetics!”

Lian Jun had his head lowered, checking through mails so he casually “en” a reply.

“She appeared very happy! I think your mother doesn’t seem to hate me as much anymore.....” Du Lei Si continued excitedly.

“En.”

“Your mother asked me to be prepared, in a few days go to see your Grandpa, when the time comes, I’ll be sure to put on a good performance, make sure your mother fall completely in love with me! Say.. what should I wear ? Would wearing a skirts look too frivolous? However wearing trousers would be too conservative.”

“Du Du.” Repeatedly being interrupted, Lian Jun finally found it unbearable and reminded her, “I’m looking through mails.”



“Ah!” Du Lei Si was aware of her own excitement was affecting the President’s work, quickly she embarrassedly poke her tongue out and withdrew to one side.

Speaking of which, the President abruptly stop all his work to accompany her for a seven days break to Italy, now that they have returned his work must have piled up, right?

Du Lei Si was lying in bed, with both of her hands under her chin staring at the President’s silhouette in a daze.

The soft lighting hitting his face, outlining his perfect profile. Black fluorescence emitted by the computer screen was sparkling. They say serious working men are the most pleasing to the eye, indeed as expected it’s not false.

Merely staring at the President, she could do this for a lifetime.

“Du du, I can’t concentrate on work with you staring at me like this.” Lian Jun removed his eyes from the computer screen, and helplessly stared Du Lei Si.

Du Lei Si made a face of injustice: You told me not to speak so I’m merely using my eyes to stare you, how did I bother you?

She didn’t know how tempting she appeared, wearing pajamas while lying in bed with her partially collar-bone exposing, it was hard not to arouse his sexual desires, this simply made it hard for him to think straight.

“Come here,” Lian Jun turned off the computer, and turned to face her.

“What’s wrong?” Du Lei Si had a confused expression.

Lian Jun beckoned with his hands: “Come here.”

“Oh,” She used her hands and feet, like a kitten she crawled from the bed, widening her collar thus exposing more of her enticing chest.

Climbing closer, Lian Jun stretched out his hands and dragged her into his arms.

The poor defenseless kitten headlong into the wolf’s foraging range.

Du Lei Si finally panicked, “You…… have you finished going through the mails?”

“I’m tired, I’ll look through the rest tomorrow,” He buried his face into the long hair of her neck, sniffing her scent.

She had just taken a bath, so she smelt extra sweet, causing one wanting to take a bite.

His palm made its way into her pajamas collar, touching certain parts of her body that was partly hidden and partly visible.

Du Lei Si only felt a shock and blurt out: “You…… You haven’t taken a bath yet.”

“Oh,” He stopped the movements in his hand.

Du Lei Si quickly nodded like a chicken pecking its rice.

Lian Jun nodded in agreement, “Let’s go and wash up.” then he stood up and

carried her to the bathroom.

Suddenly, an ominous feeling hung over her heart, she shouted: “I already bath!”

“You can bath again,” He said, and placed her into the bathtub.

Other’s call it “digging your own grave”, Du Lei Si calls it “Self discharging the bath water.”

The warm water-soaked through her pajamas, touching every part of her body, Du Lei Si was anxious: “Don’t waste water!”

“En.” Lian Jun nodded, so he also climbed into the bathtub, “so that’s why we should bath together instead.”

President, you are a bit too savvy!

T____T

Du Lei Si was grieving her own misfortune, however when she looked up, she was confronted with the President’s chest, the wet material stuck closely to his skin, as a result undoubtably revealing his strong chest.

Through the mist water vapor, Du Lei Su consciously swallowed her saliva.

At this point, he has reached out his hands and began to take off her clothes.

“Don’t.....” Du Lei Si hastily tried to stop him.

“Wifey, you like taking a bath with clothes on?”

“.....” President, don’t utter such nonsense!

The poor clothing one by one drop to the bathroom floor, first it was hers, and then it was his, finally they honestly and nakedly faced each other.

Du Lei Si’s cheeks redden like a rose, it was exquisitely dainty and ravishingly beautiful.

But this hero who plucked the rose didn’t pity upon seeing the tenderness, he will only—— ravage, ravage, and ravage again!

Who told Du Du to become this tender rose?

That night, swaying in the midst of a raging storm, the rose was deflowered.

Oh my god, that was too dangerous!

| |

Chapter 54: Oh my god! That was too dangerous!

Although Du Lei Si was slow, but regarding her resignation, she still did it a resolute manner. The next day after returning from her honeymoon, she went straight to see Zhu Da Fu and handed in her letter of resignation.

Accepting Du Lei Si's letter of resignation, Zhu Da Fu was filled with heartache and headache.

"Xiao Du ah, do need time to think things through? I'll give you a bonus!"

Du Lei Si slightly withdraw: "Thank you Zhu Manager for your kind intentions, however I have made up my mind." I'm praying you don't give me coupons and condoms! I'm begging you!

Seeing Du Lei Si firm and resolute, Zhu Da Fu also felt it was useless to persuade her, he could only regrettable shake his head, while muttering: "Such a talented sales person its such a pity, what a pity..... Otherwise, why don't you claim another bonus instead?"

Once his voice fell, Du Lei Si's shadow before him have already fled and long gone.

Coming out from Zhu Da Fu's office, Du Lei Si felt it was necessary to inform her colleagues that she have gotten along with during her time here, although the period she's been hasn't been long, however they got along very well. Since she have received their warmth and hospitality she should at least say goodbye.

Arriving at the sales counter, upon seeing Du Lei Si, everyone surrounded her.

Jewellery counter's Da Zhao said: "Xiao Du, you've finally returned! It's been such a long time, if other's didn't know they would have thought you have run away and eloped!"

Elope? Da Zhao how can your guesses be so correct?!

Then cosmetics counter's Sister Mei said: "Xiao Du, you move in and out with wizardly elusiveness ah! Do you know what nickname everyone came up with while you were absent??"

Du Lei Si was thoroughly embarrassed: "What?"

"Everyone's [Hong Qigong](#), Du Qigong!"

"....." What kind of nickname is this?

"That's right Xiao Du, can you not leave again?"

Uh..... Du Lei Si said with embarrassment: "I have resigned....."

"What?" Jie Mo Shuang cried out, "Xiao Du, you want to quit? No way! You leave me to carry all the counter's alone ah? Xiao Du, your heart is so malicious ah!" Her voice was enough to sing a Beijing opera.

Du Lei Si was cruelly frightened by Jie Mo Shuang's posture: "I..... I didn't do it intentionally. As a matter of fact....." She thought of informing her of the things regarding the President. After all, they have interacted for than a month, hiding such things from her wasn't good.

Unexpectedly, Jie Mo Shuang was one step ahead of her: "Don't tell me you're pregnant?"

"Puff——" Du Lei Si almost choked on her own saliva, Sister Mo Shuang! Your imagination is too rich!

On the side, because of Jie Mo Shuang's "pregnant" word, the group of women have exploded in the pot.

"It can't be? Xiao Du, you're too careless!"

"Didn't Zhu Manager Zhu give you a lot of bonuses? Why didn't you use them?"

"Oh, what bonuses ah! There's all expired! Zhu Manager is a cheapass ah, he even suggested using condoms that expired six years as balloons decoration....."

"That's right ah! That's right! During the National day even the cosmetics he gave out were also expired! And during the Spring Festival....."

So like this, the topic went from Du Lei Si resigning to the discussion of her

belly, then from her body to the discussion of Zhu Da Fu's degree of stinginess. As for Du Lei Si, she have been completely forgotten in the corner.

Du Lei Si sigh a sigh of relief, at the same time she felt that a women's imagination was infinite, she secretly slipped out.

Walking towards the exit, her cell phone rang, it was an unknown number.

"Hello?" She pressed the answer button.

"Hello? Yes it is Alice?"

Alice? Du Lei Si was slightly startled.

"Do you remember me, I am Huo Yu Zhi ah!"

Huo Yu Zhi? Du Lei Si rapidly jolted her memory and finally recalled three beautiful faces, she was suddenly enlightened.

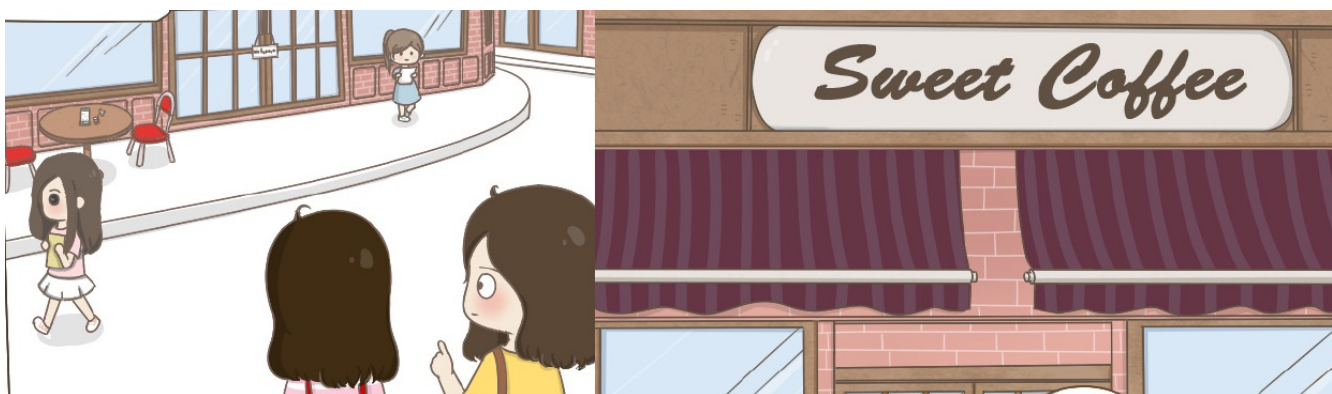
"Are you free today?" Huo Yu Zhi asked.

"Me?" Du Lei Si turned around to looked at the group women who was still busy gossiping, and she replied, "Yes I'm free."

"If you are free, come out and have a cup of tea with me at Xin Yi shopping centre B block, there's a restaurant called 'Hong Kong Tea'," After Huo Yu Zhi finished speaking, she didn't wait for Du Lei Si and hung up.

Du Lei Si stared at her cell phone in a daze.

Zhu Yao Fei, Zhu Yao Fei, there's someone else who acts more like a Queen than you!



Following the address Hu Yu Zhi gave her, Du Lei Si arrived at the Hong Kong Tea restaurant half an hour later. As she walked through the door, she heard a person shout towards her: "Over here!"

Du Lei Si followed the direction of the voice since she couldn't see the silhouette.

"Here!" The voice shouted again..

This time, Du Lei Si recognized the person. There's really a huge difference between a woman who wore heavy smokey make up and a woman who applies minimal make up. The last time Du Lei Si saw her, she thought she (Huo Yu Zhi) looked like a panda, this time she looked more like a polar bear. She doesn't even need to mention this to know Huo Yu Zhi looks much better like this!

Du Lei Si walked over and said hello before sitting down.

Huo Yu Zhi was also very clear and went straight to the point: "It must be very strange that I've suddenly invited you out."

Du Lei Si awkwardly nodded. "It's a bit strange."

"In fact, it's nothing really, I just wanted your help in regards to something."

"What do you need help with?"

"In a moment I'm meeting some friends that I've met online."

Meeting online friends? Miss mighty oh Huo would also meet friends from online? Du Lei Si suddenly wanted to laugh.

"What do you know?" Huo Yu Zhi gave her a glare, "This sister is not seeing an online friend, it's loneliness!"

Du Lei Si suddenly choked, trying to put a serious expression: "Er..... since you're seeing an online friend, what do you need me to help you with ah?"

"What else?" Huo Yu Zhi eyed Du Lei Si up and down, "you make other's feel a sense of security."

A..... a sense of security? Du Lei Si was embarrassed.

"Then what can I do for you?"

"It's like this, when my online friend comes, he'll also be bringing a friend along. If they end up being two frogs, then you can use an excuse saying your stomach aches and pull me away. If one frog, you have to find a way to drag this frog dragged away. If they ain't frogs, then you leave. Do you understand what

I'm implying?"

Du Lei Si listened until she felt like she was going to faint, why does it sound like such a tongue twister?

"Did you understand or not?"

"I seem to get the glitz of things....."

"Oh they're coming, they're here," Huo Yu Zhi said, "I'm counting on you! If I catch a handsome guy, then I'll owe you one."

Du Lei Si wanted to ask, if you encounter a frog and are you going to settle things with her afterwards?

She didn't have the chance to ask this when the two men have already arrived, Du Lei Si wanted to make sure how many frogs there were, when she lifted her head to look, she was completely shocked.

How can she be so unlucky ah!

T____T

When Xiao Yin saw Du Lei Si, he was equally as shocked, then his glazes became ingenious.

"Why is it you?" Huo Yu Zhi was also shocked as she asked, "You are 'Second Senior Brother'?"

Puff——

Du Lei Si choking on her saliva, if he is Second Senior Brother, then are you younger sister [Chang'e](#)?

Xiao Yin looked at Du Lei Si, pointed toward the side of him, "Young sister Chang'e, you're Second Senior Brother is here."

So she's (Huo Yu Zhi) really younger sister Chang'e ah. Presumably Second Senior Brother also didn't think younger sister Chang'e had so many heads.

A normal meeting of friends have encounter many misfortunes for no reason, a Second Senior Brother, and a sexy version of the moon goddess Chang'e, it was no longer a film of [Journey to the West](#)!

When Du Lei Si's brain was planning the plot of Journey to the West, Huo Yu

Zhi suddenly hit her.

What? Du Lie Si looked up and saw Huo Yu Zhi winking at her, mouthing something.

What? Green..... what ah! She finally remembered her ultimate mission, and quickly observed the number of frogs in front of her.

Her eyes landed on Xiao Yin, it also happened that he was looking at her, his glaze made her develop goose bumps. Fortunately, Du Lei Si have been trained by the President to have the body of King Kong, these small tricks couldn't surpass her good eyesight!

Du Lei Si focus her attention and began to assess whether Xiao Yin is considered a frog or not.

Speaking with a conscience, Xiao Yin really couldn't be considered a frog, if he is considered one than it's estimated all the swan will come running to eat this frog meat.

It's best if she also assess Second Senior Brother as well.

Du Lei Si's eyes also moved towards the legendary Second Senior Brother, oh heavens! So it turns out this is not 'Second Senior Brother from [《A Chinese Odyssey》](#), it's Second Senior Brother from [《Saiyuki》](#)!

Wearing a pair of gold-rimmed glasses, coupled with a plaid shirt, Du Lei Si didn't know why but she suddenly thought of a phrase—— A refined rascal.

Only younger sister Chang'e would like this refined rascal type, his pair of bead peering eyes staring at others, the two of them flirting, sending silent and endearing messages with their bewitching eyes, the only difference is they haven't rushed to tear off each other's clothing..

Speaking to this point, it means she can retire from political life after winning tremendous successes, right?



Thus Du Lei Si stood up and said, “I have something to attend so I’ll be off first.”

“Well, you be careful on the road then.” Huo Yu Zhi waved.

KAO! This lustful girl unexpectedly didn’t even turn around to take a glance at her, what’s the meaning of this?!

“Wait a minute,” Xiao Yin called out to her.

“It just so happens that I also have something as well.” He said, also standing up.

This was exactly what Second Senior Brother and younger sister Chang’e had in mind: “Walk slowly, we won’t be sending you off.” They spoke in unison, both having a mutual understanding of each other.

The two of them had no obstacle, whatever they wanted to do, they’ll get it done. Du Lei Si miserably carried her handbag, quickly walking ahead, while the person behind her leisurely followed, and he always maintain two or three meters distance.

Finally, Du Lei Si was angry, she stopped her footsteps and turned around.

“Stop following me, will you?”

“Who’s following you?” Xiao Yin said as he came closer to her with an innocent expression, “It just so happens I need to take the same path as well, can only you can walk on this road, and others can’t?”

“You!” Du Lei Si was so angry that she could not speak, however suddenly she was enlightened and turned towards the female toilet.

Hehe! Certainly he can’t walk this way as well!

Unexpectedly, when Du Lei Si came out of the toilet, Xiao Yin unexpectedly

was wandering in the front of the female toilet door with his thick skin, he didn't even blink his eyes. This time, Du Lei Si felt really hopeless.

"What the hell do you want?" She asked.

"Nothing," Xiao Yin shrugged.

"If it's nothing, then why are you following me?"

"How do you know I'm following you?" Xiao Yin suddenly leaned over and whispered into her ears, "I know, you've been secretly paying attention to me, right?"

"....." Student Xiao, isn't your sense of self slightly overbearing?

Regarding this guy who came from another planet, there's a language barrier, Du Lei Si had chosen to deal with the situation by remaining silent, she wanted to turn around and walk away when she suddenly heard a familiar voice.

"Du Lei Si?"

Who? Who was calling her name?

She looked left and right, when she finally saw the face of her ex boyfriend she hasn't seen in months—— Zheng Xu Xu.

Du Lei Si was a slightly embarrassed, because she obviously felt Xiao Yin's pent-up smile from behind.

"What a coincidence." She greeted Zheng Xu Xu with a smile.

Zheng Xu enthusiastically asked: "Lei Si, your complexion doesn't look very well, are you sick?"

Sick your head! If you dare to call me Lei Si again, I will make you sick instead! Even though she was cursing him in her heart, however she continued to plaster a smile while confronting him: "No, it's nothing, I didn't sleep well yesterday."

"So it's like this, that's right, this is your....." Zheng Xu Xu finally noticed Xiao Yin who was behind her.

"I don't know him," Du Lei Si quickly replied.

"Darling, I know I was wrong, don't be angry with me." Xiao Yin suppressed a smile as he step forward and stretch his hands out to pull Du Lei Si onto his arms.

Du Lei Si glared at him, she wanted to trample him, however she was interrupted by Zheng Xu Xu: “Lei Si, turns out you already have a boyfriend ah? What a pity, it seems that I won’t have a second chance then.....” He regrettably shook his head.

What? Du Lei Si was angry, although she doesn’t have any sentiment towards Zheng Xu Xu any more, however when they were dating she did pour a lot effort into the relationship, she didn’t expect to be given the hot and cold treatment, then mercilessly dumped after three months. Now, this son of a bitch actually put on an attitude as if she’s wronged him? She wanted to pull his hair out ah!

Du Lei Si was so angry, she simply take advantage of being in Xiao Yin’s embrace and used a very disgusted tone to reply him: “Mr. Zheng must be joking, someone like you with such great criteria, which beauty wouldn’t want to pursuit you ah! Oh that’s right, do you have an appropriate candidate now? If you, its best if you quickly hold a wedding banquet, how does this girl look like ah? How old is she ah? Her name must sound really nice ey?”

Zheng Xu Xu’s face turned pale as he said: “I..... I have an emergency, I’ll..... leave first.”

“Don’t go Mr. Zheng! You haven’t told me the date of your wedding yet!”

As she asked, Zheng Xu Xu have quickly disappeared in her line of sight.

“Hump!” To take this revenge it felt really good! Du Lei Si suddenly found out she had the potential to be really black belly. Just as she felt proud of herself she suddenly found the atmosphere felt strange, when she turned around she found Xiao Yin was holding his stomach while laughing uncontrollably, his shoulders were shaking like a mother hen hatching eggs.

“Du..... Du Lei Si..... Hahahaha! That’s too funny!”

“Laugh! What are you laughing about?” Being laughed at made her hate Zheng Xu Xu!

“You..... Are you sure this is your real name? Why aren’t you called Ansell [1]? Hahaha”

[1] Ansell another condom brand.

Du Lei Si grit her teeth in anger: “Laugh, laugh all you want! Laugh until you die!” After she finished cursing, she turned around to leave.

“Du Du, don’t leave!” Xiao Yin hurriedly caught up from behind, he stretched out his hands and placed it over her shoulders.

You’re a condom, your entire family are condoms!

Du Lei Si suddenly wanted to cry, the kind that filled the face with streaks of tears.

At this time, her cell phone suddenly rang, she took it out and saw the President’s name on the screen.

Du Lei Si remembered that day when they bumped into Xiao Yin on the plane, recalling the President’s iceberg expression she suddenly tense up because if he knew she was currently with Xiao Yin, would he.....

She hurriedly twisted Xiao Yin’s arm, he yelped in pain and let go of her: “I’m only joking, you don’t need to be so ruthless!”

“You dare to utter a sound, I will kill you!” Du Lei Si viciously threaten Xiao Yin with this sentence before answering the President’s call.

“Why did you answer my call so late?” Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si guiltily replied: “.....There were too many people in the mall, I couldn’t hear it.”

“Have you handed in the resignation letter yet?”

“En, I have..... handed it in.”

“Where are you now?”

“I’m..... in the mall!”

“By yourself?”

“Yes, on my own.”

The phone was silent for a moment: “Would you like me to pick you up?”

Du Lei Si was already sweating all over: “That’s alright, you do what you need to do..... hahaha.....”

“Du Du, your voice sounds very guilty.”

Du Lei Si’s heart beat rapidly.

“Hubby, I received your phone call so I’m too happy! Hubby, I miss you so much. Hubby~~~”

Upon hearing the way Du Lei Si called him hubby, Lian Jun slightly choked: “If you have nothing else, you should return home earlier.” Don’t run around scaring others.

Du Lei Si sweetly replied: “Okay~~~”

With that she hung up the call.

Hearing the beeping sound coming from the phone, Du Lei Si let out a sigh of relief: Oh my god! That was too dangerous!

From here onwards, whatever you say I will believe you.

Thank you for all your kind birthday wishes, I had a wonderful time. Pictures of last night's dinner is attached below.

| |

Chapter 56: From here onwards, whatever you say I will believe you.

When Lian Jun drove the car to the "Duck Village", Du Lei Si was squatting on the side of the road staring at the ducks, the leader of the group of ducks had white hair near the tufts of its eyes, she appeared very embarrassed.

"Brother duck, say.... how should I explain to the President when he arrives?"

Brother duck stared at her confused and lost before "Ga——" a sound in replied.

Then, a black Land Rover stopped in front of them, Lian Jun had a calm and steady expression when he got out of the car, his eyes faintly sweep at Xiao Yin who was standing behind Du Lei Si, then he quietly set his glaze on her body.

Du Lei Si deeply felt that this was the calm before the storm.

"Have you discuss how you're going to explain this to me?" Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si piteously stared at the ducks on the ground, then she lifted her head up to look at the President before saying: "I can apply for an extension for this discussion?"

"Can."

"If the discussion doesn't work out, can I not explain it?"

"I don't mind if you want to bring them back to discuss further."

>____<

President, you are too magnanimous!

Before Du Lei Si got into the car, she very reluctantly and plaintively stared at

the ducks: Fellow brother ducks, farewell!

Unexpectedly the ducks seems to have understood Du Lei Si's glazes and chased towards the car, quacking one after another, in the silence of the night, actually render a bit tragic hue.

During ancient times, there was [Jing Ke](#) who attempted to assassinate [Qin Shi Huang](#), in present modern days there's Du Lei Si who was arrested and raped, although the nature is slightly different, however the result is the same—— in the dreary wind the ducks strongly quacked, once Du Lei Si departed, she no longer returned.

When the group of ducks gradually fade away, and they have finally left the village, the silent atmosphere in the car was extremely awkward.

Sitting in the driver's passenger seat, Du Lei Si had her head lowered, in a repent state.

In a moment, how is she going to explain this to the President? How is she going to explain it? How..... Her mind repeatedly tried to find a solution to this problem. Unfortunately, she couldn't come up with a conclusion.

She secretly looked up, carefully she stole a glance at the President, he was looking straight ahead, she couldn't get a clear visual of his current mood. Having lived for such a long time with Lian Jun, Du Lei Si understood how terrifying this expression actually was, currently he haven't striked an attack because he is depositing interest, once the compound interest is gathered, like a snowball it'll drop down on her head, the hope of survival is almost certain to be negative.....

Thinking to this point, Du Lei Si just wanted to utter a long and loud cry—— the young beautiful lady will always be star – crossed, the young beautiful lady will always be star – crossed!!![\[1\]](#)

[\[1\]](#) 红颜薄命: the beautiful woman suffered a harsh life; often beauties have an unfortunate life.

Unfortunately, Xiao Yin was heartless and ungrateful, wanting to increase the speed and add a stone on top of the President's "snowball": "Du Du, are you

feeling unwell?”

Du Lei Si lowered her head even more, if he speaks any more, she'll be in an even more dire situation.

“Du Du, in the afternoon you didn't eat anything, are you hungry?”

Du Lei Si obviously felt the uh..... murderous aura on the side.

“I'm not hungry,” She answered in a hurry.

“Is it? In the tea restaurant this afternoon you didn't eat anything, I thought you would be hungry,” Xiao Yin mumbled to himself.

Why do you have to mention the restaurant thing ah! Du Lei Si was on the verge of tears: “I'm really not hungry.....” She was so scared she felt that she was going to explode.

“You shopped for an entire afternoon, aren't you hungry?” Lian Jun who was driving suddenly spoke.

President, why must you hurt me so?

Du Lei Si thought of how she told the President she was shopping in the afternoon during their phone conversation, she deceived him so categorically, now she's suffering the consequences. It hasn't even been half a day and her lie was thoroughly exposed and seen through. Sure enough, the words her grandma spoke to her while she was young were right: Young children should not lie, or else they'll be eaten by the wolf.

Grandma, your twenty year-old granddaughter have finally met a man-eating wolf.

T___T

When they arrived back at the city, it was already pass ten o'clock.

The big bad wolf, ah no, not right! The President stopped on the roadside and very bluntly told Xiao Yin the guest to leave: “You can get off now.”

When Xiao Yin got out of the car, he deliberately leered toward Du Lei Si: “Du Du, we'll catch up next time!”

This time, Du Lei Si finally understood what the phrase “no good deed goes

unpunished” meant, because of that young hooligan she have suffered for most of the day, unexpectedly this bastard deliberately painted an affair with her in front of the President, if she knew earlier on she wouldn’t have pitied him, she should have let his dad scold him to death! Hu hu hu ~

Once Xiao Yin left, the car’s air conditioning suddenly changed several degrees colder, Du Lei Si could not help but shiver.

“Now can you explain?” Lian Jun asked.

This is the second time the President asked her this question, Du Lei Si suddenly felt an alas feeling.

“That one..... I haven’t thought it through.....”

“That’s okay.” Lian Jun smiled grimly, “what we have is time.” then he started the car again.

There’s plenty of time? Du Lei Si suddenly felt like she fell into an ice hole at the centre of the earth, it seems that this time President is determined to set the account clear, but with all the accumulated interest coming all at once! For the sake of this moment, the earlier her death is, the earlier she’ll rebirth.

Du Lei Si lowered her head, in her heart, she was brewing over the entire event and reorganizing over her wording, she decided she must let the President know of her innocence, how wronged and helpless she was.

After collecting her thoughts, she raised her head and was ready to confess.

At this time, the car suddenly turned a corner, from the main road into a remote path.

“It seems to be in the wrong direction.....” Du Lei Si’s voice haven’t finished when the car ignition was turned off.

“I know.” Lian Jun lightly said.

Du Lei Si suddenly had an ominous feeling: “We..... we should go back.....”

“No need.”

“But..... that..... here..... I.....” Du Lei Si’s tongue was suddenly tangled, why does she feel that the President was deliberately bringing her to a secluded place

to conveniently implement atrocities? It was truly terrifying.....

A dark cloud suddenly flew across the pitch-dark night sky, covering the meager moonlight, the dim light reflected on the black Land Rover's body, rendering a strange atmosphere.

Inside the car, the atmosphere reached its climax.

"Speak." Lian Jun have placed his hands on the steering wheel, at the right moment a beam of light shone on his clean and slender fingers, all the words Du Lei Si just wanted to say have turned into clouds, with a gust of the wind, it has been to blown away without a trace.

"I..... I..... I....." She said I tens times in a row.

Lian Jun's cold eyes swept towards her: "Don't you tell me you're a cassette tape."

"....."

Under such pressure, Du Lei Si finally collapsed, she pulled a long face and shouted, "I was wrong!"

Lian Jun raised his eyebrows: "Is it? Tell me, where are you wrong?"

Du Lei Si gulped down the saliva that was stuck at her throat and began to confess: "I should have not accompanied Huo Yu Zhi to meet her online friend..... Balabalabala" From accompanying Huo Yu Zhi to meet her online friends, to bumping into Xiao Yin, to the conflicts with Xiao Li Shi, in one breath Du Lei Si finished recalling everything that happened today, then she secretly glanced at the President.

He had a calm expression, however he didn't speak.

She's done, she is almost certain he is angry! In Du Lei Si's mind she secretly grieved, she decided to act in accordance with the instructions of the great God Baidu, admitting her sins and sentencing herself to death again.

"I know I was wrong, if you want to scold, then scold, if you want to hit, then hit!" After she finished speaking, she felt her words didn't give her a lifeline so she weakly added, "That..... can you not fit the face, please?" She relied on her face to make a living!

> _____ <

Lian Jun raised his hands from the steering wheel, Du Lei Si closed her eyes in despair.

Don't hit the face, don't hit the face, don't hit the face.....

Then suddenly, a pair of soft hands caressed her cheek.

In the darkness, came a little sigh: "Du Du, when will you let me stop worrying about you?"

Regarding such a sentence, Du Lei Si's guilty conscience suddenly like a flash floods spewed out, her nose felt sour, unexpectedly she had the impulse of wanting to cry.

"I'm sorry" She said as she used her teeth to bite her lower lips, biting until her lips turned pale.

Seeing all of this, yet Lian Jun refused to let things slid so easily.

This girl acts too recklessly, whatever she decides on, she will see it through until the end. If she loves something then she loves it regardless, if she doesn't like something then no matter what it can't change her mind, he really doesn't know what to do with her. However, it's because her precise character and personality that trigger his interest and made him gradually taken a liking towards her, then finally unexpectedly had a deep desire to protect her, keep her besides him, never intending to leave her side for the rest of his life.

"Don't be sad, I don't blame you," He comforted her.

"You scold me please, I should have not deceive you! It is my fault."

Her voice was suddenly buried by his lips, his tongue gently licked her bitten white lips, like tending a wounded child.

Her whispered an "En." sound before parting her teeth.

They shared a soft, soothing and soundless kiss.

Kissing her, just because he loves her, wants to protect her, and not merely wanting to possess her.

This one kiss drifted away the group of dark clouds within the sky, the gentle

moonlight shone above, sprinkle on the surface of their faces, shielding the haze light.

He leaned into her ear and whispered: “From here onwards, whatever you say I will believe you.”

||

so for my birthday, hubby took to a restaurant in Melbourne, Vue de monde, Rialto Tower. The picture speaks for itself!



The real President is sure to take revenge!

||

Chapter 57: The real President is sure to take revenge!

On a Saturday morning, the wind was gentle and the sun was radiant.

When Du Lei Si came out of the room, she walked very strangely.

Aunty Wu Sao came over and greeted Du Lei Si enthusiastically: “Young Madame, good morning!”

“Morning.....” Du Lei Si replied in a unenergetic voice.

“Young Madame, where are you feeling uncomfortable? Why do you look so haggard?”

Seeing Aunty Wu discovering the odds, Du Lei Si suddenly wanted to cry.

Haggard? It would be strange if she didn’t appear haggard! Last night, after the President drove her home, his attitude was surprisingly gentle. She thought that President have finally changed personality and was more open-minded, however it seems that Prince Charming was the incarnation of the big bad wolf!

The results.....

Proven by facts, a big bad wolf will always be a big bad wolf, no matter how gentle he is, he’ll still eat meat.

Right now Du Lei Si wanted to recite a poem: “My small pavilion which last night in vernal east wind did stand, reminds cruelly of the lost things within the moonlit.”

The phrase above is taken from the poem ‘The Beautiful Lady Yu’ 《幾多愁》, Du Du changed “land” 故国 to “chuang事” which translated to things.

T__T

Supporting her waist, she made her way downstairs, Lian Jun was sitting on the dinning table and eating breakfast with Lian Anna. Seeing her come down,

Lian Jun lightly sweep towards her direction before his mouth evoked a smile that didn't quite appear like a smile.

Du Lei Si suddenly felt her hairs standing up, the red marks on her neck irritably burning.

"Mom, morning." She faintly greeted, before spontaneously sitting next to Lian Anna. Right now, her mother-in-law who usually uses her tongue instead her fists compared to her husband who uses her fists instead of her tongue is much more..... better!

Lian Anna didn't see anything a miss, she casually drank her coffee before asking Lian Jun: "Is the preparation ready?"

Lian Jun did not answer, and stared at Du Lei Si instead: "You ask her."

At that moment Du Lei Si was sipping on milk, she wasn't careful and almost choked: "Me..... Me?" She looked at Lian Jun, and looked at Lian Anna. Oh heavens, can someone tell her what happened?

Lian Anna frowned: "You wouldn't have forgotten we're going to worship Grandpa today, right?"

Oh, if she (Lian Anna) didn't mention it, she (Du Lei Si) really would have forgotten!

Du Lei Si laughed with extreme guilt: "How..... how could I forget? Ha ha..... Ha ha ha....."

Lian Anna's head had black lines.

After breakfast, some preparations were made then they set off to the cemetery. Housekeeper Yu also followed along, he has served the Lian family for more than 40 years, considered as a veteran figure. He had deep affections for his master the late Mr. Lian, so every time his late Master's death anniversary came around, he would also attend to worship.

When Du Lei Si got into the car, in order to avoid the President and recalling the offensive images of last night's activities, she was one step ahead and sat at the back, after a while, Old Yu sat besides her. Sitting in driver passenger side was naturally her mother-in-law!

Take it is her creating more chances for the pair of mother and son to have exchanges, the President should not blame her, right? Du Lei Si used this to comfort herself one hundred times in her heart.

Very quickly the car moved, driving towards the destination of Grandpa Lian's cemetery, the home town of the Lian's.

Grandpa Lian's home town naturally is also the President's home town, unavoidably Du Lei Si was somewhat curious, being the daughter-in-law the Lian family, she still haven't been to the President's home town before.

"Old Yu, how long will it take us to get there?"

Old Yu thought for a moment before replying: "Probably more than four hours."

"So far?"

"Yes, Old Master grew up in a foreign country, later the policy of reform and opening was established, he returned with his little family, and founded the Lian Enterprise. Old Master said he has stayed a time in foreign country for a long time, yet he hasn't even made a trip to return to his home town. So before he died, he specifically asked us to arrange his grave there, saying it's regarded as a kind of compensation."

She didn't expect the late Mr. Lian's to place such value on the "home" concept, it completely subvert Du Lei Si's original solemn imagination she had of the late Mr. Lian, she even had a glimmer of respect for the late Mr. Lian she didn't have the chance to meet.

"Old Yu, do you know anything else about your old Master, I want to listen to them." Taking advantage of this opportunity, she decided to find out all that Old Yu had knowledge of the Lian family. After all, she is now a member of the family!

Old Yu nodded his head and recalling through his memories: "In fact, Old Master is a very good person, I remember when I just started working for Old Master, I was only in my early twenties and also a mere driver. At that time Old Master was already a big boss of a company, however he still treated us workers with kindness. I remember the first time I drove for him, I was so nervous that I

accidentally step on his foot, the shoes he wore were very expensive. At that time I was ignorant. Unexpectedly, Old Master didn't even crease his eyebrows, in turn he comforted me instead, telling me not to worry. Such a great master, how did he....." Speaking to this point, Old Yu's eyes were moist.

Sure enough, older people love to reminisce, Du Lei Si didn't expect to inadvertently ask regarding this matter, unexpectedly causing the sixty-year-old to shed tears. This made her feel a bit guilty, pulling a tissue from her pocket, she gave it to Old Yu: "Don't be sad, if Grandpa knew you were so heart-broken because of him. He'll be so sad and uncomfortable."

Old Yu wiped the corners of his eyes: "Young Madame, you are really kind-hearted, if Old Master was still alive, he would have certainly adored you."

The late Mr. Lian would have loved her?

Du Lei Si took a glance at the President and then stared at Lian Anna, and then she naturally thought of her fiery temper father-in-law that she encountered yesterday, her heart couldn't help feeling uneasy.

Old Yu also mentioned this lightly, however getting the President's family to accept her as one of their own, was it really that easy? First of all there's his cynical mother, it wasn't easy for her mother-in-law to finally accept her. Then she inexplicably offended her father-in-law..... What if when she goes to worship his Grandpa and displeases his spirit in heaven, what will she do when a lightning strikes her dead ah?

(Lian Grandpa from Heaven: I have died long ago, but that doesn't make me [Lei Zhenzi](#) -_-|||)

Because Du Lei Si was pondering over the cruel situation of whether the President's family would accept her or not, her mood was extremely low, finally when the car almost arrived at the destination, she suffered from motion sickness.

Du Lei Si suffer unspeakably dizziness from motion sickness, her head felt like there was a thousands of bees buzzing, her entire stomach felt like a high-speed washing machine drumming internally, on the verge of collapsing.

However, she refrain from vomiting in the car. (Please stop joking around, the

President is driving a Land Rover, even if she vomits inside the car, how much would it cost to clean the car ah?)

In the final analysis, Du Lei Si was a very frugal daughter-in-law.

This extremely frugal daughter-in-law endure and endure, enduring it until the end. When the car door opened, Du Lei Si was like a spring bouncing out of the car, she leaned against the pole and began to vomit like crazy.

When she finished vomiting her breakfast, she vomit her lunch, when she finished vomiting her lunch, she vomited her dinner. Finally, there was only yellow water left, she leaned on the wire rod dry retching. Those who knew, knew she was suffering from motion sickness, those who didn't know would think she was suffering from electrocution!

“Young Madame, are you all right?” Old Yu who was standing on the side was worried to death.

“No..... *vomiting*” She wanted to say she's fine, when she began to vomit again, this time she even felt like her stomach was flipping out.

At this time, Lian Jun has stopped the car and came over, unexpectedly he had a pair of pale cloud and gentle breeze expression on. He waited for Du Lei Si to finish vomiting, before slowly asking: “Still alive?”

Du Lei Si wiped the tears from her eyes, and angrily said: “I'm half..... dead.....”

Lian Jun nodded: “Very good, you're still alive.”

“TAT” President, how can you be so calm?

Lian Jun said: “If you're feeling unwell, go rest in the car for a while.”

Hearing the word “car”, Du Lei Si shook her head as if she has taken yao tou wan^[1] pill and her eyes tearfully welled up — ‘I'm begging you, please don't let me close to another terrifying traffic tool!’

^[1] Yao Tou Wan is basically ecstasy or speed in the less purist form.

“Then let's head up the hill, do you want to continue holding onto that electricity pole?”

Du Lei Si looked at the President, then at the electricity pole, and then finally she pulled a long face as she said: “I..... can..... no..... longer..... move.....”

Lian Jun seems to heaved a sigh of relief, then he came over and knelt down in front of her.

“Get on.”

Du Lei Si hesitated, she was thinking whether she should get on or not.

“Or do you want to Housekeeper Yu the old man to carry you on his back up the mountain?”

Du Lei Si was startled and quickly rushed on the President’s back.

The President’s back was the same as last time, broad and warm making one feel a sense of security. However, Du Lei Si didn’t have the time to think about these, she was actually really bored! She has vomit to such state, unexpectedly the President didn’t even her a little pity at all, instead he apparently appeared angry! What was he angry about? Is it because she deliberately let Lian Anna sit in the driver passenger seat and not act according to his plans?

Sure enough, the real President is sure to take revenge!

The mountain road was smooth and flat, not one bit bumpy, while leaning against Lian Jun’s back, Du Lei Si’s mood was jolting like a tractor, however his hands were placed right on her butt, making her feel uneasy.

“Don’t move.” Lian Jun said impatiently.

Du Lei Si quickly stopped her movements, she thought ‘forget it, let the President touch if he wants to touch, if better than being thrown down the mountain. The most important thing right now is to protect her little life, thus she must make sacrifices sexually!’

The late Mr. Lian’s grave was on top of the mountains, his cemetery consisted of only a simple grave stone. It wasn’t big, but it was very quiet. Because Grandpa Lian and his wife had a deep relationship, after his death, Grandma Lian especially built a mansion near the cemetery to stay with the old man.

Du Lei Si didn’t know anything of this, so when the President carried her into the courtyard of the mansion, seeing an old Italian woman sitting on the chair,

her entire body froze.

“This is.....?” Du Lei Si asked timidly.

“My Maternal Grandmother.”

Maternal Grandma? Du Lei Si’s mind flashed through the image of the old Lian Madame who reside in the hospital and took the place as gossiping radio station. Then she issued a sigh: The difference between the two old granny are really not much different!

Lian Jun’s Maternal Grandma should already been in her eighties, her hair have all turned white, while her figure was plump, wearing a navy blue dress and a pair of presbyopic glasses, she held a walking stick in her hands while feeding the car in the courtyard.

“Grandma.” Lian Jun called out to her in Mandarin.

“Ah you’ve come.” The old lady voice sounds soft, not only did not have a little bit of foreign accents, even some local dialect could be heard. Obviously, in addition to her ancestry, she is a genuine Chinese person.

“Grandma.....” Du Lei Si also followed Lian Jun and timidly addressed her.

The old lady was startled and shock, then she seems to understand something and slightly nodded towards Du Lei Si, her smile was like the clear blue sky of Tuscany. Even though she didn’t speak, however she made others feel very comfortable and at ease.

It seems that the President’s family is not all that difficult to get along with, Du Lei Si thought.

I want to strangle myself to death!

||

Chapter 58: I want to strangle myself to death!

Just as Du Lei Si was immersed in Lian Jun grandma's kind smile, the old lady suddenly said to Lian Jun: "Your father came very early on."

Once this sentence was spoken, each and one of everyone's face had some sort of strange expression, especially Lian Anna, her complexion appeared gloomy, her quiet eyes that was always hard to read suddenly had hints of unspeakable sadness.

Of course, this time Du Lei Si had the most exaggerated expression of them amongst them all, her expression changed as fast as lightning, it was filled with terror.

Isn't the President's dad the same person as Xiao Yin's dad? And isn't Xiao Yin's dad the stern uncle that she offended the other day? He also came as well? Why didn't anyone tell her this? Du Lei Si suddenly panicked, she gave the President a cursory glance, however he had his head lowered and deep immersed in his own thoughts, the expression on his face was hard for others to read.

At this time, Xiao Li Shi's voice sounded from the house: "Ah Jun?" His tone seemed somewhat surprised.

Du Lei Si was also surprised, she quickly moved two steps behind the President.

In fact, she really didn't need to hide because Xiao Li Shi never paid her any attention, the moment he step out from the mansion, his eyes were full of joy seeing Lian Jun, completely a different person from the stern uncle she encountered.

"You came." Lian Jun said in a dull tone.

"Yes!" Xiao Li Shi said with much excitement. "Long time no see. How have you've been?"

Lian Jun nodded in reply: "Quite good."

Just from listening to his reply, he didn't have the joy a son should have after not seeing their father for a long time, his voice even contain a hint of coldness.

Xiao Li Shi seemed slightly embarrassed, he stared at Lian Anna who was on the side and explained with some shame: "A few days ago I was abroad on a business trip so I didn't know you've returned..... living in a foreign country alone, are you accustom to it??" Seeing Lian Anna not speaking, he added, "if you're not accustomed to, why don't return? It's better having someone to take care of you."

Unexpectedly, he'll also care whether she had anyone taking care of her? Lian Anna gave a wry smile: "You don't have to worry, I'm carefree living on my own, my days are more comfortable."

Originally Xiao Li Shi only wanted to start a conversation, he didn't expect Lian Anna refute him so quickly, her words also seems to contain some allude. For the moment, he actually didn't know what to say next.

In front of his ex-wife and son, Xiao Li Shi always felt indebted towards them. Because this kind of feeling existed, it made him a businessman who have fought the grueling business world for decades to feel overwhelmed facing them.

Du Lei Si stood on the side in a daze, is this the same father-in-law she met yesterday?? How could his aura changed so quickly? When she was still clueless and had many doubts, she suddenly felt a hairy thing on to of her feet, she looked down and saw a bundle of black and white fur sitting near her feet which made her squirm!

"Help ah!"

Du Lei Si was so frightened that her soul escaped from her body, she seized Lian Jun's arms and climbed onto to him like a octopuses.

"What are you doing, it's only a kitten, it is necessary to be this scared?"

A kitten?

Du Lei Si lowered her head and intently stared at the black and white fur ball object turned out to be the kitten Lian Jun's Grandma was feeding previously,

because she was immense in deep thought she didn't realise the kitten have made its way to her feet.

Du Lei Si felt extremely embarrassed, she hurriedly got off Lian Jun and squatted to pick up the kitten that she have frighten half to death with her loud screams, gently she consoled it: "Good kitty, don't be afraid, don't be afraid....."

The originally shivering kitten began to shake even more severely.

Du Lei Si's heart was surprised, it's over! This kitten wouldn't be frightened silly by her, right?

"Don't worry too much, Kaka is just afraid of strangers." Lian Jun's grandmother came over.

"Oh it's called Kaka?" Du Lei Si looked at the kitten that she have frightened silly, then worryingly asked Grandma Lian, "Why doesn't it respond the slightest ah? Could it be there's something wrong with it?"

One papa Lian was tiring enough, if she unintentionally frighten silly Grandma Lian's kitten, then today she might really need to go to the underworld to accompany Grandpa Lian.....

"It's okay, just leave it so, give it a moment." Grandma Lian said, pulling out some [catnip](#) from her pocket, placing it in front of Kaka's nose to let it sniff the treat. Sure enough, after the kitten smelt catnip aroma, it meow twice then tumbled and turned within Du Lei Si's arms.

Woah! This kitten is really ungrateful, merely a few pieces of catnip cause it to be so happy like that!

Just as Du Lei Si was sighing, she suddenly heard Lian Jun whispered into her ears: "I think you and the cat are very much alike."

"Ah?" Du Lei Si didn't understand the meaning of the President's words.

"You both have no brains."

Du Lei Si: -_-|||

"You!" Du Lei Si placed Kaka down, and very resentfully glared at the President. Just because she didn't sit in the location he wanted her to, so his intentionally provoking her?? Which a husband fuses over his wife so much? Too

excessive! Simply too excessive!

Du Lei Si glared at Lian Jun, she was ready to condemn him for his bad behavior, however she didn't even have a chance to speak when caught Xiao Li Shi's calm and steadily staring at her, her hands that were ready to stretch out towards Lian Jun retracted. Her heart made a crashing sound.

"I what?" Lian Jun raised his eyebrows staring at her.

Du Lei Si timidly stared at Xiao Li Shi and hurriedly hid behind Lian Jun.

This small actions of hers attracted Lian Jun's attention, he followed her glaze and had a general idea. He deliberately moved to the side exposing Du Lei Si to Xiao Li Shi.

"She's my wife," He said bluntly.

President, can you not be so straightforward? Du Lei Si could not help but secretly complain. She secretly glanced at Xiao Li Shi, merely staring at him made her suddenly freeze, her complexion suddenly changed from green to white, the color was abundantly lush.

The atmosphere temporarily became very strange, Du Lei Si felt that her father-in-law has been transformed into a simmering volcano, a slight touched will cause an eruption.

However, Du Lei Si was wrong.

She had underestimated Xiao Li Shi, in front of his own most valued son, he never outbreak and loose himself.

"We should have dinner before speaking further." Xiao Li Shi said with a calm demeanor.

Hu..... so it turns out that the President and his dad is from the same planet, when their angry, they don't scold others, they'll ignore the person instead! Our poor Du du was spendlorly ignored by her father-in-law.

This meal, Du Lei Si ate feeling extremely depressed.

In addition to the strange atmosphere, the most important thing was that she felt guilty! Although she had clearly explain everything that happened yesterday to Lian Jun, she is not afraid of any misunderstanding happening between them.

However, Xiao Li Shi is after all the President's dad, because of Xiao Yin she had contradicted him, and has apparently offended him. According to the President's family odious personality, Xiao Li Shi will definitely settle accounts with her.

This is called: Karmic retribution will happen when the time comes, once karmic retribution comes there's no escaping death!

As expected, after dinner was over, and they finished worshipping Grandpa Lian and returned to the mansion, Xiao Li Shi found an excuse and pulled Lian Jun aside.

Seeing the two alone, Du Lei Si's nervousness suddenly reached a high tension, she had the impulse of wanting to eavesdrop on their conversation, however Lian Anna called for her.

"Come and help me move my luggage upstairs."

Her mother-in-law openingly asked her, naturally Du Lei Si couldn't refuse, she had no other choice but to absent-mindedly take the luggage up the stairs. Because she really wanted to listen to what Xiao Li Shi was saying to the President, so she didn't pay attention when making her way staircase, thus she missed a step and almost fell.

"Be careful!" Lian Anna hurriedly tried to help her.

Du Lei Si awkwardly touched the back of her head, foolishly giggled, "I didn't look carefully....."

This silly girl is really like a blank sheet of paper, all her emotion could be seen so clearly by others. Lian Anna helplessly thought this daughter-in-law of hers is kinda cute.

"You can rest assured, they are both the type who cannot be affected by others."

Du Lei Si was stunned, it was the first time her mother-in-law took the initiative to comfort her, which made her suddenly feel that her stern mother-in-law isn't that dreadful as she imagined. She summoned her courage to ask: "Father-in-law..... what kind of person is he?"

Lian Anna's expression solidified on her face, then she fell into a deep

meditation.

Du Lei Si secretly cried out ‘not good!’, in front of a woman how can she casually mention their ex-husband? Especially when this woman is filled with a strong sense of self-esteem. She immediately regretted her actions, ready to change the subject when Lian Anna suddenly opened her mouth.

“He.....” she bitterly curved the corners of her lips, “he is an ambitious man, sometimes I feel like Ah Jun is just like him.”

“Oh, a tiger father will not beget a dog son![1]” Du Lei Si’s heart completely agreed with this, she fiercely nod, the pair of father and son both had the face of a capitalist, once you offend them, you’ll absolutely have no good fruits to eat.

[1] 虎父无犬子 hǔ fù wú quǎn zǐ: Like father, like son; there will be no laggard among the children of a brave or talented men.

“Tiger father?” Lian Anna paused, “It could be considered so..... but he is really too strong-headed. So strong-headed that even filing for divorce he waited for me to suggest it.”

Du Lei Si didn’t expect her mother-in-law to suddenly mention this, for a moment she felt somewhat ignorant to the issue.

Lian Anna gave a wry smile: “As a matter of fact, I am not qualified to say his strong-headed, because I am also strong-headed myself. So strong-headed that before he could file for divorce, I handed him the divorce agreement first.....”

“In fact, you are still in love with him, right?”

“Love?” Lian Anna was startled, “perhaps, in fact, so many years have passed, I already did not know what love is.”

That year, because she loved him so she suggested a divorce, after a lapse of more than 20 years, feelings have faded, only heart aches lingered.

“Did you ever think that maybe towards you..... he may..... may.....” For a moment, Du Lei Si didn’t know what word she should be used to describe what she meant.

“Have sentiments towards me?” Lian Anna filled in the words for her.

Du Lei Si was somewhat embarrassment: “What I meant was, could it be that year you guys didn’t communicate well enough so there’s misunderstanding.....”

“Misunderstanding? Perhaps, however that’s it’s not important. We..... can’t be together anymore.”

“Why not?” Du Lei Si asked, “you can’t forget him, which means you’re still in love with him. Since there’s love, why can’t you consider being with him?”

Seeing her face of doubt, Lian Anna finally understood the difference between her son and her own marriage. Their (Du Du & Lian Jun’s) marriage maybe a little simple, but it could be considered a blessing.

She shook her head and lightly said: “In this world, there are always some people and some things we miss the chance on.”

Lian Anna’s word was like a pebble cast in the lake within Du Lei Si’s heart. She could not help but think that she and Lian Jun’s intriguing encounter, it still hard to believe if there’s some people you’ll miss in this world, would they have never.....

On the way home that day, because Lian Anna and Old Yu staying behind to spend more time with Grandpa Lian, there were only the two of them in the car.

Du Lei Si sat in the driver passenger seat, she recalled the words Lian Anna said, then she thought of Xiao Li Shi’s attitude towards her, she couldn’t help but feel uneasy.

Seeing her dispirited, Lian Jun who was driving suddenly asked: “What’s wrong? You’re feeling carsick again?”

Du Lei Si regain her senses and hurriedly shook her head: “No, I was just took some motion sickness medicine before.”

“En, then you should take a nap, when you wake up we will have arrived.”

“Oh.....” Du Lei Si began to close her eyes, after a while, she uneasily opened her eyes again. No, she couldn’t bear it no longer, she had to ask!

“What did your father..... say to you?”

Indeed, she was unable to torelate it, Lian Jun kept a straight face as he said: “Not much.”

Du Lei Si breathed a sigh of relief.

“However he did mention the things that happened when he met you yesterday.”

Du Lei Si who was relaxed suddenly tense up once again: “He..... he..... is he angry with me?”

“No he’s not.”

Du Lei Si’s finally relaxed.

“However he told me that you and Xiao Yin were openly pushing and pull, openly exchange flattery in the mall.”

Once again Du Lei Si tensed up and finally choked.

“Cough.....” She was in tears, plaintively staring at Lian Jun: President, can you saying everything in one go?? Suddenly giving a person such a fright, will cause death!

“What? Are you feeling guilty?” Lian Jun asked.

“Where? It was he to relentlessly followed me, not letting me go. I didn’t.....”

“You didn’t exchange flattery with him?”

“Just a little bit, but I was forced to do it,” Du Lei Si made a vow.

“You admit it now?”

Du Lei Si was embarrassed to death: “This is not the main point, the main point is that it wasn’t on my free will!”

President, you can’t fail to distinguish right from wrong!

“Du Du.” Lian Jun slowly said while still looking straight ahead, “A fly won’t bite eggs without cranny.”[2]

[2] 苍蝇不叮无缝的蛋: Only those with weaknesses are susceptible to evil influences.

After several seconds, Du Lei Si whispered some amazing words: “So it turns out it’s because I have stitches so you wanted to bite me.”

The car suddenly brake, stopping on the roadside.

Du Lei Si didn't expect the President to have such a big reaction, she was so frightened that she jumped: "Don't look at me like that..... I'm just acting according to your ideas..... merely continuing the idiom....." Huhuhu, you called me a rotten egg, you can't blame me for saying you are a fly!

"When I pick you up, I thought you were a potato."

"Ah?" Du Lei Si was stunned speechless.

Lian Jun: "I didn't know that a potato could be disguised as an egg."

Du Lei Si: "....."

Lian Jun: "I think it is necessary to have you besides me at all time, so that you will not have the opportunity to recruit flies."

Du Lei Si: "....."

Lian Jun: "From tomorrow onwards, you come to work with me."

"What?" Du Lei Si finally regain some of her senses.

"The company recently have an open position at reception."

"I don't want to go!"

Lian Jun narrowed his eyes, and gently snorted: "Well?"

For a moment, Du Lei Si crumbled under his imposing temperament: "What..... I meant was..... the reception position is too high-profile....."

He nodded knowingly: "If you want a low profile position, I also need an assistant."

".....I still think the reception position is better." Seeing the President's satisfied expression, Du Lei Si finally understood what it meant by 'The evils we bring on ourselves are the hardest to bear'. This time, she only camouflage a potato as an egg, she completely no chance of recruiting flies!

Days of working with the President (1)

As I started translating this chapter, I realised the online source I used for Chapter 58 was missing a small section towards the end, so to those to have read Chapter 58, please go back to the previous chapter (link below, start reading from Lian Jun says: “A fly won’t bite eggs without cranny.”) to read it before continuing with this chapter.

| |

Chapter 59: Days of working with the President (1)

Early in the morning, Du Lei Si got dragged out of bed by Lian Jun, ready for work.

She was only fully awake once she was sitting in the car, hastily she said: “No this won’t do, I want to get off!”

“Are you regretting it now?” Lian Jun asked.

“No,” Du Lei Si’s face was twisted. “If I go to work in your car, wouldn’t the entire company know I have a relationship with you? That’s too.....”

“Don’t you want to have a relationship with me?” The President asked in a displeased tone.

“This is not the key point, the key point is that nasty gossip spread particularly fast, if I’m seen by others from the company sitting in your car, they wouldn’t think I am your wife, instead they’ll think I am trying to seduce you.” Huhuhu..... she feels really forced!

“That makes sense.”

Du Lei Si felt complacent: “What do you think? You also think what I said is right ey!”

Lian Jun nodded: “You are really trying to seduce me.”

Du Lei Si: -_-|||

As a result, her protest did not succeed, twenty minutes later, the President

parked his car at the company's parking lot downstairs.

Before getting out of the car, Du Lei Si had a guilty feeling, she observed her surroundings for a long time, after determining there wasn't anyone present she opened the door and trying to get out.

Suddenly, her hand that was trying to open the door was caught.

Du Lei Si had a nervousness she never felt before: Don't..... don't be like this.....

It's already too late.

Lian Jun stamped his lips on hers, the first it was lightly, after pulling away for a few seconds before he pressed his lips on hers once again. His kiss was like a raging storm, leaving person breathless. Her entire body was pressed onto the back of the car seat, under his weight and desires, her mood suddenly became both excited and nervous. It sort of felt like..... they were having a love affair.

This striking one kiss has created numerous of creases and wrinkles on her new shirt, a number of her buttons were undone revealing her chest and pink bra. Du Lei Si was aware of his burning glazes and realized that the emerged spring sunshine have liven up the world[1], hurriedly she tried to do up her buttons while her face redden.

[1] 春光乍泄 chūn guāng zhà xiè: to give a glimpse of something intimate.

However, Lian Jun was one step ahead of her, carefully he helped her button back each button at a time.

Du Lei Si sat there stunned, letting his fingers unintentionally sweep across the skin on hers chest, she also seem to feel his fingers sensitively teasing her nerves.

Before she knew it, he has wrapped her tightly, not allowing others to see her Hickeys from last night, with this Lian Jun nodded with satisfaction, he helped her adjust her collar, then cupping a certain person's stunned face, saying: "Ben ben[2], get out of the car."

[2] 笨笨: Lian Jun called Du Lei Si ben ben which could be translated as an affectionate way of calling her clumsy, foolish or silly.

Ben ben

=。=

President, when did you have the bad habits of giving others nicknames?

“Wait a minute!”

Du Lei Si helped Lian Jun adjust his tie, then gave a flattering smile: “I don’t want the entire company to know of our relationship, is it possible?”

“Give me a reason.”

President, you are really perverted, this thing doesn’t need reasons!

Du Lei Si thought for a moment and said very seriously: “If other employees know that I use relations to enter the company, the impact wouldn’t be good.”

“This is a very creative reason.”

Du Lei Si was stunned and embarrassed: “..... then just take it as I’m going on an incognito.”

“Oh?”

Under Lian Jun’s amusing glaze, Du Lei Si summon up her courage to continue: “You see, in such a big company, its efficient and reliable to have someone to report everything that happens within. Having me at reception to collect information for you, you’ll be able to grasp the information first-hand!” She boldly patted her chest, vowing her guarantee.

“Stop patting, it’s flat enough as it is.” Lian Jun timely reminded her.

“.....” President, I’m discussing important business with you, can you concentrate, please?

>____<

“All right, I’ll agree to it.” The President’s golden mouth has been opened, Du Lei Si got what she wanted so she opened the car door and slipped out.

“Why are you leaving so quickly?” Lian Jun grabbed onto her.

“We’re on a secret mission, so we mustn’t be exposed, I’ll go ahead first!” She said, and like a loach, swiftly disappeared from the parking lot.

After escaping the President's clutches, Du Lei Si happily reported to the front desk. A capable receptionist who appeared to be in her thirties, with the temperament of a Queen.

"What's your name?"

"Du Lei Lei." She replied.

"Isn't it Du Lei Si?"

Du Lei Si was embarrassed, did the President leaked out such important information without her consent?

"This..... I just changed my name....."

"Is it?" The woman frowned. "It looks like they're going to be very disappointed."

"What?" Du Lei Si asked.

"Nothing," The woman shook her head. "My name is Su Mali. I'm the head receptionist here. From today, you're going to work here. Do you know what the front desk represent?"

"Well....." For a moment Du Lei Si didn't know what to say.

"The front desk is responsible for welcoming the guests, we represents the image of a company, the most important thing for the company, so I hope from now on you'll groom your hair neatly before returning to the company."

Du Lei Si suddenly remembered what she did in the car and realised she haven't tied up her messy hair.

President, it's all your fault!

>__<

Su Mali passed Du Lei Si a paper bag, "These are your uniform, after you changed into them, I will take you to see your colleagues. Remember, your speed has to be fast, time is money!"

Du Lei Si hurriedly took the bag and ran to the locker room.

The locker room was in the east of the building, and Du Lei Si asked numerous people before finding the right place.

Just as she was about to change into her uniform, a person came out of the shadows.

Du Lei Si was surprised, but she heard the man say: "I haven't seen you before! You wouldn't be that new colleague, would you?"

Plop, Du Lei Si almost fell on the ground.

She must strangle the bastard who helped promote her name to the entire company!!

"I.....I have to change my name....." She distressedly tried to explain, she stared at the woman appeared to be twenty years old with a radiant baby face, exuding a..... gossip temperament!

"No it can't be," The woman had a disappointed expression while saying, "I have already told the others that there's a new colleague named Du Lei Si. Why did you change your name?"

It's you! So it turned out to be you!

Du Lei Si suppressed the impulse to strangle her, and asked: "How did you know my name?"

"Jason told me ah!"

So it turned out to be you, Jason I curse you to have gynecological disease!!!

In Du Lei Si's heart she cursed him one hundred thousand times.

"Ah-choo!" Jason who was in the middle of giving Lian Jun a report sneezed.

"Have you caught a cold?" Lian Jun asked.

Jason rubbed his nose: Strange, recently the President became more concerned for others, before if this happens, he always chose to ignore it.

"Nothing," Jason shook his head, and suddenly he remembered something, said, "Oh yes that's right, is Madame really going to start working in our company?"

Lian Jun turned a page of the file and nodded: "She's already here."

"But..... is it all right letting Madame work at reception?"

“What’s wrong with it?” Lian Jun raised his head and asked.

“What I meant is, she’s the President’s wife, publicly..... exposing her face, isn’t it somewhat inappropriate?” Jason rubbed his sweat: OMG, he almost blurted out the words disgraceful.

“It’s okay.” Lian Jun’s complexion was uncertain, “Besides it’s not the first time she has done disgraceful things.”

“.....”

“And” Lian Jun paused, looked at Jason, “do you think that the employees at our company know that she is my wife?”

Jason suddenly felt an unknown pressure hit his head as he was covered with cold sweats: “Not likely, not likely.....”

Lian Jun: “And if they ask?”

Jason: “.....then I’ll say she’s my cousin!”

Seeing Lian Jun didn’t appear to have any objection, Jason breathed a sigh of relief, and said, “President, if there’s nothing else, I will withdraw.....” Then slowly to withdraw out of the office.

“Take care Uncle.”

Jason’s legs became soft, his knees almost hit the ground: President, if you have anything you’re not satisfied with just tell me directly, can you not be so scary? I this old man can’t bear to be tossed about by you ah!

T__T

Days of working with the President (2)

And the countdown is on, we have only 5 chapters until the novel ends. There's still an Epilogue + 2 side stories, which is perfect since my workload will increase at work due to end of financial year being around the corner.

| |

Chapter 60: Days of working with the President (2)

While Jason was almost scared to death by Lian Jun. Du Lei Si on the other hand accidentally met Gossip Queen, Long Xiao Hua and was stunned half to death.

"I heard that you depended on relations to get in," Long Xiao Hua said staring at Du Lei Si. "It is someone from the higher-ups? What relationship do you have with him? Tell me a little!"

Du Lei Si made a gloomy expression: "There isn't any....."

"Oh, nothing will happen if you disclose a little, do you have doubts that I will run around the entire company disseminate it?"

Du Lei Si looked at her, her eyes revealed distrust: I didn't doubt you, I'm just certain you would do it.

Long Xiao Hua poke her tongue out: "Don't get angry, I just inadvertently blurt it out your name."

This you can inadvertently blurt out, how many mouths do you have on your body?

"Then..... why don't I introduce you to our colleagues, take it as my apology towards you! And——" Long Xiao Hua blinked her eyes, pretending to be mysterious, "Our colleagues also really wanted to meet you!"

Du Lei Si didn't know why, but hearing those words coming from her (Long Xiao Hua) mouth just made her (Du Lei Si) have an ominous feeling.

Indeed, very quickly this ominous feeling became a reality.

“Hello, Du Lei Si!”

“Du Lei Si, welcome to the company!”

“Du Lei Si.....”

Du Lei Si was driven mad: Student Long Xiao Hua, just exactly how many people you mention my name to?!

Just when she was incomparably stunned, Su Mali suddenly appeared: “Du Lei Si, come to my office.”

I want to change my name, I want to change my name, I would like to change my name..... in Du Lei Si’s mind, she repeated this sentence, then followed Su Mali into her office.

Once the door was closed, Su Mali use extremely sharp eyes to scrutinized Du Lei Si from top to bottom.

Bind by these pair of eyes, for unknown reason Du Lei Si nervous and didn’t dare to move the slightest.

“Hair, still not tidy.” Su Mali suddenly spoke, “Shirt haven’t been fasten, stockings a little wrinkled, make up.....” She stopped, suddenly asked, “you didn’t wear make up?”

Make up? Du Lei Si shook her head.

“What? You haven’t applied make up and actually dare to come to work!” Su Mali stared at Du Lei Si as if she was staring at an alien.

“Is it not right not wear make up?”

“Of course—— not right!” Su Mali said as if it was obvious knowledge, “as an receptionist, we represent the image of the entire firm, surprisingly you actually wore no make up! This is an error that can not be forgiven!”

Du Lei Si: A receptionist need to wear make-up? She thought those who worked at Bars (nightclubs) needed to.....

“I’ll give you ten minutes, immediately go apply your make up, and then let Xiao Hua take you to the front desk to familiarize yourself with the environment. I said, I’m only give you ten minutes! Hurry, hurry, hurry!”

Du Lei Si hurriedly ran out, she suspected that after working a long period of time with Su Mali, she'll probably become Super Mali.

(-_-||| why didn't you say [Manu Ginóbili](#)??)

Because Du Lei Si had no knowledge of applying make-up, she only could seek Long Xiao Hua for help, under her careful guidance, Du Lei Si applied a 'very pretty and coquettish' make up, in the end she (Du Lei Si) was stunned.

"Xiao Hua, don't you think I should I add a mole on my face, I'll look like a certain person?"

"Is it?" Xiao Hua held her chin deep in thought, then said in a firm tone, "Seems like [Marilyn Monroe](#)!"

Du Lei Si: Actually, I want to say I looked like a meipo [1].....



[1] 媒婆 meipo are used in old times a woman matchmaker.

When this meipo entered the front desk stage, the responses were remarkable.

As Xiao Wang raised her head after making a call, she almost broken the phone.

"Xiao Wang, this is our new colleague Du Lei Si!"

Du Lei Si glared at Long Xiao Hua: I have told you I've changed my name, changed my named!

Xiao Wang was suddenly enlightened: "I'm very pleased to meet you, very pleased to meet you! Has anyone told Miss Du that you look like a celebrity?"

Du Lei Si's eyes emitted glow: Is it Monroe Marilyn?

[“Sister Dan Liu.”](#)



I think the author must be referring to Kingdom Yuen’s (Hong Kong Actress) comical roles.

Du Lei Si almost choked on her saliva. You are Ma Wencai[2]! Your entire family is Ma Wencai!

[2] 馬文才: In the story of [Butterfly Lovers](#), the female lead Zhu Ying Tai was betrothed to her schoolmate Ma Wen Cai under her parent’s wishes. Thus Liang Shan Bo and Zhu Ying Tai’s love were destined to have a tragic ending.

As Du Lei Si was in the middle of being sad and angered, Long Xiao Hua endlessly introduced their work content to her: “Let me introduce the front desk task to you, our work are mainly divided into two categories. First category is advisory reception, mainly answering customer’s calls and receiving customers who visits then making related records. Second category is information management, mainly consolidating and distributing of some documents. Since you are new here, you’re not very well familiar with the company, so beginning your work with information management is a good start.”

Du Lei Si nodded and asking her, a new employee to receive customers, the line will likely queued to the toilet yet she wouldn’t know how to answer them.

“Here, this is your first job!” Long Xiao Hua said, delivering a stack of files into Du Lei Si’s hands.

“What is this?”

“These are the recent consumer data, the classification has been completed,

as long as you deliver these files to the written Departments as stated, then sending them to the appropriate person in charge. This way it also helps you to familiarize yourself with the company's layout, which is helpful for a newcomer like you!"

This is a good task, Du Lei Si held the stack of files and happily went to work.

Although Du Lei Si usually appeared somewhat dimmed, however once she's put to work she is unequivocal. Very quickly she delivered the files to the destination, according to the information stated, in the end she was left with one file.

Staring at it, she became shocked.

On the yellow-brownish paper bags, the characters of 'Office of the President' were written.

There should only be one President in Lian Enterprise, right? Du Lei Si unconsciously wiped her sweat.

Her heart-felt uneasy as she made her way up the elevator. Although they saw each other often at home, however this is the first time they met each other in a company setting, what if there's someone in his office, should she pretend she doesn't know him and quickly deliver the files then leave?? If she does things this way, undoubtedly the President will be angry.....

Du Lei Si pondered on the issue for a long time, yet couldn't find an answer, however the elevator have arrived at her destination.

In fact, Du Lei Si have been to Lian Jun's office once already when she delivered lunch to him, his office layout was very simple, on this entire floor there was only one office, a large conference room, plus outside the office there was a reception room.

Carefully, Du Lei Si entered the reception room and found there wasn't anyone sitting in the secretary seat. Lian Jun's office shutters were closed and the door were tightly shut. She walked over and gently knocked on the door, for a long time there were no answer.

"President Lian, are you there?" Du Lei Si weakly ask.

It was still silent.

Could it be the President isn't inside? Du Lei Si held the folders in her hands, like a thief she wildly pushed open the door, happily looking inside. Hahaha, indeed there's no one present ah! Looks like she was worried for nothing just a moment ago.

Then, at the fastest speed she hurriedly flew in, place the paper bag down, ready to slip away. Suddenly, something on the desk caught her attention.

Hey! Isn't this the digital photo frame she gifted him?

The thing was like this, before she resigned from her job, there was one time when she receives her wages, she and Jie Wu Shuang agreed to go shopping together. With her hand earned money, after Du Lei Si walked a huge circle in the shopping malls she come to realization that all the items she could afford the President's home wasn't lack of, everything that she couldn't afford, there was no shortage in the President home.

In this world, the most painful thing isn't the lack of money, it's having the money yet unable to spend it!

In the end, Du Lei Si decided to use the money to buy the President a gift. After all, ever since their marriage, it seems that she's been free loading and using him the sugar daddy. As a female of new era, this bad habit from the old society she must never be accustomed to it!

Consequently, under Jie Wu Shuang's suggestion, she bought Lian Jun a digital photo frame.

Because this gift wasn't really that expensive, Du Lei Si also felt that she shouldn't gift it to him, so only after a while, she pretended to casually hide the gift away. After discovering it, Lian Jun didn't expose any surprised expression, she estimated these little things couldn't escape the President's discernment. Then, Du Lei Si didn't see the photo frame again, gradually she have forgotten about it.

Du Lei Si didn't expect to see the photo frame in the President's office, she didn't know why but she suddenly had a strong sense of curiosity, she wanted to see whose picture's the President would end up inputting.

Thus, she quietly entered the office again and carefully picked up the photo frame, secretly turning it on.

The first photo was Lian Jun dressed formally, wearing a grey suit, emitting a bearing of an Emperor, just staring at her his glaze in the photo, she felt she was thrown into panic, hurriedly she clicked to the next photo.

This is.....

Du Lei Si froze and was stunned.

This should be a scanning of an old photo, the color wasn't very bright, but at one glance Du Lei Si could recognize the elegant woman smiling in the picture, clearly it was the youthful Lian Anna. Standing beside her beaming and buoyant in spirits, was Xiao Li Shi. And the child within Xiao Li Shi's arms was..... the President?

This is absolutely the first time Du Lei Si has seen any of the President's childhood photos, he looks very young, his plump cheeks happily smiled, filled with laughter. This innocent smile was emitted from the heart, perhaps only present during one's youth!

Du Lei Si didn't know why but her heart suddenly felt congested.

She continues to click next, the next few photos were of Lian Jun with his clients, then the photo suddenly jumps to the photos they took during their honeymoon in Italy.

Du Lei Si was in a daze, her heart suddenly felt pleasantly sweet, so it turns out that she held a certain weight in the President's heart!

But she did not expect her weight will be so heavy. All the photos after were their journey in Venice, Rome, the Pantheon and besides the river. Every single photo were of them together, not one were missing from their trip. Du Lei Si looked at the photos as if she have travel back to Rome, her heart felt a taste of happiness.

However that happiness was short, happiness can only be maintained for a moment, for example now — — Du Lei Si suddenly jump while staring at the next photo in a daze.

This face, where has she seen it before? Taking a closer look, Du Lei Si was shocked: The person in the photo had its mouth opened while peacefully asleep, there were drooling leaking out of her mouth, clearly this is—— HER!

At that moment she felt miserable, President, even if you wanted to secretly take photos, you didn't have to take such ugly photos of me!

T____T

The next few photos were all shots taken secretly, they were all disgusting behaviours, Du Lei Si looked until she felt her liver tangled up onto a knot, her expression became more and more unsightly. She suddenly thought of a phrase: "If you want to know whether a person cares about you, all they have to do is bring a camera into the room while you're sleeping!"

President, you indeed care about our relationship very much! TAT

Du Lei Si's face had black lines when she placed the digital photo frame down, and then she turned around, "bang" hitting someone's chest.

All of a sudden she had a feeling that she wanted to cry, to laugh and to pinch that person. Fortunately, she refrained herself, after all it was her who was peeking at other belongings! It's always a wrong conduct.

"You..... came back?" Du Lei Si guilty asked.

Lian Jun nodded: "I came back long ago."

Uh! Du Lei Si was embarrassed, she immediately came up with an excuse: "I didn't deliberately peek, I just wanted to..... just wanted to check the quality of the digital photo frame I gifted you, if the quality isn't good then I can ask for a refund since I've retained the invoice!"

Lian Jun glanced at her, and faintly said: "Since you have checked it, what do you think?"

".....very good, it's very good!"

"Is it?" He curved the corners of his lips into a faint smile and his eyes contain a slight ridicule.

Seeing this expression, Du Lei Si simply wanted to kill herself with one thrust to the head, she could not help but think of the photos he secretly took of her.

Obviously he secretly took photos of her first, but why does it appear like she's the one in the wrong? No matter how you assess the situation, she's the victim here ah!

Du Du, you are so stupid, too naive!

Thinking to this point, due to self-protection Du Lei Si consciously burst out: "How can you secretly take pictures of me?"

Lian Jun had an indifference expression as he replied, "I openly and honestly took them, it's just that you didn't notice it."

".....I was asleep, how was it possible for me to notice it?" Du Du, you are so clever!

Once she said this, Lian Jun suddenly had no way to refute her statement.

"You haven't nothing to say, right?" Du Lei Si said proudly.

"Hush!" He made a silent gesture, "There's someone coming."

"Ah?"

Du Lei Si was frightened like a fly without its head, scurrying around when suddenly a hand took a hold of her wrist pulling her back against the smooth wall, what followed were her lips attacked and her body tightly gripped.

"No.....En....." Once she opened her mouth, her actions were just what the other person wanted. Her overflowing sounded like erosion moans, causing one's mind to fall into a reverie.

This one kiss have already caused her clothing to be disheveled, her eyes wandered around in a mess.

"Didn't you say there was someone coming....." Du Lei Si blushed and weakly asked.

"I lied to you."

Du Lei Si: -_-|||

President, I never thought you would lie!

She was ablaze with anger: "You!"

Her words were unfinished, when she was interrupted by Lian Jun: “Du Du, do you want to try offices*x?”

Du Lei Si froze for two seconds, and then she finally collapsed.

“Bang——”

After the sound of the office door being hit, the wolf within the office cut off all escape route, there was a figure trying to escape while another figure had his lips curved into a wicked smile.

HAHA naughty Lian Jun!

||

Days of working with the President (3)

Happy 2 years anniversary to my little blog! Time has surely flew by~ Plus I just discovered there's 3 side stories to this novel rather than 2, more for you to read!

| |

Chapter 61: Days of working with the President (3)

After a while, Jason had a frightened expression as he entered Lian Jun's office. Even if you have read a thousands of romance novels, you'll never see such advertisement!

"President, the person who just ran out was it is Young....." then he paused as he stared at Lian Jun with shock, "President, what's on..... your lips?"

Lian Jun stretched out his hand to wipe his mouth, seeing the red lipstick stains on his fingers, he frowned: "Jason, starting tomorrow, all employees at Lian Enterprise are not allowed to wear make-up, especially the reception."

"Yes, President."

"And also ask the front desk to send two copies of the visitor list to my office daily."

"Yes! But President if the front desk did received any important visitors they'll directly report to you, there's no need for them to send a report twice a day."

Lian Jun narrowed his eyes: "Then does Uncle think it's more suitable several times a day instead?"

Jason wiped his sweat: "Twice is good, twice is good....."

Therefore, as a small shrimp employee oppressed in the bottom of a company, never believe the so-called words of "negotiating with the company leader's decision"s. Because a lot of unreasonable decisions are often produced in such a simple dialogues.

Since then, Du Lei Si was dismayed to find that almost every day she had to

send the files to the President's office. Few days later, even Xiao Wang was envious of her.

"Xiao Du, if I knew earlier, I would have entered the company a few years later."

"Why?" Du Lei Si looked at the documents within her hands, filled with apprehension.

"Before we worked in reception, when did we have the opportunity to see the big boss ah? However once you arrive, the company established this new policy, you are very lucky!" Xiao Wang said while revealing an infinite yearning in her eyes.

"Ah?" Du Lei Si was ignorant, "what new policy?"

"Is this ah!" Xiao Wang said, pointing to the files in Du Lei Si's hand that needed to be delivered to the President's office, "The higher-ups demanded that everyday reception must also send two copies of the visitors list to the President's office, but speaking of which... it's really strange, the President handle a myriad of affairs daily, how come all of a sudden he's so interested in the visitors list? You don't know this but there were many strange people within these visitors."

Du Lei Si didn't listen to the next set of words Xiao Wang said, because she stomped out in anger: So it turns out this is all the President's conspiracy!

Too obsessive! Simply too obsessive!

So holding the documents, she stormed into the elevator, she decided to settle the accounts with the President.

When the elevator was half way towards the President's office, a man suddenly entered with a hamburger in his mouth. Upon seeing Du Lei Si, he hurriedly hid the half eaten hamburger behind and guilty called out: "Young Madame....."

Du Lei Si only discovered the person who entered the elevator was Jason after she regain her sense after being in a whirl of wrath.

Jason looked at the document within her hands and said: "Young Madame,

you're sending documents to the President ah?"

Listening to Jason's tone, he must know the ins and outs of what's happening so she asked: "Jason, do you know why the President requested reception to send the visitor's list twice a day?"

"This..... may be because the President wants to be relatively attentive....." Jason said with a face of distress.

"Is it?" Du Lei Si looked at him, she suddenly had an idea. Putting a smile on her face she asked: "Jason, in a moment are you going to see the President?"

Jason was rather baffled: "Yes."

Du Lei Si battered her eyes at him: "Since it's on the way, can you help me bring the list to the President?" After she finish speaking, she quickly shoved the paper bag into Jason's hands.

Jason started to panick: "Young Madame, this won't do!

Absolutely can not be done!"

Hehe, he has finally been caught by her! Du Lei Si narrowed her eyes and asked: "Why?"

"This..... This....." He began to stutter.

This is great! So it turns out it was the two of them joining hands together to corner her ! She could not win against yhe President, however this small little employee.....

Du Lei Si looked at Jason, he is indeed a good object for her to release her outlet!

"Jason, you haven't eaten breakfast?" She evilly laughed.

Poor Jason's forehead was dripping with sweat: "Haven't..... haven't eaten."

"Then you must be hungry, right?"

"I'm..... I'm still all right."

"If you are hungry, you can finish that hamburger of yours, it must be uncomfortable holding onto it!"

“No..... no need.....”

“Oh! I just remembered!” Du Lei Si suddenly thought of something and said, “Isn’t there a policy in the company stating that during work hours employees are not allowed to order take out ah? Don’t tell me this hamburger was.....”

Jason finally broke down, “Young Madame, I’ll help you deliver them!”

In his previous life he must have been indebted towards this married couple!

T_____T

Jason pulled a long face as he held the original files Du Lei Si was supposed to deliver, and walked into Lian Jun’s office.

Once the paper bag was placed on the table, Lian Jun’s sharp eyes sweep past him: “Uncle, could it be your position as the President’s assistant not busy enough, so you wanted to transfer the reception?”

Once Jason heard these words, he staggered backwards: “President, I’ve been wrongly accused! The thing is like this balabala.....”

As Jason was in the middle of vividly depicting the situation, Lian Jun quickly understood the ins and outs of the whole thing, after Jason finished speaking, he said with an innocent expression: “President, all my doings were forced by Young Madame ah!”

Lian Jun nodded his head: “I know, you can retreat.”

Jason breathed a sigh of relief: “Thank you, President!”

“Remember before work ends to send me a three thousand word review to my office, give me a more detailed description of how you obtained your burger.”

Jason ran out of tears.

Du Lei Si was singing the National Anthem downstairs, she felt that she could only revenge take on Jason, and only this way she could prevent the President’s plot from succeeding, it was killing two birds with one stone, she was simply too clever!

The President has been cunning for so long, yet she unexpectedly also played back on him, it felt just like she was a serf finally obtaining liberation, even her

walking pace unexpectedly felt airy, it could be said she floated back to reception.

Once she arrived there, there was a big bouquet of roses on the reception desk.

When a person is in high spirits, everything seems merrier, everything she saw felt delightful, seeing the bouquet of roses, Du Lei Si changed her humming of the 'National Anthem' to 'you are my rose, you are my flower.' it sent chills down one's spine when they heard it.

"Xiao Du, you're so happy!" Xiao Wang came over and greeted her.

"Yes, today I'm in a very good mood!" Du Lei Si continued to hum the tune of the song.

"No wonder, that's such a big bouquet of roses," Xiao Wang said to herself.

"Yes, this is a big bunch," Du Lei Si didn't detect anything wrong.

All of a sudden, Xiao Wang came closer with a look of gossip: "Who sent you these roses, is it your boyfriend ah?"

"The roses, of course..... wait a moment, why are you asking me who sent them?" She finally felt something was strange.

"Nonsense, if I don't ask you, am I suppose to ask Xiao Hua? The roses isn't for her."

"If it's not for her, then who is it for?"

Xiao Wang stared at Du Lei Si as if she was looking at an alien: "Could it be you don't know who sent you these flowers?"

"What?" Du Lei Si was dumbfounded.

After determining there isn't another Du Lei Si within the company, she stared at the very luxurious red roses, falling into a deep state of confusion.

Who would send such a big bouquet of roses to her for no particular reason? Neither written a name on the card, or a contact number, not even an address stating who it was, this is also a bit too strange!

Could it be the President who sent them?

However, very soon Du Lei Si ruled out the idea. Because due to her understanding of Lian Jun, he would never do such surreptitious things.

If it isn't the President, that in the end who could it be?

Du Lei Si thought for a long time, yet she still couldn't understand, thus this time she could only use her sensitive professional journalist skills: The roses of unknown origin wouldn't be from a controlled crime syndicates, right? Although she's not an important figure, but what if those criminals were aiming at her because of her identity as the President's wife?

Du Lei Si seriously thought: These bouquet of roses are unreliable!

It so just happens at this time, Long Xiao Hua also came over, seeing the bouquet of roses on the table, her eyes lit up: "Wow! What a big bunch of roses! Lei Si, who sent them to you? Who? How romantic!"

Du Lei Si was suddenly enlightened: "Do you like them? If you like them I'll give them to you!"

Long Xiao Hua was overwhelmed by an unexpected favour: "Really? But these roses should be very expensive!"

"I also don't know, but I think the flower shop sent them to the wrong person, anyway, I am allergic to pollen, if you like it, then you can take it."

So, Du Lei Si gifted this mysterious bouquet of rose to someone else.

In fact, Du Lei Si wasn't fabricating lies to deceive Long Xiao Hua, one of the main reason she bid farewell to problematic bouquet of roses was largely because she really is allergic to pollen.

See not long after Long Xiao Hua left with the bouquet of roses, her skin began to itch. At first it was only slightly itchy, after scratching a few times it began to become unbearable, thus she began to fidget around.

Unexpectedly, these high quality roses also contain a high amount of pollen. Usually when she came into contact with a little bit of Daisy, at most she'll sneeze a few dozen times, however the symptoms today were unexpectedly serious! Indeed, she was born with the life of never receiving flowers.

Finally, Du Lei Si found the itch unbearable, and decided to go to the locker

room to change into a new pair of clothes.

She was running to the locker room, all the way to the elevator, then when the elevator door opened, she ran across the corridor.

In fact, this itching isn't a sickness, however once an itching flares up it was extremely unbearable.

The design of Lian Enterprise locker room was very user-friendly, inside there was a washroom and also supply hot water, which at this time for Du Lei Si was simply god sent. She rushed into the washroom, quickly she took off her outerwear, then taking a towel to wipe off the areas that may have been contaminated with pollen, she felt much more comfortable afterwards.

"In the future if I ever encounter such high quality flowers again, I'll be sure to keep a little farther distance," She spoke to herself as she took just off her clothes, entering the wet area, ready for a shower.

Suddenly, there was an unusual smell in the air, very naturally Du Lei Si looked around.

Then, she's was petrified to death.

She saw Lian Jun with his hands inserted in the pocket of his trousers, his slender legs folded as he leaned against the side of the lockers, staring at her with a pair of lazy eyes which contain a hint of teasing.

After being shocked for two second, Du Lei Si screamed, immediately she covered her chest with her clothes.

What kind of joke is this? Why would the President appear in the women's locker room? The most terrible thing was that she was only in her underwear!!! Heaven, earth, drill a hole for her so she can crawl in! TAT

"You, what are you doing here?" Du Lei Si blushed, clutching her coat to cover her chest she questioned him.

"Work inspection."

Please! When would the big boss need to inspect the women's locker room? Du Lei Si faintly glanced at Lian Jun and reminded him: "This is..... this is the women's locker room."

“I know.” His expression was very calm.

“You..... you know, yet you came in!”

Quickly get out! Get out!

“This is my company,” He said very naturally.

Yes, it’s your company, however you can’t casually enter the women’s locker room! Du Lei Si almost wanted to cry.

As a sad reminder, her chest suddenly felt cold, the coat within her hands were already snatched away. When she looked at Lian Jun again, he took one glance at them before throwing them to the corner.

And then looking at her, he nodded with satisfaction: “It looks better this way.”

Du Lei Si ran out of tears.

As a result, she was completely exposed, it didn’t make a difference if she covered herself with her hands or not: If she tried to cover herself then she’ll seems too reserved, after all, they had been husband and wife for so long, what place had he not seen? However if she doesn’t cover up, she feels uncomfortable, as if she’s parading through the streets naked.

Moving her hands up and down, she repeated these actions several times, she finally can not stand it.

Oh, my gosh! This year rogues are not the terrible ones, you should be afraid of rogues who had the legal rights, the legal rights the President had been their marriage certificate!

Under the scrutiny of the “rogue” monitoring, Du Lei Si changed her clothes, and then like a thief she secretly open a crack of the locker room door and peek out.

“What are you doing?” Lian Jun asked.

“Hush!” Du Lei Si turned around and made a silencing gesture, “you need to be quiet, if the employees discover you are here, it’ll be bad!”

You gotta be joking, his the dignified President Lian, why would he lose face?

However seeing her state of apprehension, Lian Jun suddenly felt it was very interesting, he raised his eyebrow and asked: "Are you worried about me?"

Du Lei Si was busy keeping a lookout, even if she didn't want to, she had to: "Nonsense, if I don't care about you who would care about you ah?!"

The person behind her remain silent, then a moment later, he asked: "You worry about me, because you love me?"

"Nonsense, if I don't love you, who will love you ah?"

"Are you currently making a love confession to me?"

"Nonsense, if I'm not making a love confession to you, who would I be saying it to?" She paused for a bit then her face turned red all the way down to her neck.

She's done, if one is not careful, one would be betrayed by the President!

"Du Du." The voice behind her suddenly become very gentle, the distance between closed in, the tension in the air was very sexual.

"En....." Du Lei Si's head was leaning against the door, she was afraid to turn around.

"Du Du." He suddenly shouted, taking a hold of her waist, he pulling her into his arms.

Du Lei Si stretched out her hand to touch her face, her temperature was hot enough to boil an egg!

"Du Du." He called out for the third time, resting his face on her neck, he carefully smelt her body odor, holding her hand a little tighter, as if he wanted to rub her into his body.

"Du Du, I also love you."

Hearing his voice whispering into her ears, the gentle waves penetrated her eardrums, striking each nerve on her body. Du Lei Si froze in place, letting his kiss wander from her neck slowly to her ear lobes, gently sealing his lips causing her body to slightly tremble, her chest had a crisp numb feeling.

As if her body was emerged in a deep pool, slowly sinking, first it was her body, then her heart.

As she was submerged in the water, suddenly there came a knock at the door.

“Is there someone in there?”

Du Lei Si suddenly regain her senses and wanted to answer however her lips were sealed.

A kiss that left a gap on their lips, his tongue freely roamed, as if he was using all of his strength to devour her.

The person outside was still knocking on the door, as if they were trying to open the door, she didn't know how much weight the two of them combination contained, however their love was unshakeable, weighing the door.

| |

The mysterious bouquet!

[Previous Chapter](#) | |

Chapter 62: The mysterious bouquet!

“Ah!” A scream came from the front desk rang, Du Lei Si hid behind the counter, with a panicked expression on her face: “Quickly take it away, take it away!”

The delivery guy from the florist held the bouquet of roses feeling very helpless, this is the third time this has happened. Every single time he came to deliver roses to Miss Du Lei Si with the very bold name, he always encounter such treatment from her.

In fact, this you can not be entirely blame Du Lei Si, if you need someone to take the blame, blame it on the mysterious person who has nothing better to do than to send bouquet of roses to her.

Before, if it weren't for the pollen from the bouquet of roses causing her to have an allergic reaction, would she for no particular reason run off to the locker room to change her clothes?? If she didn't go to the locker room, would she be followed by the President?? If it weren't because of the President, would she be kissed confusingly and disoriently in the locker room, and even.....

Thinking to this point, her face blushed red once again.

Excessive, truly too excessive!

Watching Du Lei Si's face suddenly change from pale to scarlet, the flower delivery guy said: “Miss, if you don't accept it, it'll be very difficult for me to tell explain to my boss!” It's not easy coming out to society to earn money, why must this female worker make things hard for him a young male worker?

“Don't, don't come over!” Du Lei Si anxiously shouted, she pointed her finger to Long Xiao Hua on the side, “Give it to her, give it to her instead!”

“Lei Si, it's not very good to do things this way, right?” Long Xiao Hua who have taken three days worth of roses was starting to feel embarrass, “Regardless

these roses are sent to you as a gift, that person also has good intentions, you should just.....”

“I don’t want it!” Du Lei Si shouted like a slaughtered pig, “Xiao Hua, take pity on me this hay fever patient! In my next life I’ll work like a horse for you, please take it away!”

She has already spoken in such a way, Long Xiao Hua could only heave a sigh: Taking the bouquet of roses from the flower delivery. Alas, the morals of the world is really strange, the person who received roses didn’t want to accept them, yet a person like her who wants to receive flowers, no one was willing to send them! Life is so bitter ah!

While Long Xiao Hua was lamenting, she walked into the office with the bouquet of roses, carelessly without looking she bumped into a certain person wearing a face filled with woes.

“I’m sorry Jason, I didn’t notice you!” Long Xiao Hua busily tried to apologize.

“It’s okay.” Jason said, suddenly his eyes landed on the bouquet of roses in her hands, “Oh? You’re boyfriend gifted you those?”

“How could it be!” Long Xiao Hua said with a frustration, “Other’s didn’t want it so gave them to me!”

“Receiving roses and still didn’t want them?”

“Yeah! It’s your cousin Du Lei Si ah! She said something about having hay fever, simply insisting to give the roses to me, I have already received the three days worth of roses! Balabalabala.....”

Next whatever Long Xiao Hua said, Jason did not listen to it, because his depressed brain have finally began to quickly jolt up with ideas.

Ever since the previous time Du Lei Si threaten him to sent the visitor’s list in her place, the President have bear a grudge against him, occasionally he (Lian Jun) would blurt out the word “Uncle” to frighten him, he is an almost forty-year old man, if things continue this way he will advance into menopause! For the sake of his own health. Jason decided to become a villain.

If the President found that another man was trying to pursue his wife, he will

put all of his attention on the matter, then he (Jason) wouldn't have to live his days on tenterhooks!

Haha, this is a great idea!

So Jason wasted no time and ran to the President's office, in front Lian Jun who was going through files, he made a tip-off. After finishing his report, he eagerly looked at Lian Jun with anticipation: Erupt President!!

It was a long time before Lian Jun slowly raised his head, and calmly said: "Uncle, I know."

.....

Jason hung his head as he left the President's, originally he wanted to divert the President's attention, he did not expect the President to be so confident on his own charms, he didn't even asked a single sentence regarding the issue, it seems like he this "Uncle" role will continue for a long period of time.

After Jason left, Lian Jun finished looking through all the files, then he neither fast nor slow made a call.

"Pres..... President!?"

After a loud yell, the entire front desk suddenly became very quiet, everyone was trying to perk up their ears to listen to the conversation.

"President, hel.....lo! What can I do for you?" Xiao Wang's expression was overwhelmed by an unexpected favour, her hands were trembling.

"What's wrong with him?" Du Lei Si asked Long Xiao Hua.

(So apparently Xiao Wang is male, I thought he was a "she")

"You don't know? President Lian has always been Xiao Wang's idol, allegedly even his computer background is set with President Lian's photos."

Xiao Wang and Lian Jun?? Du Lei Si could not help but feel a burst of chills.

"It's strange that President Lian recently seems to be very concerned about our front desk," Long Xiao Hua mumbled to herself.

"Is it?" Du Lei Si suddenly felt a bit guilty.

“Yes, President’s Lian work is usually very hectic. I’ve heard that he doesn’t even have time to go home.”

Du Lei Si was slightly embarrassed for a moment, clearly everyday he returns home promptly to torture her!

“It couldn’t be that exaggerated.....” She said sheepishly.

“What exaggerated? I’m telling you, the current business elites, most of them are workaholics, aged thirty or forty years old who have yet to wed a wife, they are also considered as a diamond bachelor. Actually everything is a lie to deceive young girls, for them their work is everything, whoever marries them will have misfortune upon them! Lei Si, what’s wrong with you?”

“Nothing.” Du Lei Si wiped her sweat, “I suddenly feel fated to this misfortune feeling.....”

Her sentence wasn’t finished when Xiao Wang suddenly rushed over.

“Xiao Du, phone..... phone call” Xiao Wang’s facial expression contain joys doped with a little excitement, within those excitement there was a mixture of some panic, seeing this made Du Lei Si shudder with fear.

“Who is it?” She asked.

“The President!”

Du Lei Si’s heart slightly trembled in fear.

When she answered the phone call, she could feel the shooting glazes from all sides, even Su Mali who passed by stop to observing the situation.

“Hello.” She said softly.

“Are you accustomed to your work yet?”

“It’s all right.....”

“Did you eat yet?”

“I have just eaten.....”

“In the evening, let’s go home together.”

“Okay.....”

“Okay, I’m hanging up.”

“En.....”

Then the “beep..... beep.....” sounds came from the phone, Du Lei Si who still held onto the phone has turned into a statue.

It was clear that the President intentionally make that phone call to embarrass her. These sort of things, he could have sent her a text message or even asked her at home. However, he chose to call the reception and say these on the company’s phone, causing all those who were unaware of the truth to set their eyes on her. Those naked eyes was what you call..... murdering a person with a borrowed knife!

Sure enough, not long after all her colleagues rushed over, especially Xiao Wang, with an urgent expression he asked: “Xiao Du, what did the President say to you?”

“That’s right! What did he say? Quickly tell us!” Those besides her all said in unison.

Du Lei Si was embarrassed, she couldn’t tell them that the President called to asked whether she had dinner, right?

“President Lian called to..... get an understanding of new employees’ working conditions!”

“No that can’t be right,” the crowd burst as if they were in a pot of hot frying oil, “why didn’t I receive a call from the President when I first entered in the company?”

“Yes that’s right, this is also very strange! Xiao Du, could it be you and President Lian previously known each other beforehand?”

“That’s impossible!” Du Lei Si anxiously said, “you guys should stop making..... disorderly guesses. In fact, President Lian..... he’s actually..... actually is randomly selecting employees to conduct some surveys!” She managed to find an excuse and started to add inflammatory details as she explained herself, saying a coincidence became a probability, from a probability to came down to one’s luck, to finally she firmly draw a conclusion that President Lian picked her because her name is special, just one glance at her he decided to pick her!

“I understand!” Xiao Wang said as he patted his head, “if I was called wang bai[1], the President would have called me instead!”

[1] 王八 means turtle the wang in turtle is the same character is the wang in 小王 Xiao Wang.

Xiao Wang, you finally spoke the truth! Du Lei Si was so excited that her face was almost filled with streaks of tears.

This horror of the episode eventually didn't set off big waves due to Du Lei Si's wits, however that day when Du Lei Si returned home, she became very depressed.

She deeply felt that if she continues to do things sneakily, eventually she will have schizophrenia.

“You don't have to wait for me tomorrow, I can go home by bus,” She said.

“Why?” Lian Jun calmly asked.

“It's because of your phone call today!” Once Du Lei Si thought of it again, she became very annoyed, her tone also became a few degrees heavier, “if you have need anything you should just call my cell phone, why must you call the front desk line? Did you know you almost had exposed my identity today!”

What if others discover her travelling in the President's car after work? Even if she has ten mouths she still wouldn't be able to explain the situation.

“You don't want to let other's know of our relationship?” Lian Jun's voice suddenly became serious.

Du Lei Si who was in the middle of complaining suddenly froze, she realize her attitude may have come across as excesses, so she quickly tried to explain in a sweet and girly voice: “What I meant to say is, in fact our relationship as long as we know it, it's fine. We don't necessarily have to let the employee's at company know as well..... don't you think so?” She said, secretly took a glance at Lian Jun's reaction from the corners of her eyes.

He started driving the car and did not answer her.

Sure enough, the President still got angry!

That day, when they returned home, for the entire night Lian Jun ignored Du Lei Si, even when she was sleeping, he is still in the study looking through files, which made Du Lei Si feel extremely suffocated.

Actually this time she really didn't do anything wrong, she just didn't want to become the topic of gossip among the entire company, is this demand too much to ask for? Besides, even if her attitude was slightly poor, she also quickly apologized to him, why must the President fuss over such a small issue with her?

The more Du Lei Si thought, the more she felt the President was being too excessive, ever since they wedded, regardless of whether the issue was big or small he'll make the decision, she never once disobeyed his commands. In retrospect, this is simply the model of a male chauvinism! New China was founded 60 years ago, women have been liberated for already more than half a century, she as an independent contemporary Chinese women, how could she be lenient towards villains and let them grow, letting the President indulge on such bad habits of the old society?

She absolutely can not compromise!

Du Lei Si clenched her hands into a fist, raising it in a forty-five degrees angle looking up at the sky, she vowed to fight the forces of evil, vowed to fight to the end!



The next day, Du Lei Si woke up early at the break of dawn, she got on the bus to head to work without eating breakfast.

Since it was too early, it wasn't even morning peak when she reached the company, the entire office building was closed.

After staring at the closed-door in a daze, Du Lei Si felt hungry.

Ah! If she knew earlier she would have eaten something before heading out, and only when she has eaten enough will she have the strength to head into battle with the President!

Du Lei Si regretfully rubbed her belly and started thinking whether there were any breakfast shop nearby, while her eyes scouring her surroundings, suddenly a containing bag breakfast was presented before her.

Du Lei Si thought if it was the President, she would forgive him.

However, as she looked down at the hand that was holding the paper bag, she was filled with disappointment.

“It’s you?” She dryly crooked the corners of her mouth.



Xiao Yin stared blankly at her: “Du Du, you are in a bad mood?”

“No la.” She shook her head, “I’m just a little sleepy..... that’s right, how come you’re here?” Du Lei Si quizzically looked at Xiao Yin, it’s only six o’clock in the morning, for him to suddenly appeared here holding breakfast, it’s simply too strange!

“Stop looking,” Xiao Yin smiled, “That’s right, I followed you here.”

“What?” Du Lei Si looked at him with astonishment, “did you followed me?”

“Don’t make it sound so bad! I was on my morning run and passed the entrance of your home, early in the morning I saw you running out, I was afraid something might happen to you, so I just follow you.”

“Morning run?” Du Lei Si eyed Xiao Yin from head to toe, and indeed he was wearing a pair of sportswear, “I did not expect such a playboy like you would have such healthy living habits.”

Xiao Yin laughed: “Du Du, you wouldn’t think I was the kind to indulge in wine all day, be in the world of wine and women, a man who couldn’t differentiate

morning from night, right?”

Du Lei Si nodded.

For a moment, Xiao Yin was choked and said: “Well, I admit there was a period of time where I was relatively wild, but.....” He winked at her, “I’ve been abstinence for a long time.”

Poof! Du Lei Si spray out her saliva.

“Xiao Da Gong Zi[2], you wouldn’t be having intentions to become a monk, right?” Du Lei Si didn’t know why, but her eyes suddenly appeared [Jordan Chan’s](#) version of Wei Xiao Bao[3], wearing a cassock[4]. Facing such a doublet scenes, not giving him any face she couldn’t help but laugh out loud.

[2] 大公子 Da Gong Zi: son of nobility

[3] 韋小寶 Wéi Xiǎo Bǎo is the protagonist of the novel, The Deer and the Cauldron. During one of the series task Kangxi Emperor gave him, he was order to become a monk to protect the late Emperor [Shunzhi](#).

[4] What a cassock looks like



“Du Du, you want to laugh at me, you also don’t have to make it so obvious, right?” Xiao Yin frowned.

Du Lei Si was choked with laughter, holding onto her stomach: “So..... sorry! I just feel that it’s very..... very funny! Hahaha.....”

Xiao Yin was speechless.

After a while, when she finally finished laughing, she had felt as if she was going to faint, so very bluntly she took the hamburger from Xiao Yin’s hands and maliciously bit a mouthful of it.

“En..... it’s..... very..... delicious.....” She spat out those few words as she continued chewing on the hamburger.

“Du Du, you behaving like this isn’t very lady like.” Xiao Yin said.

Du Lei Si merely swallowed the last bit of the hamburger down, and stared at Xiao Yin as if she was looking at an alien, “You are too OUT[5]! I’m tell you in this time and age there’s no need for one to present themselves like a wise and virtuous woman, a woman who lacks virtuous is talented[6], understand?”

[5] What Du Lei Si meant was Xiao Yin is too old fashion.

[6] Du Du changed the words ‘talent’(才) and ‘virtuous’(德) around in the idiom: 女子無才便是德 which translates as ‘a woman who lacks talent is virtuous.’

Xiao Yin was choked speechless.

“Du Du, you are really special, worthy of being the woman I like.”

This time it was Du Lei Si who was choked speechless, covering her mouth as she coughed.

Brother, I’m still eating my breakfast! Can you not frighten me like this? She didn’t openly say this, however she used sad eyes to silently condemned Xiao Yin.

“Du Du, I’m being serious.” Xiao Yin’s expression suddenly became solemn, “I like you,”

“You! *Cough cough..... cough cough cough.....*”

Once again Du Lei Si choked until tears streamed down her face, she continued to cough as she wiped away the tears, “You don’t tell me those bouquet of roses

were sent by you ah?”

Xiao Yin nodded.

This time Du Lei Si was completely speechless.

He wouldn't be serious, right? He likes her? Oh my god! It's unimaginable!

In the past, she has always thought Xiao Yin's frivolous behaviour was due to his Playboy habits, she never thought that he would unexpectedly earnestly like her, this is really hard to accept!

Besides, she was a married woman, although her family contain a male chauvinism President who slightly liked to bully her, who's slightly selfish, but also slightly parsimonious. Even though she's been crazily abused, however she likes him to death!

Thinking to this point, Du Lei Si could not help but feel array grief.

“Du Du?” Xiao Yin's voice interrupted her thoughts, “are you listening to me?”

Uh

Du Lei Si paused for a moment and thought of the President, she actually didn't pay any attention to what Xiao Yin said after, if he (Xiao Yin) knew she was absent-minded while he was confessing, he must feel very sad. Du Lei Si pondered for a moment before she decided to lie to him: “Oh, I've heard it! How can I not have heard it? Hahaha.....” She laughed rather guilty.

Xiao Yin's complexion darken: “What are your thoughts?”

“Me.....” Du Lei Si creased her eyebrows together, what did Xiao Yin just say to her? She estimated it must have been a deep love confession vindicating his feelings for her, ah forget it! Doesn't matter what he said she's going to decline regardless!

She made an awkward expression as she said: “As a matter of fact..... I don't have anything worth for you to like! I..... I'm really stupid, put off my work with all sorts of excuses, I can't even differentiate North, South, East and West..... balabalabala.....” Du Lei Si racked her brains out to express her shortcomings, “So, I think you should think things thoroughly.....”

“I just want you.” Xiao Yin interrupted her speech, his tone was very firm.

Du Lei Si's mouth twitch: Handsome guy, I've said so much, how come you still don't understand my intentions? She harden her heart, closing her eyes, she lowered her head as she said: "I am sorry, I can not accept you."

Suddenly the surrounding became very quiet, Xiao Yin's eyes suddenly darken even more, and after a long time, he suddenly smiled as she said: "Actually, I had expected this....." Once he said this he leaned forward and hugged her tightly.

Du Lei Si became slightly ignorant. Why did he suddenly hug her? Her astonished soul haven't returned when he suddenly planted a warm kiss on her forehead.

"Thank you, at least giving me a chance to kiss you." Xiao Yin let go of her, and took a step back, "however....." He blink, "if you suddenly like me, I will return to your side the very chance I get."

He then turned to leave, leaving Du Lei Si still in a daze.

What give him a chance to kiss her? My mother, who can tell her what he just said?!

T____T

Just as she was thinking hard on the issue, a black Land Rover not far from her slowly moving, disappeared in the corner.



A cool breeze blow over making Du Lei Si shivered.

The couple finally have an argument 丷 (͡ ° ▽ °) ㄟ

Winter has finally arrived, which meant I was stuck with a congested and agitated baby, who gave me sleepless nights as usual. Anyways, another long chapter, enjoy

||

Chapter 63: The couple finally have an argument 丷 (͡ ° ▽ °) ㄟ

“Lei Si, how come your spirit doesn’t look very well?” During lunch time, Long Xiao Hua stared at Du Lei Si with concerns.

Using Baidu’s search engine to read a novel, Du Lei Si heaved a sigh: Alas! It’s affirmative that her spirits wouldn’t appear good! Which person who suffers from insomnia all night, then had to get up early at the break of dawn the next day, then encounter a thrilling love confession early in morning, could maintain their high fighting spirit ah? Even Ultraman would get tired of fighting monsters and needed to rest!

“Lei Si, do you have something on your mind?”

“Me?” Du Lei Si gave a stiff smile. “No la.....”

It’ll be strange if there wasn’t any! Her initial plans were call off their cold war, she intended to wait for the President to surrender, however she didn’t expect the President to suddenly ignore her.

To say precisely, the President unexpectedly treated her as if she was air, when he passed through reception he pretend she didn’t exist, he was even talking and laughing with his beautiful secretary as they entered the elevator.

Regarding this matter, it made Du Lei Si absent-minded at work the entire morning, and because of this she was almost punished by Su Mali to clean the male toilets, was she that easily bullied?

T__T

When lunch time came around, Du Lei Si still couldn’t understand where has she offended the President, causing his anger to be so big. The ancients saying is

certainly right: To be in the king's company is tantamount to living with a tiger!

"Lei Si, you have to keep your chin up ah, in the afternoon there's still a staff meeting," Long Xiao Hua said.

"Staff meeting?"

"That's right ah! Every month there would be a staff meeting, when the time comes President Lian would make a speech on stage, it's very exciting." Long Xiao Hua said.

Lian Jun? Just mentioning him, Du Lei Si's chest felt stuffy.

"I'm telling you ah, every third Friday afternoon of the month our Lian Enterprise will hold a staff meeting, you know what we call it??"

"What?" Du Lei Si seemed to be somewhat absent-minded.

"We call it the menstruation conference!"

Poof! Du Lei Si sprayed out her saliva.

Menstruation conference, very good, what an vivid image!

So this afternoon, it was Du Lei Si's first time participating the legendary "menstruation conference" as a Lian Enterprise employee.

The meeting was arranged in the company's auditorium, all the staff were present, and even the cleaner aunty was present.

Du Lei Si follow Long Xiao Hua entering the auditorium, originally she wanted to find a corner location, however she did not expect Long Xiao Hua to enthusiastically pull her to the front row seats.

"Quick, quick, quick! There are still two vacancies!" She cried, while quickly running over to shot-gun the seats, then beckoning her hands toward Du Lei Si, "come ah, quickly come ah!"

Du Lei Si had no other choice but walk towards Long Xiao Hua's direction.

She have to admit that Long Xiao Hua's seat robbing skills were extraordinary, being able to grab the two remaining seats in front of the podium, her field of vision is simply amazing. Du Lei Si sat down and began to fidget, her mind was full of vision of her and Lian Jun, she could not help but wanting to back out.

“Xiao Hua, I’m feeling a little..... unwell.....”

She was just about to slip away, when she was pulled back by Long Xiao Hua: “Hush! Coming! Coming!”

When she looked at the podium again, sure enough, Lian Jun was moving steadily towards the podium dressed in a black suit. The originally noisy venue suddenly quiet down, everyone’s eyes were on Lian Jun.

To leave at this time was obviously not a wise choice, Du Lei Si had to continue to sitting there scratching her dandruff, in order to prevent the President from discovering her she also deliberately hung her head, not once looking up.

After a while, there was a few taps on the microphone before Lian Jun’s voice suddenly echoed through the venue: “Good afternoon fellow employees!” His tone was different from his usual one, it was elegant and calm, neither anxious nor slow, it contain a faint trace of domineering aura, Du Lei Si’s heart suddenly shudder.

“Before coming onto the stage, I have been asking myself a question, why should I stand here, why do you want to sit there, this problem seems very boring, but in fact.....” he paused, “it is really boring.”

Off the stage there was a burst of laughter.

The President’s humor is really..... cold! Du Lei Si said this in her heart, again she lowered her head, she couldn’t let the President see her! Definitely must not!

Fortunately, her prayers were answered, the opening speech went on for 10 minutes, Lian Jun was still on stage, talking continuously. Du Lei Si’s heart slightly widen, although her head was still hung low, however she began to listen to his speech.

The main topic of the meeting appears to be on “corporation presence”, on the stage Lian Jun spoke in unhurried manner filled with quips, from time to time it’ll cause a burst of laughter from the audience below.

Gradually, Du Lei Si was also attracted by his speech, she could not help but raised her head.

“What kind of company is considered a good company? It is clear that it’s impossible for a company not generate revenue, a good company creates value, so that their employees are happy and content, to give the shareholders and employees the best return possible.....”

Lian Jun on the stage, was in high-spirited as his gestures were oozing with attractiveness, attracting the attention of all those who were listening to his speech.

Du Lei Si looked until she became wooden, she suddenly felt the present Lian Jun was different from the past, he was superior and mighty, speaking about his enterprise, his philosophy in life, every word and phrase were full of wisdom, he was the king above millions, while she.....

At that moment, Du Lei Si suddenly felt sadness for no particular reason, as if she have fallen into a deep abyss, and she wanted to get hold of him, however he was standing over there, seemingly so remote and untouchable.

“Xiao Hua, I..... I need to go to the toilet.” She finally found it unbearable and wanted to escape this unfamiliar him, she wanted to find corner where there was no one, letting herself have some peace and quiet.

However, when she was ready to leave from the side door, she suddenly heard someone calling out to her: “Young Madame, Young Madame!”

She abide and looked towards the direction that voice came from, she saw Jason standing not far from her desperately waving at her. Du Lei Si took a glance at her left and right, after determining Jason was calling her, she walked over.

“What’s the matter?”

Her sentence has yet to be finished when Jason have already began to drag her, his tone contain a sense of urgency: “Quickly come with me, there is something urgent!”

Du Lei Si was confused by Jason’s strange words and deeds, seeing him so impatient she thought she better not ask too much, she could only let him pull her to the backstage of the podium.

When they arrived backstage, she didn’t know why, but the surround lighting

suddenly dimmed, however Jason continue to moving forward, it was only after a while did he suddenly halt his movements.

“What’s wrong?” Du Lei Si asked, she had a vague feeling that something was wrong.

“Young Madame, I’m sorry, it’s all the President’s idea,” After Jason finished speaking, Du Lei Si felt something been placed into her hand, then she felt a strong thrust from behind her, pushing her forward.

Suddenly the vision before her shone brightly, then Du Lei Si was instantly petrified.

This..... What kinda situation is this?

She did not know how she end up on the stage, she was even holding a large bouquet of flowers within her hands, a strong spotlight shone on her, below the stage was filled with people, everyone’s eyes showed astonishment due to her sudden appearance.

Du Lei Si suddenly felt dizzy, during her confusing state she saw Lian Jun’s face, he turned around and stared at her with his silent impermeable glaze.

At that moment, time seem to as if frozen, Du Lei Si stood there not knowing what to do, the bouquet of flowers within her hands suddenly felt so heavy.

What should she do? Should she walk over, or should she leave?

After thinking for a long time, biting her lips, she gripped tightly on the bouquet of flowers and slowly made her way towards him.

Their distances were merely a few steps away, however she found the journey arduous. Under the watchful eyes of those present, she felt the unprecedented pressure, and finally, she arrived in front of him.

Stretching out her hands, she passed the bouquet of flowers to him.

Lian Jun expressionlessly took the bouquet of flowers, his deep glaze never once left her body, it was like a piece of net, binding her tightly causing her to become breathless.

Yes, this is the feeling of suffocation!

She took two steps back, wanting to run and escape from such an awkward situation. However, she suddenly was caught by a pair of hands, using a gentle force he pulled her over. When she wanted to cry out, her lips were already sealed.

He even kissed her in broad daylight, under so many glazes. There was a moment of silence from the audience, however after a moment it caused an uproar.

“What’s going on? Who’s this person?”

“Isn’t that Du Lei Si the new employee from the reception department?!”

“Xiao Du, unexpectedly it is Xiao Du!”

“Oh my god, how could the President kiss her?”

.....

The discussion was shaking heaven and earth.

In the center of the storm, it was surprisingly calm, neither of them didn’t utter a single word, Lian Jun didn’t speak because he was kissing too seriously, while Du Lei Si didn’t because she lost the ability to think straight.

After a long time, he reluctantly left her lips, firmly staring at her: “Du Du, you are mine.” His voice was not loud, however it sounded like he was making a pledge.

That’s right, she is his, no one can change this!

Du Lei Si didn’t remember how the situation ended, she just vaguely recall Lian Jun as the owner of the company made an announcement, stating that she is his wife, causing those below to fry crazily in the pot of hot oil.

When she returned to the front desk, almost every single employee from the company were watching her every movement. Even the usually empty locker room were packed with people trying to get a glimpse of the President’s wife, making her so frighten that she didn’t even dare to change her work clothes. Hurriedly she tried to escape, however halfway through the hallway she encountered Long Xiao Hua and Xiao Wang, she wanted to greet them, but they pretended they didn’t see her and quickly left. As for Su Mali who usually

appeared unctuous, plastered on a fake stuck up smile, making one to feel extremely uncomfortable.

In short, all this was terrible! She didn't like it one bit, didn't like it at all!

At the end of the day, Lian Jun took the initiative to look for her. To avoid causing a commotion Du Lei Si did not speak, she quietly packed her belongings and left the company with Lian Jun.



Even when she was sitting in the car, she was still clutching her handbag without uttering a single word.

Lian Jun also didn't say anything, he started the car and left the company, driving towards the direction of their home.

Along the way, the car atmosphere were unprecedentedly silent, he continued driving while she was immersed in her own thoughts, it wasn't until the car entered the house, did Lian Jun finally broke his moment of silence.

“Why did you leave so early this morning?”

Du Lei Si did not answer, she just tightly clutch onto her handbag.

Lian Jun imperceptibly frowned, “Du Du, what are you angry at?”

She remained silent, she bit down on her lips until it turned pale, then reached for the car door handle.

Suddenly, her wrist was tightly grabbed.

“Answered me.” Lian Jun said with a commanding cold tone.

“I don't want to talk about it now.” She finally spoke, her voice was low and hoarse.

Lian Jun froze for a moment, the strength of his grip loosen slightly, Du Lei Si

took the opportunity to open the car door and rushed out. However she only ran a few steps, when all of a sudden she collided with someone.

“Ah!” sound, the small figure fell on the ground.



Du Lei Si didn't have the time to understand what had happened, when suddenly a WAAA crying sound came from the ground.

“What are you doing?” Lian Jun came out of the car, helped the person on the ground up.

It was only then did Du Lei Si see clearly the small person she bump to the ground was Princess Hao, who they haven't seen in a long time!

The moment Princess Hao saw Lian Jun, she cried more loudly, her tiny hand wiped the large tears that fell from her eyes, she appeared extremely pitiful.

“How do you walk?” Lian Jun said with a reproach tone.

“I didn't mean to.....”

“Hush!” Lian Jun interrupted her, “You are so impulsive, what if you injured her, what are you going to do?” His tone was ice-cold, his glaze were reproachful.

Du Lei Si's heart felt an awl prick, extremely painful.

“Don't act like a child for everything, you're a grown adult. If there's something bothering you, we can do to sit down and discuss it.” His voice sounds like they were in a negotiation, filled with preaching.

Du Lei Si wanted to say something, but she couldn't bring herself to open her mouth.

After a while, Lian Jun have already embraced the crying Princess Hao and walked toward the house. Staring at his leaving figure, Du Lei Si's heart developed an unspeakable discomfort. She wanted to cry, yet the tears refuse to come out. She wanted to explain herself to him, yet she couldn't bring herself to open her mouth either. Until their shadow disappeared through the door, she still stood in the same place, staring toward the direction he left, in a daze.

Suddenly she remembered the words Lian Anna had said to her: "In this world, some things, some people, are bound to be missed....."

The cool autumn wind blew on her body, steeping into her heart, suddenly there was a chill breeze blowing through her mind.

At that moment, they were like two people from different worlds.

That night, Du Lei Si remained silent, she quietly looked at Lian Jun coaxing Princess Hao to eat, conversing with her, smiling at her, as if nothing has happened at all. Suddenly she discovered that she actually never known what this man's heart was thinking. She has been accustomed to his controls regarding everything, always following in his footsteps, until one day, she discovered she could no longer catch up with him.....

Du Lei Si's heart felt vexed, thus she got up and wanted to go upstairs.

"You don't leave!" Princess Hao said, "accompany me to play Sun Wukong taking down the White Bone Demon!"

Du Lei Si pretended not to hear, and continued to walk away.

The little brat has always been treated like a Princess at home, thus she couldn't ignore someone disregarding her. She threw the rabbit within her hands and straightforwardly cried: "Huhuhu..... you're a bad person, you won't play with me!"

"You have finished speaking?!" Du Lei Si roared.

This roar finally intimidated the little brat, she blinked at Du Lei Si, moments later, her eyes redden and pit-a-pat of tears fell down from her cheeks.

This time it was real tears.

Coincidentally, Lian Jun also happened to walk into the living room and witnessed this scene.

“If you have something you’re dissatisfied with, come to me, don’t frighten the child.”

Du Lei Si’s attitude also changed upon seeing Princess Hao crying so severely, momentarily she was at a loss what to do: “I didn’t mean it, I’m just.....”

“Don’t make excuses for yourself.” Lian Jun said.

“I’m trying to make an excuse, I’m just.....”

“Du Du, you’re looking for an excuses,” He interrupted her, his complexion didn’t look very good.

“I.....” She was speechless, with a bellyful of grievances. “I did not!” She almost shouted out this sentence and she left him standing there as she rushed up the stairs without turning around.

When Du Lei Si ran into the room, closed the door, her mood was almost at the point of collapsing.



Why? Why he is always the one who’s right? In front of him, why is she always the wrong one? Why does he never ask her how she felt, nor did he give her a chance to speak! Why, why.....?

She kept on asking these whys, her chest felt so congested that it was suffocating and breathless. And when shock suddenly hit her, her tears have uncontrollably slid down her cheeks.

Suddenly the door to their room opened.

The sound of steady footsteps were heard, one step at a time moving closer

towards her. Then she felt the side of the bed sink. She did not turn around because she was afraid of Lian Jun seeing her tears.

“We should have a good talk” He calmly said, not a trace of weaver was heard from his voice, “If you have any dissatisfaction with me, you can say it. You are not a child, you can’t lose your temper over some small issues.”

Du Lei Si bit her lips and finally said: “You’re right, I’m not a kid, so I don’t want to follow your footsteps.”

Lian Jun’s pupil contain some complexity: “I walked in front of you because I want to protect you. You are too rash, there’s a lot of things you don’t handle well, I do these things because I don’t want you to get hurt.”

“You don’t want me to be hurt, but can you not you lead me by the rope? I also have my own choices, I do not want you to always decide everything for me without my agreement.”

“Do you mind what happened this afternoon?” His eyes suddenly dark, his tone suddenly became ice-cold. “So you mind letting others know of our relationship?”

“Yes, I do mind!” She finally turned around and face him with a face full of tears, “I mind that you decide everything without consenting me, I mind that you always put on a superiority appearance, as if you have everything under your control. Have you ever thought of what I thought? Have you ever asked how I felt? I hate everyone’s watchful glazes. I hate them gossiping about me, I hate being the focus topic of others! You do not know these!” When she finished her speech, her mood was clearly agitated.

Lian Jun held onto her shoulders: “All I’ve done is for your own good, you are my wife, I don’t want others bullying you.”

“Excuses!” She suddenly interrupted him, “you want me to stop making excuses, yet you’re trying to find excuses for all your actions. The things you’ve done is because you want to tell everyone, I am your possessions.”

He froze in place for a moment before he stared at her wildly: “You are mine.”

“No! I am not yours, I am an independent person, I have my own thoughts, I have the right to choose how I live. I don’t want you to control every little thing

that's mine, I....."

Her lips were seized by an aggressive kiss, as if pledging to the world that she is his.

"Du Du, you are mine," He released her and said with a firm tone.

"I....." She already don't know what else to say to him.

Yes, there is nothing to say, the things he decided on will not change, and the person he decided on he must also set on the direction he has assigned, everything is all said and done to his liking.

Du Lei Si suddenly feel slightly tired.

"I'm tired, I want to take a rest," She said.

His hand cupped her face: "You should have a good rest and calm down."

Calm down? Du Lei Si's mouth curved into a wry smile.

Just as he said, they should really sober and calm down.....

I want to return to my parent's home!

Second last chapter of the novel, super long chapter, double the usual length
>.<

| |

Chapter 64: I want to return to my parent's home!

Opening their front door, Du mama who had just came out of the kitchen was shocked to discover her daughter standing in front their entrance: "Si Si, how come you didn't even say a word and returned home?"

Du Lei Si didn't know how to explain the situation to her mom, she couldn't tell her mom that she ran away from home and return to her mother's home voluntarily, right? She pondered for a moment, and decided with the excuse: "I haven't been home in a long time, so I just wanted to come back to see you."

This excuse sounded too far-fetched, very soon Du mama saw through the loopholes.

Her daughter's complexion was pale, her expression appeared gaunt, her eyes looked swollen, while her speech were preoccupied by some troubles.

With her years of experience as a wife, needless to say, her daughter must have quarrel with her husband!

Upon thinking of her daughter who lacks brain root of reinforcements, and does things dazedly, unexpectedly she would have such courage to rebut her President husband, also very naturally and unrestrained returning to their home, Du mama heart's developed a sense of excitement. Really worthy of being her, Du Tian Xiang's daughter. So domineering!

Originally before returning, Du Lei Si was worried upon returning her mom would pestered her continuously, however she did not expect upon seeing her, not only did she (Du mama) not show any worries, she also exposed a strange smile. Du Lei Si didn't know why, but she suddenly felt a kind of ominous sense of foreboding.

“Mom, what is that smell?” Du Lei Si suddenly detected a burning smell.

“Oh, my fish!!”

Du mama who was deceitfully smiling yelped out a cry after regaining her senses, she rushed back to the kitchen, leaving Du Lei Si at the door with black lines running down her face.

Really worthy of being her own mother, reaction is just as slow as hers!

Du Lei Si reluctantly shook her head, whilst taking off her shoes by the door.

Because she didn't sleep well last night, plus taking the morning train, she currently had little strength left, she heavily slump to the sofa by the door, completely without taking into account the differences between her parental home's wooden sofa and the luxurious leather sofa back at the mansion.

With a bang, her ass busted opened like a flower.

“Ouch!” She cried out loudly, feeling the pain in her ass as she gritted her teeth.

However, because of this is a pain she gathered up her spirits, she was no longer sleepy, her weariness also reduced, sitting on the sofa Du Lei Si began to stare at her home's furnishings in a daze.

Her parental's home is indeed old, even the vase's position did not change, it gave off an unspeakable cordial vibe.

Du Lei Si looked at her surrounding and suddenly remembered she haven't been back to her parental's home for more than three months, now that she has return she felt that the issue was more complicated than it seems, however she also didn't have the energy to think further. And secondly, based on the President's possessive desire, several times he even insist on returning to her paternal home with her. She was afraid and wanted to avoid confrontation so she thought if she didn't need to return home (parental) then she would avoid it as much as possible.

Thinking to this point, naturally she also thought of Lian Jun, unavoidably her heart felt a sense of loneliness.

Last night, she laid in bed for a long time before she finally decided to return to

her parental home.

She knew that these contradiction were not only based on the matter that happened at the employee meeting at the company, the greater problem were themselves. Before they met, they were two people from completely different worlds, their life, work, social circle, even values were very different. In the past she always thought that after two people interacted for a long time, they will slowly get used to each other. However, until yesterday did she only discover that the longer they interacted, it will only expose more and more contradictions between them.

Their marriage came too suddenly, to tell you the truth, from the beginning to the end she still didn't come to understand this man's true inner thoughts, he views on family, his views on love, his past, his present and his future. Besides what he was willing to tell her, the rest Du Lei Si was completely clueless.

He always like a God from above, controlling everything around them, he never stopped to consider her ideas. This man doesn't understand, a woman like her didn't need her man to walk in front of her, she needed a man who was willing to stop and wait for her, walk besides her like a companion.

Perhaps in Lian Jun's eyes, she was not smart enough, some even may say she's silly, however on the stage of love, a woman's sensitivity is far greater than a man's, their intuition may be too impulsive, however it is their true thoughts and feelings.

After one night of thinking, Du Lei Si was determined, they all needed to be calm and think about the true value of their marriage. She's not an intelligent woman, but regarding love, she is never one to wading in mud and water.

So she got up early the next morning and left a note before leaving, she considered for a long time before writing down the words: *"I'm returning to my parents for a few days to cool down, when I have thought things through I shall return. Don't come and find me. Du du"*

Du Lei Si thought about the issue a lot, however she didn't take into account that one person can never resolved the contradictions between two people, if they did not expression their ideas and thoughts, how will they solve their contradictions?

So, during her three-day stay in her parent's home, in addition to turning herself into a scornful woman, she couldn't come up with a solution to their crises.

Finally, even Du papa who didn't like meddling in his child's family matters found it unbearable.

"My wife, it's not right for our daughter to continue like this."

Du Tian Xiang who was busy watching a Hong Kong drama impatiently glared at her husband: "What's wrong with it, I think it quite right!"

"No it's not right, she been home for three days already, yet our son-in-law has not come for her, these two..... could a major problem have occurred?"

Du Tian Xiang fixed her glazes at the television screen, casually she asked a sentence: "What major problem could occurred?"

Du papa pondered for a moment and said: "For example, a third-party?"

"My husband, do you think you're watching a TV drama, where in the world would there be so many mistresses?" Du Tian Xiang smiled.

Du papa: "My wife, you've met a good husband, it does not mean that your daughter will encounter a good husband, all right? You see our son-in-law, he has money, power and appearance, it's very normal for him to veer off path."

"That could also happen," Du Tian Xiang nodded. "You didn't have the money, power nor looks, naturally you couldn't veer off path."

"....." Du papa's mouth twitched upon hearing this.

"Okay la! I was joking with you!!" Du Tian Xiang recovered a smile, her facial expression suddenly became serious, "Si Si is my daughter, I know what kind of person she is, she absolutely will not let herself suffer by accepting a man who doesn't love her. So if Ah Jun is really that kind of person, then it's not a pity if they separate. If he's not that kind of person, even if Si Si is temporarily confused, I believe based on Ah Jun's personality, he will not so easily let her go."

"Yes even though you say it like this, but I still dread our daughter tormenting herself further, she will ruined her health....."

This you should rest assured, you look at when your daughter was studying

mathematics during school, wasn't she also hiding in her room for three entire days? Based on her temper ah, it can only be maintained for three days!"

Du papa was suddenly enlightened: "My wife, I just discovered the things you say makes a lot of sense!"

"Of course! What kind of person I, Du Tian Xiang is?! If I had been born a few hundred years earlier, [Commander Mu Guiying](#)'s position would have been mine!"

Poof! Dad papa sprayed out his saliva.

Wife, how can you be Mu Guiying, clearly you're [Wu Ze Tian](#)!

>____<

Du Tian Xiang really understand her own daughter, sure enough that night, Du Lei Si was lying in her little bed, she suddenly came to her sense while staring at the ceiling.

Oh my god! What is she so entangled about?

How could the President be so free and easy? Not a single phone call within these three days, yet here she was complaining like a tortoise, physically and mentally abusing herself?

The legs of the toads were hard to find, could a two-legged man is also hard to come by? Why must women tyrannize themselves?

Oh that's right! Time to eat dinner!

So, Du Lei Si the tortoise has become a ninja turtle, she was alive and kicking defeating small monsters.

After Du Lei Si figured out what to do, her head no longer ached, her waist was no longer sore, in one breath she ate two bowls of rice. Therefore Du mama was particularly pleased: Good daughter, she's indeed fertile ah!

So like this a few days passed, Lian Jun still was nowhere to be seen, and not even a phone call was received. Du Lei Si's heart could not help but feel somewhat depressed.

After dinner that night, she took out her cell phone and stared blankly at it.

Although in her note she stated that the President should not come looking for her, however did he have to follow her instructions to the T, right? After all, she is a girl, she couldn't return to him, that's too unpretentiousness!

Surely it doesn't mean that..... Du Lei Si's head suddenly flashed the scene of their cold war, Lian Jun and his beautiful secretary talking and laughing as they walked past the reception area, her nerve's were suddenly alerted.

Could it be, without her this red flag at home, many coloured flags have started to float around the President? He was indulged in pleasure and forget to return home?

As she was making blind and disorderly conjectures, her cell phone suddenly rang.

Du Lei Si stared at the phone in a daze before quickly answered the phone without even looking the ID caller's name on the screen.

"Hello?"

"Hello....." Unfortunately, it was a woman's voice, a hoarse voice, with a very heavy twang.

It can't be one of those "coloured flags" looking for her the "red flag", right? Du Lei Si was little nervous before asking with caution: "Who are you?"

"It was me ah!! Alice!" An energetic voice intermittent through, as if that person have cried for a long time, her tone was slightly modified, but Du Lei Si finally recognized it was Huo Yu Zhi.

"Do you have time? Come out and accompany me." Huo Yu Zhi said.

Du Lei Si was in a daze before hesitatingly replied: "Yes I'm free."

"I will be at fifth street's 'echo' waiting for you, quickly come! Huhuhu....."

Du Lei Si developed goose bumps upon hearing her cries: "You wait there, I'll come right away!" After she said this, she picked up her outer coat ready to head out.

"Si Si, it's so late where are you going?" Du mama asked.

"My friend asked me to go to the bar," Du Lei Si replied.

“Go to the bar at night. It’s not safe, right?”

“It’s okay, my friend is waiting for me to save her so I’m leaving,” After saying this, she put on her shoes and rushed out of the house.

“Oh, wait a minute! Which bar?” Du mama shouted at the door.

A far response sounded: “Echo!”

Fifth street’s “echo” is a relatively well-known bar in A city, although Du Lei Si have never been, however it didn’t take her much effort to find the place.

She seldom go to such entertainment venues, upon entering the place she felt a little bit nervous, however her nervousness vanished once she spotted Huo Yu Zhi sitting in the corner like a pear blossom bathed in the rain[1].

[1] 梨花帶雨 lí huā dài yǔ is an idiom which means a weeping beauty

“Yu Zhi, what’s wrong?” She hurriedly moved her way over.

“Alice, my second senior brother doesn’t want me any more!” After saying this, she made a “WA” sound before crying.

Second senior brother? Du Lei Si thought for a long time before she could react, Huo Yu Zhi’s online “a beast in human clothing” friend she accompanied her to meet!

“What’s the matter? Don’t cry, slowly explain it to me.” Du Lei Si tried comforted her.

Huo Yu Zhi sniffed her nose, and intermittently told her the whole situation. So it turns out that this second senior brother’s actual name is Liu Tian Yang, his old father is an XX Managing Director, he was considered a child of high-ranking cadres. Originally after the two met, they both had very good impression of each other, Huo Yu Zhi also felt that this man was mature and trustworthy. So only after a month of meeting, their relationship developed to the extent where their parents met, their future could be described as very bright and promising.

Two days ago, the two officially started to live together, Huo Yu Zhi’s original nature is playful, however once she found Liu Tian Yang didn’t like much of her going out everywhere, she has convergence herself a lot. But she couldn’t just

completely cut off contact with her former friends just because of this. After receiving a few old friends calls the previous evening, she went to the bar pulling an all nighter.

After returning, because of this incident, Liu Tian Yang fired off at her, saying the two were unsuitable for each other, upon hearing this Huo Yu Zhi left.

After coming out, she did not dare to find her friends, she afraid she would bring disgrace to herself if they knew, she pondered for a moment before thinking of Du Lei Si.

Huo Yu Zhi in front of her, really did not know how to be polite at all, Du Lei Si felt somewhat frustrated, said: "What are you going to do?"

After expressing all her words, Huo Yu Zhi's mood calm tremendously, wiping dry the tears in her eyes, she said: "I don't know, anyway I will not to abandon my own lifestyle because of him, if he really can not accept me being like way, then it can't help. He wants to break up then break up!" She sounded very firm, but her bitten lips exposed her unwillingness to give up.

That moment, Du Lei Si suddenly thought of herself.

These days, she has not dared to face her own problems, if the President wasn't willing to change for her, then what should she do?

Divorce, just the thought of this word, her heart felt a tugging ache.

At this time, Huo Yu Zhi suddenly smacked the table: "I, Huo Yu Zhi lived more than 20 years, unexpectedly would be like this because of a man, I have lived in vain!"

Du Lei Si thought her next sentence would have been 'I may as well die', she hurriedly wanted to comfort her, however she didn't think Huo Yu Zhi's words would make such a sharp turn, she resolutely said: "I have decided, he doesn't like me going out and having fun? I'll do exactly that. He doesn't like me pulling an all nighter outside? I'll pull an all nighter for him to see! The person I married should be a husband, not a father! Why must I listen to his words? Alice, today we are not leaving until we're drunk! Waiter, please give me a box of beer, two bottles of wine, a bottle of....."

"That's enough, enough!" Du Lei Si quickly interrupted her.

This Huo Yu Zhi is sufficiently crazy, a girl in a bar drinking so much wine, what if she gets drunk? Ghost knows what will happen? Du Lei Si may be impulsive, but she always had a sense of vigilance to guard her body. Abandoned by a man has been bad enough, why would you also want to spend our own money to getting drunk? What if you encounter bad guys while you're drunk? Then wouldn't you have lost your heart, money and body, that's simply too deficit!

Although Du Lei Si tried to stop Huo Yu Zhi, however she still continued to consume a lot of wine, after drinking for a while her face began to redden.

"Why aren't you drinking? Drink ah!" Huo Yu Zhi shouted at her.

"I am drinking....."

"Who are you trying to fool? A cup of wine you have put five cubes of ice in it, it has taken you half an hour yet you haven't finished it, you think I'm muddled because I'm drunk?"

Du Lei Si didn't expect Huo Yu Zhi to so keenly observed her actions, she was even clear how many ice cubes she had placed in her cup, very good, very powerful!

"In fact..... I'm not very good at drinking." She tried to explain.

"If you don't know how to drink, then you should drink more! Come, let's make a toast!"

"Che..... Cheers." Du Lei Si made a bitter expression as she tried to skull down the alcohol that has been sitting there for half an hour in one gulp. Sure enough, the alcohol have turned into pale white drinking water.

>____<

"Let's go! Let's go dancing!" Huo Yu Zhi suddenly stood up.

"I don't know how to....."

The bar sound was too noisy, even though Du Lei Si refused, Huo Yu Zhi have already pulled her onto the dance floor. A woman's strength is sure stronger after the consummation of alcohol. Du Lei Si was pulled into the crowd, immediately she couldn't differentiate where north was. Seeing the body's of female and males moving to the fast-paced music, frantically twisting their body

to the beat. Under the flashing lights they were like a group of epilepsy patients.

Du Lei Si ran out of tears, KAO! How is this dancing? Clearly they were performing a dance to the Gods!



Huo Yu Zhi was obviously a frequent visitor here, quickly she danced within the crowd, neatly twisting her waist and dancing to the rhythm, she was more many times crazier than the group of epilepsy patients. She jumped up, casually taking off her jacket, revealing a leopard printed halter neck top, paired with denim shorts, in the psychedelic lights she appear particularly sexy.

At any time, a beauty is always compelling, not to mention dressed sexy, a dancing sexual beauty. Soon, she caught many people's attention, some even whistled.

Isn't this too high-profile? Du Lei Si wanted to pull her back, however Huo Yu Zhi jumped on the steel pole of the circular table and began to dance in the middle of the table.

Suddenly, the whole bar was boiling, continuous cheers were heard one after another.

Du Lei Si simply don't know what's her (Huo Yu Zhi) addiction, she simply wanted to leave. However she was afraid something dangerous might happen to Huo Yu Zhi as she has consumed too much alcohol, she can only helplessly stared at her with worries. At that moment, Huo Yu Zhi who was dancing on the stage suddenly jumped down, twisting her way towards Du Lei Si.

Du Lei Si wanted to escape, behind her were full of spectators. She had no way out, thus she could only helplessly watch Huo Yu Zhi walk towards her, Huo Yu Zhi enthusiastically pulled her hand, shouting: "Alice, let's dance together!"

She didn't have the chance to refuse when Huo Yu Zhi have already pulled her to the middle of the stage.

Heaven, earth ah, I don't want to dance, I prefer being an epilepsy patient!

Du Lei Si has never been this distress, this was 10000 times more embarrassing than the time the President deceived her to go on stage during the staff meeting. Under the watchful eyes of those in the bar, she could only twist to the beat once or twice. She didn't expect everyone's to give her some face and enthusiastically cheering her on.

Forget it, she has nothing to lose, later she'll just wear a face mask when she goes out to avoid being recognized.

Hardening her heart, she began to dance with the music.

In fact, it's not that Du Lei Si didn't know how to dance, during college she even represented the class and participated in the dance contest, There were twenty girls in the class, however only nineteen performance, since one girl broke her leg. Their performance scored them an award, even though the award was an encouragement one.

>____<

Actually dancing in the bar originally is to seek happiness, the atmosphere was great coupled by Huo Yu Zhi assisting on the side, Du Lei Si unexpectedly danced very well. The next song sounded out and they began to ecstasy twist again.

At this time Du Lei Si has been infected by the lively atmosphere, her moves were no longer stiff, her body also began to involuntarily with twist and turn to the music, she felt carefree.

All the depressing mood she felt recently all been to released, she suddenly understood why so many people were obsessed with bars, because on the dance floor, one's identity, status, fame and fortune all does not exist, one only needs to remember the music, dance and themselves.

After the fast rhythm music ended, the DJ on the stage moved his disc and suddenly the music become soft and slow.

The originally macabre dance floor suddenly became a place for couples to

cuddle together, swinging their body slowly.

Du Lei Si didn't have time to react, Huo Yu Zhi have already squeeze her two chest balls onto her. Du Lei Si almost sprayed out her saliva.

Oh my god, they were both women, why is the difference so great? As she's feeling sorry for herself, suddenly an unknown handsome guy walked over, giving Huo Yu Zhi a seductive look, sensing the hint Huo Yu Zhi immediately got rid of Du Lei Si, following the handsome guy, leaving Du Lei Si who was still immersed in choppy soft emotions.

This woman, very good, very good!

"Miss, can I have a dance?" A hand suddenly stretched out in front of her.

Du Lei Si was in a daze for a while before she discovered a handsome guy on the side.

Prior her marriage, she thought no men wanted her, however she never thought that after her marriage she would be in such high demand, first there's Xiao Yin's love confession, now there's a handsome guy trying to hit on her.,the speed of peach blossom propagation is hitting the ceiling!

Du Lei Si very exciting stretch out her hands, wanting to grab on the handsome guy's hand, however she was suddenly seized by another hand pulling her over.

Du Lei Si gave a soft cry before falling into a strong embrace, immediately she recognized this familiar smell, it was like a net like entangled on her body, she all of a sudden felt a bust of suffocation.

Him! It's him!

Du Lei Si did not dare to raise her head, she wanted to break free however he used his strength to hold her down, so she had no other choice but to close her eyes and pretend to be dead.

He was in no hurry as he held onto to her, slowly swaying to the music, the two of them didn't look like a normal couple on the dance floor.

Du Lei Si hid herself in Lian Jun's embrace, not daring to look up, her face was flushed. The feeling she felt was like waiting to be drowned after being caught in a infidelity, every minute every second felt very long, it was very difficult to

endure.

After a while, there was a slightly irreverent voice: “I didn’t expect you could dance, it was such an experience.”

| |

In this world, some things, some people are doomed to be unmissable.

| | [Epilogue](#)

Chapter 65: In this world, some things, some people are doomed to be unmissable.

Du Lei Si suddenly wanted to dig a hole in the ground to hide herself.

“You should go on stage and pole dance at the next Lian Enterprise’s New Year Party.”

Tears, clearly it was Huo Yu Zhi who was pole dancing! What does it have to do with her?

“There’s nothing you wanted to say?”

She didn’t want to say anything, she just wanted to find a piece of bean curd and killed herself.

After he finished saying a few words, he no longer spoke. After a while, the soft music changed into the fast rhythm song, on the dance floor many epilepsy patients appeared.

“Do you still want to dance?” Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si lowered her head and desperately shook her head.

Dancing with others needed money, however dancing with the President is equivalent to wanting to take her life ah!

“Really don’t want to dance?”

“Not dancing.....” She continue to lowered her head.

“Then let’s go back.”

“Okay.....”

“Wait a moment!” He suddenly called out to her, his fingers pointed to one direction, “We need to capture the snake demoness.”

Snake demoness? Du Lei Si's vision followed the direction of his fingers and saw Huo Yu Zhi twisting like a snake in the crowd, she suddenly exclaimed: The President's analogy is very appropriate and vivid!

It was already the break of dawn when they managed to pull the crazy Huo Yu Zhi out of the bar.

"Why are you pulling me out? I haven't danced enough!" Huo Yu Zhi shouted.

"It is very late, you should go home."

On the side Du Lei Si tried to persuade Huo Yu Zhi, however she didn't hear a single thing she (Du Lei Si) said, she kept on shouting: "I want to dance, I want to dance!" She almost strip danced in front of the bar entrance.

"Ah!" She suddenly hum a sound and collapsed on Du Lei Si. When she (Du Lei Si) looked at Lian Jun again, he acted as if nothing had happened and withdrew his hand, while lightly saying: "Knocking her unconscious is the best method."

Du Lei Si's mouth twitched, President, your actions are really smooth and neat, it's simply like a murder weapon killing all so that there won't be any eyewitness left!

Due to Huo Yu Zhi's dizziness, Du Lei Si had search through her (Huo Yu Zhi) cell phone looking for someone to pick her up, she did not expect upon opening the cell phone to see a dozens of missed calls all from the same person, second senior brother.

A second didn't even pass before the cell phone rang again, it was second senior brother. Du Lei Si press the answer button and second senior brother's anxious voice transmitted through: "Where are you? Why aren't you answer my calls? If there's anything we can discuss it slowly, don't scare me, okay? Yu Zhi!"

A bunch of words passed through Du Lei Si's brain, she didn't have the chance to interrupt, after much trouble she finally managed to stop second senior brother, weakly saying: "I am Yu Zhi's friend."

The person on the phone seems to be stunned for a moment, then said: "Where's Yu Zhi? Is she refusing to answer my calls?"

Du Lei Si stared at the unconscious Huo Yu Zhi. She thought she couldn't tell

second senior brother that his girlfriend was knocked unconscious by her husband, right? Thus she told a white lie: “She’s..... she’s drunk.”

“She has been drinking again?” Second senior brother’s tone sounded like he was interrogating her.

This made Du Lei Si a little bit annoyed: “Wei! What kind of person are you ah? She only drank because of you, if you don’t scold her, would she run away from home?? What kind of moral integrity do you mens have? Do you have intentions of marrying her as a wife or you intend to accept her as a daughter ah?”

After she finished saying those words, the other end of the phone became silent. It was a long time before second senior brother’s tone soften considerably: “I know, where is she now? I will come and pick her up.”

Indeed, a good natured person is usually taken advantage of, merely changing your attitude slightly will receive a different treatment. Du Lei Si told second senior brother the address, and then triumphantly to hang up the phone. At that moment, she suddenly felt a vision from the side shooting over, and her heart gave a thump.

She’s finished, she entirely forget the President was present!

“What kind of moral integrity do I have?” When Lian Jun asked this sentence, even his mouth evoked a smile, the smile was very strange.

Du Lei Si’s heart felt frightened, she lowered her head pretending not to hear what he had said. So silent for a long time, she could feel Lian Jun’s eyes remained on her, which made her heart feel extra heavy.

After silently waiting for a long time, second senior brother finally drove his Lexus, in a rash manner came to pick up his Chang’e.

Staring at the unconscious Huo Yu Zhi who rigid of alcohol, his eyes became red, tears almost overflowed the rim of his eyes .

Therefore Du Lei Si felt very guilty: “She is drunk, let her to go back to sleep..... everything should be okay.” As she said this, her forehead broke out in a cold sweat.

“En.” Second senior brother nodded, he picked up Huo Yu Zhi preparing to

walk away, however he suddenly stopped and turn around facing Du Lei Si: “Thank you for scolding me before, I will reflect on my doings.”

Knocking out his girlfriend and also accepting his thanks, Du Lei Si guilt increased: “Don’t mention it..... you be nicer to her.....”

“I won’t let her go ever again.” Second senior brother said, holding Huo Yu Zhi and left.

Du Lei Si stood there in a daze as she watched their figure leave, at the moment she unexpectedly felt slightly touched: Two very different people, because the fate came together, and because of the love for each other gradually change, and finally mutual kindle walking the remaining steps together.

Love is really a wonderful thing.

“Their gone?” Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si recover her thoughts, she immediately a multitude of feelings surge up within her heart after sneaking a peek at the person on the side: Will he change for her?? Or if he can not change then they can only let each other pass by and miss this one chance.....?

Her chest suddenly began to feel congested.

“I..... will go back alone,” She said, and hurriedly walked away.

After walking for a long time she still didn’t see Lian Jun catch up. Du Lei Si couldn’t help but take a peek behind, this one glance frightened her because she saw him keeping a three meters distance, leisurely following her.

Du Lei Si quickly turned around and accelerated her pace. From time to time she would turned around to take a peek, yet he still kept the distance while following her.

Du Lei Si became anxious, she began to trot all the way home, she ran to the entrance of the house. She was already breathless trying to stabilize her breathing.

She should have gotten rid of him, right?

She looked back and almost ran out of tears.

Standing three meters away was Lian Jun with his hands in his pockets with a casual expression on his face, his leisurely appearance made one think he was on a holiday.

Du Lei Si resigned to her fate, and said: "I'm home, you can..... go back."

Lian Jun raised his eyebrows: "Are you planning to leave me out on the streets?"

"Where's your car.....?"

"I came by train."

"Then go to a hotel.....?"

He held his empty hands in the air and said: "I have no money with me." He gave the expression as if he was speaking the truth.

Du Lei Si gritted her teeth: "Then what do you want?"

"Pick up my wife."

"....." She was speechless.

When she returned home with Lian Jun, Du mama who was originally sleeping suddenly called out: "You've returned ah?"

Du Lei Si despising glared at her mom. She is not a fool, naturally she knew the President didn't appear in "echo" for no reason. She could only use one reason to explain it, her mom who raised her for twenty years of betrayed her for her son-in-law!

Other's mom would help their daughter bully their son-in-law, however her mother would join hands with her son-in-law to bully her daughter, unfortunately this is the case of her family's misfortune.

Du Lei Si sigh while taking her clothes and went into the bathroom to take a shower.

After she finished showering, she returned to her room to sleep. The atmosphere was very strange, after a while, the door of the room was opened, Lian Jun who have finished showering also came in.

Du Lei Si's heart felt like she knocked over a five flavor[1] bottle, she didn't

know what to say to him, so she simply covered herself in the blanket pretending to be asleep.

[1] Five kinds of flavor: sweet, sour, bitter, spicy hot and salty.

And after a while, the small bed because of the increased a person's weight issued a "squeak" sound.

It's a tiny bed as it is, how could he squeeze in with her?

Du Lei Si secretly cried out this sentence, but her body couldn't help but move slightly to the side.

Soon, the lights in the room went out, that person also seems to turned his body turn. In this small room Du Lei Si could obviously feel his even breathing exceptionally clear.

The bed was too small, the other's body frame was too big thus occupying a lot of space resulting in their two body sticking together.

Du Lei Si moved more towards the side, almost sleeping on the edge of the bed. Almost like when she was a child keeping a distance when she encountered a boy touching her. You move back an inch, he'll move forward a foot. You see, Du Lei Si have retreated with no more space to retreat, yet the person behind her still attached to her like glue.

She was slightly angry, and continued to move a little more, finally succeeded in falling off the bed.

Just when Du Lei Si thought that her face was about to came in contact with the floor, she felt a powerful arm to embrace her waist, pulling her back into the bed, back into his embrace.

In the darkness, a strong male scent rushed over, at this time her mind immediately emerged Lian Jun's facial expression, he must have a grin on his face, proud to death of his achievements.

It's like this every single time, he always holds onto the initiative, the one who's embarrassed is always her.

For no particular reason, Du Lei Si felt a bust of annoyance, she stretched out

her hand to push him away, but that only made him hold on tighter. Du Lei Si's fragile small fist hit his sturdy chest.

She became angry from embarrassment, lifting her knee, she solidly kicked the top of his belly.

This single kick was very effective, a "bang" sound was heard, they both fell into the hard wooden floor. Due to Lian Jun's rapid reaction, Du Lei Si did not directly fall on the floor. Swiftly he flipped over and pressed his body on top of hers.

"Did you know you almost murdered your husband?" The President's voice didn't sound too good, it was apparent he was in pain.

Du Lei Si chuckled, she suddenly had a feeling that she has eliminated a public scourge.

"I don't know," She simply replied.

All of a sudden a kiss sealed her lips, directly opening her jaw trying to gain entry to her tongue. She was crushed, unable to move, had no choice but to let he presumptuously claim her.

After a while, he left her lips and asked: "Now do you know?"

".....I don't know." She was defiant.

Once again her lips were sealed.

This continued back and forth several times, Du Lei Si quickly became breathless.

"Okay I know....." She pulled a long face, lowering her head to the evil forces.

It was only then did Lian Jun nodded with satisfaction, giving her a chance to respite.

In the dead of night, from Du Lei Si's perspective, she saw the scattered stars on the night sky out of the window. She saw the street lamp, the dim lights reflecting in her eyes, made her unable to see the clear expression on his face.

Bit of time flow away, they were silent, only the dim light flowed into the room creating a halo layer of haze.

"I'm sorry," A deep voice break the silence.

Du Lei Si was startled for a while, an astonishment expression appeared on her face.

"Du Du, I'm sorry." He added, in the dark she could see his flashing dark eyes.

Was the President apologizing to her? Du Lei Si suddenly became somewhat confused.

These days she had dreamt of their rekindle scene many times, she thought she might compromise, she thought he might resort to method to deal with her, but she never thought that he being a supercilious person would take the initiative to admit his wrongs.

For a moment, Du Lei Si didn't know how to answer him.

"You're right, I always want to grasp you within my hands. I want to take control of everything. I've never thought about your feelings. Maybe I have failed as your husband."

"No," Du Lei Si almost yelled out. "Don't say that. You treat me very well. You also treat my family very well. You are very good, really. It's me..... I am very stupid. I always feel inferior....."

"Feel inferior?"

"That day when I saw you standing on the stage with so many people watching you, I suddenly felt that I was very insignificant, I am afraid that one day you will figure that I actually don't deserve you....." Speaking to this point, she felt her voice became softer and softer, and her eyes swelled up with tears.

Lian Jun's heart ache as he embraced her: "You fool, why do you think so?"

"I'm afraid..... I am very afraid I will lose you like this....." She remembered the sentence Lian Anna once said: In this world, some things, some people are doomed to be unmissable.

"Du Du." Lian Jun suddenly called her name, "do you know that in Italy, when I put the ring on your finger, what was I thinking??"

"What?"

“I was thinking, in this world, some things, some people are doomed to be unmissable.”

At that moment, Du Lei Si suddenly relieved.

It turns out their were fated to met and destined to be together.

Just like they say: Not a step too earlier, not a step too later, it just so happens they were among the thousands of people to encounter each other. If it's yours, then in the end it'll still be yours.

Ahh final chapter is finally done, the novel may not be the best novel but I felt like it was the best medicine for laughter which everyone needs. I hope you have enjoyed this journey with me filled with plenty of laughter. If the final chapter wasn't satisfying enough, I can guarantee the epilogue will tie things nicely.

| | [Epilogue](#)

Pang Pang is born!

Hmmm so I'm not sure if this epilogue will answer some of those unanswered you might have in mind, however it give the couple a happy ending filled with fluff~

| | [Side Stories](#)

Epilogue: Pang Pang is born!

Nine months later, in A city's maternity ward of a hospital.

Du Lei Si stared at her purging stomach in a daze.

She found herself pregnant, in a flash nine months passed quickly, now in retrospect it all felt like a dream.

Nine months ago, Lian Jun went to J city to bring back his wife who escaped back to her parental home. When the two returned to A city, she received Zhu Yao Fei's phone call, asking her rush to the hospital to accompany her.

It turns out that Zhu Yao Fei found her period has been more than a week late. She wanted to ask Du Lei Si to accompany her to the hospital check whether she's pregnant.

The two arrived at the hospital. Zhu Yao Fei went to get a number (basically taking a number to see the doctor) and paid the examination fee, then before the examination she made a trip to the bathroom. When she came out, her complexion was gloomy as she murmured: "KAO! What kind of relatives do I have?! Waited until I paid the examination fee, then she decides to visit me!" It turns out she discovered that her aunty came to visit.

In order not to waste the money Zhu Yao Fei paid, she to urged Du Lei Si to take it instead.

"Si Si, how long has it been since your last period?"

Du Lei Si thought for a moment and replied: "It has yet to come this month."

Then Queen Zhu clapped her hands: "Then it's you, you should go check

instead!”

So like this, a once free of charge ultrasound test was conducted on Du Lei Si's belly, thus detecting a tiny life that would torture her and take form in nine months. Staring at the ultrasound results, Du Lei Si was slightly ignorant.

What..... How come she's pregnant?

When the President knew of Du Lei Si's pregnancy, he was overseas signing a very important contract with a client. After receiving his wife's call, the always calm and collected man almost jumped up, directly leaving his client and he hopped on the next flight to A city.

Of course, the contract in the end was negotiated and finalized because the opposition upon seeing Lian Chun suddenly throw away the contract wanting to leave after he receiving the news of his wife's pregnancy. He didn't speak a word further and hurriedly signed the contract. After signing the contract, he called Lian Jun to congratulate him, also excitedly suggest to sign an agreement for their two unborn child..... if both males they will become brothers, if both females they will become sisters, if one of each then betrothed!

This episode was also created another melodrama love story, of course, this is another story to discuss later on.

Rushing through the night to reach home, the President incarnated into a filial piety husband, he announced his plans to temporarily put down all the affairs of the company, and concentrated on accompanying his wife at home during her pregnancy.

The President's decision make Du Lei Si feel flattered, but she also felt pressured. She tried desperately to persuade him to return to work, to make more milk money for their child. However she didn't expect the President to say he has just signed the contract that's enough to cover their child's milk money, diaper money, nanny fee, kindergarten to college tuition, purchase a house, purchase a car, marry a wife, even their pension is covered and done. They even had enough money to regenerate a football team.

So, Du Lei Si was speechless, to give birth to a football team in China, she might as well not!

Then the things that happened after followed more logically, Du Lei Si transformed from a married young woman to a target person who was under focal point of protection. Lian Jun's grandmother, paternal grandma, Lian Anna, her parents, second uncle, second aunt, fourth aunt, fifth aunt..... those she knew, those she didn't know were all keeping a close eye on her. Every day at home like a Panda in an enclosure, crowds of onlookers came to see her the "giant panda".

After a few months, her belly gradually grew bigger, the President didn't allow as many visitors to disturb her. She began to have more time to eat Aunt Wu's black bone chicken soup, ginseng soup and tortoise soup..... She ate like this for several months, her entire body inflated and swollen an entire circle.



The President pinched her chubby face, feeling very satisfied: "Not bad, this pig looks good."

Du Lei Si: >____<

After raising this little piggy for more than eight months, it was finally the time for them to send Du Lei Si to the hospital to be slaughtered. Wrong, to give birth!

It was a lot more boring waiting for labor then staying at home, every day besides seeing the President, mom, Aunt Wu and occasionally Lian Anna. She basically only saw white lab coat of doctors and nurses.

She twirled her thumb in boredom, so she laying in bed all day she could only think of what name to give to their child.

Years of experience told Du Lei Si that it was extremely important to give a child a good name! Don't be like her, taking such a bad name which made all those who heard it laugh.

But then again, if it wasn't for her unfortunate name, her former boyfriend wouldn't have abandoned her, the newspaper company wouldn't have made her

redundant, then she couldn't have possibly met the President, thinking to this point her heart suddenly felt warmth.

At this time, the ward door suddenly opened, her filial piety husband have come to see his wife and child.

Just when Du Lei Si wanted to use a flattering voice to call out 'hubby', a little devil jumped out from behind Lian Jun and frightened her. It was Princess Hao ah! Princess Hao, why must your deceased soul has not yet dispersed?

Seeing Du Lei Si's displeased expression, Lian Jun explained: "Princess came to apologize to you."

Apologize? Du Lei Si felt a slightly ignorant.

At that moment, the little monster towards toward Du Lei Si's window side while holding onto her soft toy rabbit: "(Cousin) Sister-in-law, I was wrong last time for creating trouble and causing you and cousin to quarrel, please forgive me!!" Turns out this little kid thought she was caused of Du Lei Si returning to her parental home, she has felt guilt til this day.

A little devil will always be a little devil, so silly and naive. Du Lei Si smiled: "That's okay, (cousin) sister-in-law doesn't blame you."

"Really?" The little brat's eyes were shining brightly.

"Really," Du Lei Si nodded. "Can't you see your cousin and I have made up?"

"Oh yeah!" The little brat suddenly transformed, her vitality has been relived, looking more like the little devil she knew.

After a while, the President left to do something, the little devil stayed in the ward to accompany Du Lei Si and chatted. Once she started speaking, the little devil's expression changed, her voice turned into a whisper: "(Cousin) Sister-in-law, do you still remember the promise you made before?"

"What promise?" Du Lei Si apparently have forgotten.

"You said..... if you don't divorce my cousin, then the child you give birth will have no ass!"

As soon she finished this sentence, Aunt Wu opened the door and said, "Princess, your mother called you home for dinner!"

“Coming!” The little devil shouted, holding her soft toy rabbit hopping off the chair to leave, before leaving she also turned around and gave Du Lei Si a wink: “(Cousin) Sister-in-law, you don’t forget oh!”

Du Lei Si has already been so petrified that she turned into a rock.

The child she gives birth to will have no ass? Heaven! Earth! How could she be so stupid to make such oath ah?!

After a few days, this sentence was like a spell torturing Du Lei Si’s body and mind.

She has been pregnant for more than nine months, according to the doctor her expected due date should have been a week ago. They didn’t expect her stomach to no movement, when they asked the doctor, the doctor also said it was a normal phenomenon.

How could it be normal?

Could be because her child has no ass so it didn’t dare to come and see the world?

Thinking to this point, Du Lei Si was restless even during her sleep.

Her anxiety couldn’t escape the eyes of others, however they only thought she was anxious about the labour.

Aunty Wu comforted her: “Young Madame, it’s normal to be nervous since it’s your first child, after more than a few times it won’t be a problem.”

This gave Du Lei Si a sad reminder, giving birth to one child with no ass is bad enough, she wants her to give birth to a bunch of children with no ass? Aunty Wu, I hate you!

Later, Lian Grandmother also came to see her.

“Precious granddaughter-in-law ah, once you give birth to a plump little grandson, grandma will ordered a diamond of the longevity lock necklace to ensure our family’s kid plump!”

Du Lei Si almost ran out of tears: Grandma, you might as well give your little grandson a diamond underwear, since he will have no asshole, you must give a little compensation! TAT

And then, the President came.

“Du Du, have you thought of a good name for our sob?”

“In fact, a daughter is also good.....” Du Lei Si said weakly.

Lian Jun raised his eyebrows: “Do you like daughters instead?”

“No..... no that’s not it, it just that I was thinking what if I give birth to a daughter instead.....”

“Daughters are also good,” Lian Jun nodded, “I’m just afraid she’ll be clumsy like you.”

Clumsy? That’s better than having no ass! Du Lei Si ran out of tears once again.

That night, due to Du Lei Si’s depressing mood, she resolutely decided to turn her grief to eating, she ate a large pot of chicken soup Aunty Wu made, the results? She was stuffed and suffered from a stomach-ache.

“I want to go to the toilet!” She shouted.

After a while, a nurse hurried over, upon seeing her condition, she walked away.

“Hey you, don’t leave! I want to go to the toilet!”

In the mist of Du Lei Si’s shouts, the nurse called the doctor.

Du Lei Si miserably looked at the doctor. “Doctor, my stomach hurts. I want to go to the bathroom!”

The doctor gave her a look: “What go to the toilet, we need to go to the labor room?!”

That’s right, she didn’t eat too much, her labor has arrived.

The doctor called Lian Jun, the dignified President actually wore slippers and rushed to the hospital. When he arrived at the hospital, Du Lei Si was already sent to the delivery table.

“Hubby!” Du Lei Si grabbed onto Lian Jun’s hands, her arms were trembling.

Lian Jun tightly held onto her hands, for the first time in his life, his hand unexpectedly developed fine sweat.

“Don’t be afraid, I am here.”

This simple comfort coming out of his mouth, were unexpectedly filled with a sense of security. Du Lei Si finally relaxed her nervousness, she listened to the doctor’s commands of “Inhale..... exhale.....! Good good good..... now use force! Come on.....!”

She was in so much pain that she almost fainted, her entire body felt like it was tearing apart.

Suddenly a “wa” cry was heard from the operation room.



“Born! Born!” The doctor and nurse cried excitedly.

When Du Lei Si recovered from the pain, her body collapsed from exhaustion, relying on the last bit of strength she had left, with great difficulty she asked: “Doc.....tor..... is it a boy..... or a girl?”

“It’s a big fat boy!”

After a moment of silence, a slaughtering pig cry came from the operating room: “Doctor, quickly check if my son has an ass ah!”

Days of Cohabitation with the President

[Epilogue](#) | | [Side Story 2](#)

Side Story 1 – Days of Cohabitation with the President

As her marriage to the President was really too dramatic, Du Lei Si decided to post their love story online, broadcasting it the entire world.

The online title of the novel was called “Days of Cohabitation with the President.”

When the title released, Du Lei Si who had previous reporter experience wrote up the foundation of their story, it receive a massive of unknown responses online.

Some of the replies were as such:

An online user by the name of “I am afraid I am myself.” replied: —— [love] [love] [love] The President is really too handsome! Too stylish! Too perfect! Today I’m going to quit my job, then carry cardboard boxes on the street to hook myself a golden turtle!

An online user by the name of “Very caring very laid back.” replied: ——LZ[1], no images equals no truth ah! Just send a nude photo of the President and let us verify it ah! Not taking no for an answer!

[1] LZ = 楼主 lóu zhǔ: The person who made the first/original post or started a BBS topic. Often written as “LZ.”

An online user by the name of “Conspiracy theory” replied: —— this is too fake! Didn’t LZ dream of this last night ah?

An online user by the name of “Professional building flipper” replied: —— I’m flipping, I’m flipping!

An online user by the name of “Professional seductress” replied: —— In fact, I have been always been the President’s hidden lover. In the past, I never thought of parting from you, but yesterday I went to hospital for examination, and

found myself three months pregnant.

An online user by the name “Corruption is more healthy” replied: — look in my opinion, Jason is a loyal dog. In fact, in his heart he has been silently crushing over the President, however for the sake of the beautiful couple, he ask the landlord to let go of the President, let’s cheer on him!

.....

Looking at the hideous replies, Du Lei Si felt lost and completely embarrassed

Every single one of those replied were mentioning the President, they were all oppression women expressing their long-term grief. Why isn’t there any replies stating their pity for her??

This world is so crazy!

Finally, another reply came through by the online name of *“I am human flesh, therefore I am in there”* which made Du Lei Si wanting to put up a wall and bring out her sticks.

The reply was like this— *listening to LZ description, I have a feeling that the male lead might be my boss, otherwise why don’t everyone come and check their details ah!*

Du Lei Si quickly typed a reply: “My mom called me home for dinner.” and then she quickly turned off the computer.

Shutting off the computer, she felt aggrieved. It’s enough that the President puts on an air around her, but why is that even online no one pities her, what the hell is going on ah!

Since Du Lei Si was angry, she decided to call someone to go out shopping using the President’s credit card of course! By exploiting a capitalist this will resolve her resentments.

When she arrived at the mall, Zhu Yao Fei was already waiting, frowned at Du Lei Si and asked: “We’re go out shopping, why are bringing a bottle of oil?”

Within Du Lei Si’s arms was Little President, aggrievedly replied: “If I don’t bring Pang Pang out, he will cry.....” Pang Pang is Little President’s nicknames.

“Let him cry ah! Crying once or twice wouldn’t create [chrysanthemum](#)

(Chinese slang which means ass/butt)!”

Er.....

Du Lei Si eyed Zhu Yao Fei with hidden bitterness: Your son is chrysanthemum, your son from head to toe is like a chrysanthemum!

—_—||

Since Du Lei Si had to carry Pang Pang, her shopping speed was obviously a lot slower, if she wasn't coaxing the child then she's entering toy stores, finally Zhu Yao Fei enraged: “TMD[2] in the end are you accompanying your child or you're accompany me ah?”

[2] TMD = 他妈的 tā mā de: Damn, damn it, dammit, fuck, fucking.

“Of course I'm accompanying.....” Just when she was about to continue, she saw Zhu Yao Fei's complexion darken so she quickly changed the subject. “Of course I'm accompanying you, this beautiful woman! Hahahahahaha.....”

As Du Lei Si was guilty smirking, Zhu Yao Fei knew that this woman can not be saved.

Sure enough, the next store they went into were all toy store, in addition to the toy store, they also went into the maternal and child supplies store. All in all: She's using the President's credit card to raise the President's baby, no ambitions at all!

This day the results of shopping was quite rich. When they returned, Du Lei Si was surprised to find that she have brought so many things, so she utilize her demeanor of a young mistress of the house and made a call to driver Lao Fang.

Soon, a car arrived, but the one driving wasn't Lao Fang, it was Lian Jun.

President? Du Lei Si was surprised and asked, “Aren't you on a business trip?”

Lian Jun nodded: “I just returned.”

Du Lei Si was somewhat surprised, originally he informed her that this business trip was five days, it's only been three days how come he has returned? It couldn't be the business encounter some difficulties, right? So she tried to find out: “How..... come you returned so early?”

“I came back to just check.”

Du Lei Si was embarrassed: President, if you come back just to check, then wouldn't you have to return to the business trip tomorrow? How come you be so wasteful with the airfares ah!

T_T

As expected, when they arrived home and entered their bedroom, the President's luggage wasn't even present.

Du Lei Si's heart ache thinking of the airfare money, on a moment of impulse she turn on the computer preparing to expose to the world of the President's crimes.

Not seeing half a day, this post generated a dozen of responses, a large number of users said: “LZ, us sister I is telling you go home and eat dinner ah!”

Du Lei Si didn't even breathe and sprayed on the computer screen.

At this time, Lian Jun have finished showering and came out of the bathroom, seeing Du Lei Si in front of the computer laughing disorderly, he raised his eyebrows and silently stood behind her.

At the other end, Du Lei Si was having a full-blown conversation with the group of sisters, totally unaware that the President was behind her witnessing the entire thing.

After N of replies, Du Lei Si was finally overwhelmed, she typed a sentence: “My mother is telling me to go to bed!!” Then she quickly closed the pages.

She finally escaped from those pack of female wolves! She was relieved, however after turning around she froze.

“You, you, when did you finish showering?”

He curved his lips and gave a faint smile: “Just now.”

“You, you didn't see anything, right?”

“En.”

Du Lei Si's heart finally felt at ease.

“In fact, you can also try the whip.....”

Du Lei Si's heart made a "thump", hanging high in the air.

"I don't mind if you want to try....."

"Pa" and her heart was shattered.

"Six times, maybe we can work together to challenge this score....."

A gust of wind blow over, without leaving a spark of dust from Du Lei Si's shattered heart.

Ever since then, Du Lei Si never dared to go to the end of the world.

[Epilogue](#) | | [Side Story 2](#)

Du Lei Si has many many many dolls

[Side Story 1](#) | | [Side Story 3](#)

Side Story 2: Du Lei Si has many, many, many dolls.

Du Lei Si has many, many, many dolls.

This pernicious habit developed because of her mom.

At the time, Du Lei Si was in primary school, her favorite cartoon was [Sailor Moon](#). She had a subtle affection for dolls ever since she saw [Usagi Tsukino](#) picking up the black cat doll incarnated into a justice emissary, giving her the power to destroy evil.

If she was a doll and able to incarnated into an angel of justice, how great would it be?

However at that time Du Lei Si only had one doll, her (the doll) hair was extremely ugly plus she had a pair of big black pig eyes, entirely different from the angel of justice image she had in her head. So Du Lei Si requested her mom for a doll (the Western dolls). At that time her mom just came back from the parent teacher's meeting, the teachers educated them to use the small things in life to educate their child about principles.

Her mom felt that this was a good opportunity, so she told Du Lei Si a story: "XX childhood family was poor, they had no money to buy books. So he saved his lunch money to buy books."

After the story was finished, her mom asked her: "Si Si, do you know what's the moral of this story?"

Du Lei Si nodded: "Mom, you don't need to speak further, I understand!" After she finished saying what she wanted to say, she rat-a-tat away.

Her mom felt very pleased: "My daughter is clever, after now listening to the story she understood that life is hardworking, so studious."

Her dad on the side said: "Whether she understood or not, it's still unknown."

Facts have proved that Du Lei Si understood the moral from the story.

Not only did she understand the hard struggles in life, she was diligently and eager to learn. She came to understand that her breakfast money could be saved. So from then on wards, every day Du Lei Si formed the habit eating breakfast at home, saving five cents. Within a month's time, she will be able to buy a doll, within two months she will be able to buy two dolls, then within three months..... and so the cycle constantly repeated until Du Lei Si reached college, by then she collected so many dolls that she could bury herself inside her room.

Later, when Du Lei Si finished college, she moved out and entered the workforce she still couldn't change her habits of purchasing dolls. At the end of the month whenever she received her wages, she would save \$10 to buy herself a doll.

Later, the apartment she rented was filled with a wide variety of dolls, all kinds, large and small, enough to start-up a gang war.

After marrying Lian Jun, Du Lei Si moved all her dolls to the President's mansion. At first, she slept in her own room, no one would care many dolls she placed on her bed. However, ever since she slipped and fracture her leg broken, she moved to the master bedroom, she began to have thoughts of moving her dolls into the master bedroom.

Although Du Lei Si is slow, however still took into consideration that the President may not like furry gadgets. So she didn't want to make such a very high-profile move, thus she decided to slowly bring one doll at a time into Lian Jun's bed. For her first crime, she placed a bunny by her side of the bed. That night the President said nothing. The next day, she placed a turtle next to the bunny. In the evening, upon seeing it the President still had nothing to say. On the third day, she moved the female turtle next to the male tortoise so they could accompany each other, this the President turn a blind eye.

Thus, Du Lei Si's courage increased.

After moving her turtle, she moved her pandas. That night after the pandas, she moved her bears..... filling it from the head of the bed to end of the bed, from the end of bed to the sofa, then from the sofa to the floor.

Finally one morning, Lian Jun who have just woken from a dream, with his eyes

closed, stretched out his arms ready to embrace his little wife found something not right. Upon opening his eyes, he discovered he wasn't embracing his wife, it was a monkey with a long face, staring at him.

His long-standing grievances finally erupted: "Du Lei Si!"

"What? What?" Du Lei Si sat up from the floor, she was still hugging an enormous banana with drowsy eyes. Turns out yesterday she fell off the bed onto the banana.

Lian Jun's expression was ice-cold: "Are you planning to turn our bedroom into a zoo?"

Du Lei Si hid her head behind the banana, making an aggrieved expression: "As a matter of fact..... there's not only animals...there's also fruits."

.....

"When I return from come work today, if I see any objects with fur, I'll throw you and them out."

After the President said that sentence, he stormed out.

When the President left, Du Lei Si anxiously sat in the house filled with dolls in a worry.

All these dolls were her babies ah! When she felt cold she would hug her bear, when she felt lonely she would hug her rabbit, when she couldn't sleep she would hug her can turtle, even if fell she from the bed she would have her gentlemen Mr. Banana gentleman to soften her fall.....

Sigh, she didn't have the heart to throw them away.

>____<

But the President have already said such malicious words, she can't always go against him. So that afternoon, one by one Du Lei Si moved those dolls back to the room next door. However when it was time to move the bunny, she couldn't do it so she hid it underneath bed.

It would okay if she waited until the President's was asleep, then she'll secretly take it out, right?

On that day, Lian Chun was negotiating with a client thus he returned home late. When he walked into the bedroom, he was very satisfactory. He thought he could finally hug his wife to sleep tonight.

So after showering, he laid in bed and stretched out his hand pull the sleeping Du Lei Si dragged into his arms, he pinch an area that a child should not see, and said satisfied: "Feels much better."

Du Lei Si blushed, she turned her body and humped into small shrimp.

Because he has worked too hard during the day, it didn't take long before Lian Jun felt drowsy and fell asleep.

But Du Lei Si could not sleep, in the last he always held her and she held the doll before she could fall asleep. But today, her arms were empty, her heart felt like it lacked something, how matter how hard she tried she couldn't to fall asleep.

At this time, Lian Jun's uniform breathing sounded from behind. He had fallen asleep, his strong-arms embraced her waist, her back was glued in his arms. Du Lei Si tried to move, the person behind her was obviously tired and didn't respond.

Carefully she tried removed his arms from her waist, like a loach she slip to the bedside, reaching underneath the bed she tried to grab the hidden bunny. One tug, two tug she still couldn't reach it, on the third tug she accidentally fell off the bed.

After a muffled sound, the bedside lamp was lit, Lian Jun sat on the bed, staring at her with a long face. She quickly hid the bunny behind her. Seeing Lian Jun's expression, Du Lei Si panicked, she hurriedly tried to explain: "I..... I accidentally left one....."

But the President was already angry, the thing he hated the most getting waken up, plus now he also saw the thing he didn't want to see the most, thus his entire face appeared like it was smoking up.

"Get up," He said coldly.

Du Lei Si stood up and put the bunny behind her.

“Don’t hide it.” Lian Jun’s eyes sweep over, “throw it away.”

Du Lei Si took a step back.

“Throw it away,” He repeated again.

Du Lei Si shook her head. “I.....”

“Do you want me to repeat it for the third time??” He asked, then got off the bed grabbing the bunny behind Du Lei Si’s hands, then he walked over to the window, opening the window and threw it out.

“No!” Du Lei Si cried, trying to stop him, but she was caught by his hand and pressed to the window.

Her back suddenly touched the cold bed, Du Lei Si immediately felt furious: “How can you be so unreasonable?”

Lian Jun frowned: “Are you not satisfied?”

“Why must you throw away my belongings?” She asked with red eyes.

Seeing her lose her temper for some dolls, Lian Jun also began to become impatient: “It’s just a doll, if you like them so much tomorrow I’ll buy carload for you.”

“I don’t want it, I just want that one!” Du Lei Si shouted.

“Enough! Stop it!” Lian Jun interrupted her, at this time his anger had disappeared, his eyes resumed his usual expression, “we didn’t need to argue over a toy, we’re not children.”

“It’s not just a toy, it is a gift I brought myself with my first wages!” Du Lei Si said, finally found it unbearable and started to cry, “When I used to live in the apartment on my own, the place felt empty, I would be afraid of hearing voices. Every time I received my wages I would gift myself a doll, I would give them names, hugging them to sleep I wouldn’t feel so cold, lonely, afraid nor couldn’t fall asleep.” The more she spoke the lower her voice got, in the end it sounded like soft sobs.

Suddenly, a warm kiss landed on her cheek, her face suddenly felt a rough object.

Du Lei Si was shocked.

He was licking her tears.

Suddenly, her face flushed.

He had to kiss the tears on her face, and softly said, “Be good, don’t cry.”

Hus voice sounded like soft water, melting her.

“I didn’t know how important they were to you, I’m sorry.”

Du Lei Si felt overwhelmed, shy and embarrassed: “It..... was I who didn’t explain things clearly——”

Her sentence was unfinished as his kiss has sealed her lips.

A thin dense kiss, easily digested, tossing to and fro, bit by bit he devoured her..... That night, after their intense passion. He hugged her and gently whispered into her ears: “From now on wards, you have me, you will not longer be cold, lonely, afraid, also can’t fall asleep.”

Henceforth, I will be your doll.

.....Pang Pang's Dad

Final release for 'Can I Not Marry?', however first of all I would like to make an announcement regarding 'Black Bellied Prince's Stunning Abandoned Consort' I have been contacted by another translator to pick up this project, but she stated she won't be starting the project until summer break. So my plan is to release the one more update since I have half of the summaries already completed.

My workload at work has increase tremendously so I don't think I'll continue to summarise nor translate anymore after that. What's my future plans for the blog? I have no idea, it will all entirely depend on my life and work, so maybe in the future you'll see a spontaneous post from me. Until then I'll return to being a reader, I'll see you all on the other side.

Thank you for all your love and support for my little blog within these two years, it has been a wonderful journey. I present to you the last side story, enjoy~

[Side Story 2](#) |

Side Story 3:Pang Pang's Dad

Ever since Du Lei Si gave birth to Pang Pang, she would address the President as "Pang Pang's Dad".

In the past she always felt addressing him as "President" wasn't intimate enough, addressing him as "hubby" was too nausea, however addressing him as "Pang Pang's dad" was different. It felt intimate and affectionate plus it didn't sound nausea! So Du Lei Si got accustomed to addressing him this way.

In the morning she would say: "Pang Pang's dad, wake up!"

During midday she would say: "Pang Pang's dad, have you eaten lunch yet?"

In the afternoon she would say: "Pang Pang's dad, what time are you coming home?"

At night she would say: "En..... Ah..... Pang Pang Pang..... Pang....." (I think you all know what's going on there *wink* so awkward.)

Finally, the President found it unbearable, while frowning he asked: “Am I fat?”
(Pang Pang’s characters in Chinese means fat)

Du Lei Si was delirious, without rhyme or reason she replied with an “En” sound.

Upon hearing her reply, the President actually stopped what he was doing and retreated to the side.

What originally felt like practising the “[Nine Yang Manual](#)” suddenly turned to “[Nine Yin Manual](#)”, her body was rustling with bugs bite, Du Lei Si was in a mess. With a reddened face she asked: “Pang Pang’s dad. Why did you stop?”

“Am I fat?” Lian Jun asked.

Du Lei Si shakes her head in a daze. Is he joking? How can the President be fat? She looked at his arms, chest and abdominal muscles. Her glaze slowly made its way down. Suddenly, she didn’t dare to look further, averting her eyes, she swallowed her saliva as her entire body began to heat up.

The corners of Lian Jun’s mouth curved up: “Where is it not fat?”

“Here.....” Du Lei Si paused, she found it hard to speak, “are not fat.....”

“Be more specific! Point to the place for me to see.”

Be more specific..... Du Lei Si turned around and quickly swept her eyes on his body, her glaze were alarmed and bewildered, she casually pointed to a place: “Here here here..... are not fat!”

And then she quickly averted her eyes once again. Suddenly, her hand was caught, he grabbed her fingers and placed in on his bare body shifting it bit by bit: “Is it here or here, or here?”

Du Lei Si was in a mess. President, you are a freak! TAT

“I want to go to the bathroom!” She said, and quickly withdrew her hand, scrambling away ready to escape.

She crawled a few steps before she was caught and dragged back.

“Ah!” Du Lei Si softly cried, the next moment her body was tightly pressured by his body, her knees were pressed in against her legs.

Obviously they were an old married couple, she could not help but blush doing these kind of actions, she felt breathless.

He lowered his head and moved his face closer to ear as he whispered: “Pang Pang’s mom, you haven’t answered my question.”

His voice was particularly soft, it reverberated in her ears, teasing her every nerve. Often in such a situation, seeking for help is out of the question, during the reciprocating cycle of “Nine Yang Manual” and “Nine Yin Manual”, student Du Lei Si finally collapsed.

The next day, she decided to pack her things and return to her parental home. In fact, she only need to pack two things, Pang Pang and herself.

That’s right, this time Du Lei Si took Pang Pang back to her parents.

When she arrived at her parent’s place, Du mama was especially happy upon seeing her grandson, she held Pang Pang showing him off to her neighbours: “This is my grandson, look how cute he is ah!”

Once the neighbours saw the white and tender Pang Pang, whose facial features were a reflection of Lian Jun, they were also especially happy, all fighting to carry Pang Pang. Poor Pang Pang was carried and pinched by seventh aunty and eighth aunty, having his tofu eaten tremendously, finally him received a kiss from Ni Ni’s who wanted to marry a golden tortoise.

Du Lei Si who stood behind felt bad.

When they returned home, she complained to her mom: “Mom, don’t go around to the neighbours with Pang Pang in the future, it’s like parading on the streets.”

“You unlucky child, what parading on the streets? This is called the happiness of a family union!”

Du Lei Si face was filled with black lines: “You are the happiness of a family union, Pang Pang was fiercely kissed by Ni Ni from upstairs!”

Du mama appeared displeased: “What you say is wrong, do you know why Pang Pang is so popular?? It’s because he resembles your husband ah! Look at your little face, oh ah ge.....” Du mama couldn’t help and knead Pang Pang’s

face. Poor Pang Pang after being pinched and squeezed for the entire day, his face was swollen.

Turns out she's the legendary strange aunt who couldn't pinch the President's face so she knead Pang Pang's face instead, huhuhu..... Du Lei Si quickly grabbed Pang Pang and protect him in her bosom: "Mom! In the future I'm not letting you knead Pang Pang's face, or else I'll tell dad that the two bowls of food you cooked yesterday were purchased from the hotel!"

Du papa coughed on the side and said: "I didn't hear anything."

Du mama: "....."

At night, Du Lei Si held Pang Pang to sleep, suddenly she remembered what her mom said during the day, she couldn't help but stare at Pang Pang's face.

If you didn't mention, Du Lei Si would have thought that Pang Pang's sleeping appearance looks exactly like the President's.

In fact, sometimes the President and Pang Pang look-alike. It's pretty cute..... staring at Pang Pang, Du Lei Si suddenly unconsciously missed the President.

At this time, her phone suddenly rang, it was the President.

"Played enough yet?" The voice of the phone emitted waves.

"En." Du Lei Si answered softly.

"When will you be returning?"

"Tomorrow," After she replied, he sounded like he was going to hang up.

"Wait, wait!" Du Lei Si suddenly called out to him, with a despicably low voice she said, "Pang Pang's dad, I miss you....."

The caller was still on the phone, there was a long paused before a reply was heard: "Wait for me." then he hung up.

After three hours, Lian Jun stood in the doorway of Du Lei Si's parent's home, obviously he rushed over here through the night, besides from some trace of weariness in his eyes but she couldn't see any fatigue in his appearance.

Du Lei Si was startled: "What are you doing here?"

"Shh!" Lian Jun made a silent gesture, "don't wake up mom and dad."

At two o'clock in the morning, everyone was asleep.

Du Lei Si nodded, like a thief she led Lian Jun into her room, Pang Pang was in his cot sleeping sweetly.

"Don't make noise and wake him up." Lian Jun said, then he began to loosen his tie. Du Lei Si stare at him, she felt like she was in a dream.

She only regain her sense when he took off his shirt and laid in bed, she felt very embarrassed.

This time she really did something wrong, without uttering a single word she returned to her parental room, causing him who worked for the entire day to drive over when it was so late already..... Du Lei Si's heart felt extremely guilty, twisting on her pajamas, then obediently crawled into bed, hugging Lian Jun's waist, then like a kitten rub against him: "Pang Pang's dad, I was wrong....."

"....."

"Pang Pang's dad....." She continued.

"....."

"His dad....." She continued to rub harder.

"....."

"Hubby....."

Lian Jun suddenly grunted: "If you continue doing this, then we'll wake up mom and dad, I won't take responsibility for it."

Du Lei Si was surprised, it was only then did she discover there was something amiss from his stare, it was filled with desire.

She turned from kitty to a chicken plague, lying on Lian Jun's side, not daring to move.

The lights were not lit in the bedroom, quietly nesting on each other, suddenly become very quiet, very quiet..... Pang Pang's smooth breathing was heard, the little guy slept very sweet and deeply.

For no particular reason, a warm feeling developed in Du Lei Si's heart. A family of three full in the little bedroom, they were the ones she loved and cherished.

“Pang Pang’s dad.”

“En?” He gave her a soft reply.

“I feel very happy.....” The man next to her paused for a long time then replied with another “En.”

Du Lei Si also want to say something else when he suddenly used his hands to caress her face, and quickly seized her lips.

All the subtle fragrance floated around, a sweet kiss melt into the peaceful night, steeping into every corner of their hearts.....

[Side Story 2](#) |